

Wicked Soldier King

(妖孽兵王)

Volume 01

A Dragon Lies in HeDong

Bi Xian Zai Meng You

(笔仙在梦游)

Story Description:

Xu Yun is a man with a mysterious past as a special forces operative. Since then he just wanted to have a relaxed life in HeDong City, working for his gorgeous boss. Unexpectedly he is pulled into a massive power struggle within the criminal underworld, all because he stumbles upon an earth-shattering secret...

Original Story can be found here: [Link](#)

Chapter 1: The Finest Female Boss

HeDong City is a millennial city. Many years of government cultural heritage protection enabled HeDong City to become a graceful and quiet environment, well suited for recuperation and rest.

In the evening Xu Yun, just as in the past, went for a stroll. He wore a sleeveless shirt with a print of a beautiful woman and some bright-colored beach shorts; underfoot he wore flip flops. His entire outfit was worth at most 30 Yuan. As he was walking, he hummed plagiarized lyrics from some unknown song.

“A graceful lady, first let’s enjoy this hot chick’s curves.”

“Yo this slender waist, oooo weee...” Xu Yun continued humming his tune. Suddenly straight ahead center, a waist was waving to and fro. The walkway led to the swinging rear of an exceptionally alluring female. After bitterly suffering under a tyrant boss for 3 years, this was a huge difference.

Tsk tsk tsk. Since coming to this run-down area for walks for 10+ days, at last a fine girl arrived.

Following this for 10+ meters, Xu Yun gradually lost interest, because he discovered another one standing in front of a bar, not to leave but to light a cigarette...

Xu Yun doesn’t need to ask and can guess the answer of what profession that girl is engaged in. Damn, waste of time.

Just when Xu Yun prepared to seek the next target, suddenly at the side of his ear came a charming sound.

“What did you come back for?”

A girl’s tender voice complained, like a jade pearl falling in a plate. It was melodious and pleasing, full of a unique kind of lingering charm.

Xu Yun turned his head and gazed towards the direction of the voice, and not seeing anyone, he was indifferent. One look lower and Xu Yun was nearly struck dumb and froze.

A willow-thin waist, small but perky butt, and a high ponytail carelessly tied up came into full view.

With her fair, clear skin and alluring red lips, her 5 delicate facial features were flooded with worry. Her breathing was lethargic, but her eyes were still beautiful. No matter from which angle her features were judged so long as it wasn't too far away, she would definitely be worthy of being rated as a woman of the highest quality.

Only at this moment that apex quality woman seemed to be somewhat troubled. On her right side stood a 25-6 year old, with the head of a buck and eyes of a rat. Furthermore, a few big and tall, tattooed men on the left and right sides created a tight encirclement.

Xu Yun didn't like to meddle, and without a doubt that finest quality woman was no exception. Instantly he took a step forward and walked past her.

"Sister-in-law, sister-in-law, please save me! Right now only you can save me..." With his low eyebrows and rat eyes, his whole expression appeared to be wailing. Begging urgently he almost kneeled on the ground to the beauty.

"I am not your sister-in-law, and have no money to give you to continue gambling. Immediately leave or I'll call the police!" The beauty's face was so angry it was discolored.

Once this was said, the bystanders in the crowd let out a burst of whispered discussions.

The young man seemed to already know she would call the police. His face became completely earnest and continued begging: "Nooo sister-in-law, you can't watch me die and not save me! Just this one time, last time, save me, come on..."

This beauty wasn't at all moved. She flung off the young man's hand and scolded: "I beg of you to never come back and bother me again. The next time I help you again with your gambling debt, both of us will be cleaned out! You said it yourself!"

“Last time, sister-in-law, help me one more time!” The young man’s face was flushed red with anger – the girl in front of him had no intention to yield. Immediately his imploring expression suddenly changed and he gloomily got up. He threatened: “Alright. You see me desperate and don’t help huh? Then I ‘ll tell my big brother about your business here in HeDong City!!

“You, you’re shameless!” The tender, smart beauty was so angry that she nearly fainted. The last two times he came to demand money to gamble with he also used this threat. This time he used it again.

“Ai, this good girl’s life is really full of hardship eh.” Some old man in the crowd sighed.

“Who said it wasn’t? He has done this 3 times. That bastard is really something. Ugh! This matter forces me to endure it, let’s see if I can’t put him to death!” An indignant random woman shouted loudly.

“Auntie, why don’t you do just that? Go ahead and give him hell!” A bald bystander on the road said.

That woman turned pale and glanced about. In a small whisper she said: “Just pretend I was stupid okay? To teach that bastard a lesson, the aftermath is to get mixed up with the Underworld. Do you dare provoke these types of people?”

The crowd’s many comments were numerous. Xu Yun squeezed into the center of the tightly packed crowd and little by little followed learned from start to finish what the situation was.

That beauty called Ruan QingShuang opened a panacea food restaurant*. In peaceful times she would depend on operating this panacea food restaurant to make a living. She had a brother-in-law, exactly this shifty-eyed, crooked-looking Lu Bao, who was desperately addicted to gambling everyday. When he lost it all he would run to Ruan QingShuang to demand more money. Bitterly begging was fruitless, as long as he threatened to tell his brother in the countryside her whereabouts. He succeeded time after time.

TN: Actual text is a medicinal meal restaurant, but that sounds like

Robitussin on steak so I chose a Greek word meaning “all-curing”, since presumably such a restaurant would have a response for many ailments. Essentially it serves foods that are good for you, but not just healthy also with medicinal properties.

“Sister-in-law, how about thinking it over again? Or I can give my big brother a call, I bet he’ll happily run over here looking for you...” Lu Bao, this small man intoxicated by success said.

Ruan QingShuang bit her lip, her beautiful face devoid of color. Her pretty eyes squeezed tears out.

Just then, from the throngs of people suddenly a voice called out: “How much money do you want, I’ll give it to you instead of her!”

Just as the voice reached everyone’s ears, the numerous bystanders near Xu Yun made a path for him, fearful that they would mistaken for the one who called out.

Xu Yun didn’t care in the slightest – smiling handsomely at Lu Bao, he walked over and as he did, he checked the expressions of the crowd. Every one of them had idiotic expressions as they gazed blankly at Xu Yun.

When Ruan QingShuang heard someone wanted to pay in place of her, she was alarmed and puzzled, yet felt just a bit touched. It wasn’t because money could shut Lu Bao up, but because he threatened her 3 times and no one from the crowd came out and said anything about Lu Bao’s injustice.

Lu Bao long ago already went crazy to get some money to gamble with. Now that he saw someone was willing to give money in place of Ruan QingShuang, he immediately turned and went over. “You, you want to give money in place of sister-in-law?”

Xu Yun snapped his fingers and said: “You didn’t mishear. Say it, how much do you want?”

“Not much, not much! Twenty thousand is enough, twenty thousand!” Lu Bao didn’t think about it much. With Xu Yun’s outfit, how much money could he possibly have? At this moment his brains were only full

of money.

“Only 20,000?” Xu Yun made an expression like it wasn’t much.

Lu Bao looked and his eyes shone, quickly he said: “Umm, not right, not right, 50,000, 50,000 is enough!”

“50,000? Not quite there, I’m guessing it’s not enough right... How about I give you 100,000?” Xu Yun laughed.

“Ah? Really?” Lu Bao was shocked for an instant, and then an ingratiating smile spread across his face. The sh’thead dashed to Xu Yun. As he moved he said: “About the money, talk later sister-in-law, now I have you heh...”

“You...” Ruan QingShuang was so angry she was shaking from head to foot but she could say nothing.

“What are you talking about? Don’t need your money anymore.” Xu Yun smiled handsomely.

Once Lu Bao heard that, suddenly he felt that with the phrase just now, the number was too small. His face was covered in smiles and he went to Xu Yun and changed his tone saying: “Brother that’s really f’cken generous, hehe, from now on you are my blood brother...”

“Mister, let’s declare brotherhood, how does that sound?” (Lu Bao)

“Good, great!”

“Don’t give him money!” Ruan QingShuang shouted with all her might towards Xu Yun’s direction.

Xu Yun smiled and to Ruan QingShuang he threw her a reassuring glance. Then he smiled handsomely and rubbed his hands together: “Alright!”

“Huh?” Lu Bao felt uncertain – he hadn’t seen if Xu Yun had any indications of the money. Then where was the money?

Taking advantage of the momentarily confused Lu Bao, Xu Yun brandished and wound up his palm and ferociously slapped towards Lu Bao’s face.

Pah!!!

A sound, loud and clear suddenly exploded.

Lu Bao simply hadn't reacted at all, and only felt a tremendous power smashing his face. His body trembled uncontrollably before that enormous power. One swing blasted him spinning sideways.

Seeing this scene, the crowd couldn't help touching their cheeks thinking of the pain of that slap.

Ruthless! Truly ruthless! Really f'cken ruthless!

The other people were all stunned by Xu Yun's earth-shattering swing, even all of the big and muscular tattooed men were stupefied. One slap made a 110+ lbs man fly. How much strength did that need?

Besides Xu Yun, the only other person still sober was Ruan QingShuang. It wasn't that she was exceptionally calm, it was because she had only just recovered from her anger at Lu Bao's detestable behavior. Seeing the scene right before her eyes of how Lu Bao was thrashed flying, she thought she was having a nice dream. She didn't treat it like it was real.

"Your face really isn't any ordinary f'cken thickness... Took your daddy's smack and now my hand's all tingly." Xu Yun said a fleeting thought, and like a fierce tiger coming down the mountain to play, in one leap like a pounce, he arrived in front of Lu Bao. He reached out and grabbed Lu Bao's arm. Immediately he suddenly applied strength and threw.

With a thump, Lu Bao stiffened in midair and directly crashed to the ground. He was confused, and inside his stomach acid churned and came straight out.

"50,000 slaps still falls short eh?"

"No...No thanks, I don't want that..." Lu Bao snapped back to his senses after one slap. He hurriedly waved both hands and yelled.

"This is no good. Earlier as your big brother I promised you so I'm giving it to you now. You don't want it though, then that means you don't want to give your big brother face!" Xu Yun said.

“Huh? Nonono....” Lu Bao was nearly scared sh’tless. With great effort he struggled back up.

Xu Yun wasn’t in the mood to say much else. He grabbed Lu Bao’s collar, lifting him up as though he was a baby chick and lifted his leg.

With a ‘thump’ sound, Lu Bao gave a blood curdling scream like the sound of artillery. Instantly the crowd of bystanders wanted to flee.

~Wump ~Thump... With an oppressive thumping sound, Lu Bao tumbled about, his face covered with wounds. His body lay unmoving at that place along the street, unclear if he was alive or dead.

“You can’t even take this little of a beating. Boring!” Towards the ground Xu Yun shook his head and said with a sour expression.

The crowd of bystanders heard this sentence and felt a chill.

Ruan QingShuang saw Lu Bao blasted into the air with a kick – she was frightened and delighted to the extent that, she even felt a shred of hope for freedom.

Thinking back to those years that her father agreed to this absurd marriage – not only did her family members not help her, but they even kept her under watch to prevent her from running away. Remembering those years of toiling, constantly on the move to evade the marriage, and how her family said they wanted to break all ties over the phone. Thinking of how lately Lu Bao threatened her time after time, and how the surrounding people watched with indifference without a single one coming out and standing up against the injustice towards her... At that moment she couldn’t control her feelings, and tears quietly slid from her eyes.

Chapter 2: You Want to Pick Up My Mom

Ruan QingShuang used her slender fingers to wipe the tears from her face. She walked up to Xu Yun and said, "Thanks. Thank you...."

Xu Yun laughed, waved his hand and said, "As easy as lifting my hand, I couldn't bear the sight of these big men bullying a young woman."

"Yooo, wonderfully saved by a hero today?" The leader said from the middle of the group of tattooed big guys.

Just now, Xu Yun's slap and kick truly stupefied them, and unexpectedly shocked their condescending attitude. But as they recovered, the big guys never even deemed Xu Yun worthy. As they saw it, Xu Yun could fight but if he stood alone, surrounded on all sides by a thousand men of the Four Wolves Gang, they didn't need to worry about 1 person.

Xu Yun turned his head and looked at the tattooed men and laughed saying, "What? You guys also want to hear 100,000?"

"Little punk, where are your manners! Your daddy here is with the 4 Wolves. If you don't want a thousand people to hunt and butcher you then shut the f'ck up and obediently get out the way!" The leader of the tattooed men said.

Once the 3 words "Four Wolves Gang" left his lips, the crowd of bystanders took a step back and retreated, their faces flooded with dread. Apparently the infamy of the Four Wolves Gang was extreme.

"If I don't want to go then? Are you gonna cut me?" Xu Yun wrinkled his eyebrows and said.

"Snort, little punk, I know you can fight, but I came today to collect debt, and collected it. You wanna fight, we can set it up anytime!"

Xu Yun's lips curled with disdain and he said, "A creditor that doesn't look for a debtor, and instead looks for people completely uninvolved – towards the small penniless fry you say it's the wrong person, but towards the big fry, then you harass them..."

"Hmph!" The leader of the tattooed guys gave a cold snort, glaring

fiercely at Ruan QingShuang he said: “Will you settle Lu Bao’s gambling debt or not?”

“Lu Bao owes you money, you should get it from him. It has nothing to do with me.” Ruan QingShuang said, her face slightly afraid.

“Seems that now you have this little punk protecting you, you dare to flee from your debt with the Four Wolves? Today your daddy here is gonna lay it out for you kids. You don’t want to pay in place of Lu Bao and keep your money, then big daddy is gonna rip down this little sh’tty restaurant of yours!”

Ruan QingShuang never would have thought they would be so unreasonable – shocked and afraid at the same time, she was all alone in HeDong City, who would help her?

Not knowing what to do, Ruan QingShuang subconsciously looked at Xu Yun next to her.

Xu Yun threw Ruan QingShuang a reassuring look, and then took a step forward facing the tattooed leader. Laughing, he said, “Now I don’t think too highly of opening casinos or whorehouses for a living. Workers of a restaurant aren’t too bad, but now, haha, I’ll give you two choices. One, forget the whole tough words act between us and just leave with your tail between your legs. The other option is to end up just like Lu Bao, plus 20,000 and then you scram. Pick one!”

“Huh? You f’cking dare to compare my Four Wolves Gang to a whorehouse?” The tattooed leader’s eyes were as large as bells, with anger flushing out. His lackeys behind him also became ragingly furious.

“Stop giving yourself face. Are you guys that much cleaner than a whorehouse?” Xu Yun said indifferently.

“Sh’t, punk are you looking to die....” The leader said. He took out a club from his waist and charged towards Xu Yun.

“Ah! Watch out...” Ruan QingShuang frighteningly screamed, she had never been in this kind of situation before. Everyone became scared, but she hadn’t forgotten to call out and warn Xu Yun.

Xu Yun didn't bother to evade. He waited until the baton was inches from his head before he moved.

Suddenly only his right hand's middle and index finger stretched forward, so fast it became a blur in midair.

Crack!

Xu Yun's fingers smashed straight through the baton, making a loud and clear sound. The sound wasn't very loud, but the surrounding people looked like many lightning bolts came crashing down and stood bewildered.

The fierce smash of the baton... Xu Yun abruptly and effortlessly blocked it.

Witnessing this reversal and the silent crowd's amazement, even the leader holding the baton was stunned. Just now he used enough strength that even though it was just a baton, the crushing swing could smash holes – forget about a person's flesh or even their fingertips. Yet unexpectedly it was blocked.

Surprise, shock, astonishment.....

No other reaction came from the leader. Xu Yun seized the opportunity – grabbing the baton and pulling downwards, he threw the baton.

The leader only felt tremendous force on his wrist and an arm dragging him into a sudden spin. He couldn't control his body as he was forcefully dragged tumbling through the air. His back slammed hard onto the concrete ground. His eyes contorted in pain as they saw stars and his brain had a sense that the sky was spinning.

Xu Yun didn't stop. Using his shoe, he used the tip of it to roll the leader over, immediately exploding with strength and lifting upwards – then this 200 lbs muscular guy soared 2 meters in the air, forming a perfect parabola in the air. Following Lu Bao's fate, his brains straight away plummeted on the cement ground.

"Just like that you guys still came out to collect debt? Robbing a bank is more advanced, sh't!" Xu Yun muttered, then with a flash, he rushed dead

center towards the attacking thugs.

Straight fist, Rising Shadow Kick, bam~ bam~ hit the mouth neatly.

Dominating, direct, simple...

In not even half an hour, all 5 or 6 thugs were laying on the ground like bodies, each one like a dog's corpse. They lay motionless and unresponsive, utterly defeated.

"Face is one's own, but the money is the Four Wolves Gang's! Look at each of you in your sorry state, your daddy here feels sorry for your parents, sh't!" Xu Yun said.

"..." After hearing these words, the bystanders were truly speechless.

"If you don't wanna die, roll away. If you wanna die, stay there like a corpse!" Xu Yun said coolly.

In the wake of these words, a loud roar erupted towards Xu Yun's ears.

"You little sh't, if you have the balls, say your name..."

Xu Yun turned his head and looked. It was one of the big thugs whose entire face was as bruised and swollen as Lu Bao's. "Xu Yun. If you want revenge then come find me, but I'll warn you that next time I won't be so gentle!"

"Alright, you little sh't, just wait, Four Wolves Gang... ugh"

The tattooed thugs remained defiant; Xu Yun swaggered near him. He lifted his leg and stomped on his stomach, and then stomped on all the other thugs as well, only leaving behind successively longer shrieks.

"Your daddy already told you his name, and you're still complaining. You're asking for it."

Seeing their boss provoked more of Xu Yun's wrath, the gangsters rolling on the ground grimaced in pain as they scrambled with covered faces. Clutching their stomachs, or bracing their legs, and supporting each other, they quickly tried to charge through the center of the encircling crowd of bystanders.

The Four Wolves Gang's people just took a severe beat down. The crowd of bystanders knew that very soon the Four Wolves Gang would come for retaliation, and so they all quietly made way for them.

Ruan QingShuang's beautiful eyes were full of an expression of gratitude as she looked at Xu Yun. Her pretty face, which was pale earlier was now filled with a tinge of rosiness.

Ruan QingShuang casually and calmly walked up to Xu Yun and said. "Thank you, Xu Yun."

"Piece of cake." Xu Yun laughed.

Just then, the young voice of a child was suddenly heard.

"Mommy, mommy..."

Following the sound, Xu Yun became totally petrified, because he saw a 5 or 6 year old little girl just like a small bird throwing herself into Ruan QingShuang's bosom.

"I, you, damn! How did this happen? Did I just screw up? I was tricked?" In his heart, Xu Yun wanted to cry rivers of tears.

Ruan QingShuang smiled apologetically at Xu Yun. Her expression cherishing the little girl as she gently stroked the child's head. "My daughter GuoGuo is a bit mischievous, please don't mind, I'm sorry."

This sentence was like a thunderbolt as it hit Xu Yun's ears, and pretty much completely annihilated the hopes in his heart with this girl.

"Hehe, hehe....you're pretty young, your daughter is 6 years old maybe?"

"Huh?" Ruan QingShuang's pretty face couldn't help but blush. "This is my adopted daughter."

It was like spring came suddenly for Xu Yun, pitch black became full of vitality like a rising tide – laughing he said, "Very good, haha, very good...."

"Mommy, I'm hungry!" GuoGuo said, as she nibbled on one of her chubby pink fingers.

Ruan QingShuang apologetically said to Xu Yun, "Please don't take offense, why don't you come by my restaurant, I'll cook some panacea food for GuoGuo."

"Sure." No way would Xu Yun refuse! He agreed immediately and decisively accepted Ruan QingShuang's invitation.

The three of them returned to the panacea restaurant. Ruan QingShuang first put GuoGuo in a chair and then picked up an apron and turned into the kitchen.

GuoGuo played oddly, staring at Xu Yun left and right.

Xu Yun didn't dislike kids, in fact he liked them a bit. When he saw them playing happily, he felt a sense of envy because when he was little he never had that kind of treatment. Everyday he would train in martial arts, and do weighted long distance running....

Thinking about it all, Xu Yun and GuoGuo chatted a bit.

One adult and one child chatted in good spirits. Xu Yun asked about some ordinary things, and learned about GuoGuo's adoption from beginning to end. Turns out that Ruan QingShuang went shopping for groceries some time ago. She went to a recycling station, and while standing and waiting she saw a filthy little GuoGuo. Maternal instinct flooded her and in a daze she brought GuoGuo back to the restaurant, and raised her as her own daughter.

"Uncle Superman, just now when you battled those bad guys it was really cool!" GuoGuo said, her face flushed with excitement.

"Superman?" Xu Yun suddenly felt like he had his underwear on backwards, but accepting GuoGuo's nickname, would hurt the nuts even more than wearing underwear on backwards!

TN: I think it means he feels awkward that is so flashy, a sign of humbleness maybe.

"Hehe, Uncle Superman, you like my mom don't you?" GuoGuo interrogated.

“.....”

“You don’t need to deny it okay, I can see it.” GuoGuo said with seriousness.

“.....”

Xu Yun remained silent. Did kids nowadays mature that quickly?

GuoGuo winked her big smart eyes, laughed ‘hehe’ and said, “Uncle Superman, wanna become my dad?”

Once Xu Yun heard this his eyes brightened. In ancient times, people traveled thousands of miles to see their fathers all the way home, today ten miles is enough for them to adopt* (as a godfather). He just needed to win over this little girl, and with Ruan QingShuang’s love for her precious adopted daughter, how could he fail?

TN: As in seeing guests out, very important in Chinese culture. The further you go, the more respect for the person.

“Mmm, hehe, alright then!” He said, pretending to ponder over something deeply. This little demon skillfully charmed people.

GuoGuo blinked her big eyes, turned a few times, then stretched a chubby little hand to Xu Yun and said, “Give me 100 Yuan.”

Xu Yun was too stunned to react, this little girl brazenly asked for the first-meeting gift. He immediately complied, taking out 100 Yuan and giving it to GuoGuo.

Chapter 3: Super Chef

Since GuoGuo easily earned 100 Yuan, her entire little face was excited. “So, daddy, how about you give me another 100 Yuan?”

“Huh, you still want more?” Xu Yun couldn’t help but feel conflicted. Didn’t he just give her a first-meeting gift?

“You stupid, of course it’s the fee for helping you get employed by my mom!” GuoGuo’s face displayed an expression of iron resolve as she said it.

Hearing this immature child’s voice, Xu Yun felt that it was more intimidating than five blasts of thunder from the God of Thunder – the shock was stronger by a whole order of magnitude...

Stealthily looking in the direction of the kitchen, Xu Yun decisively took out another 100 Yuan and handed it over.

GuoGuo snatched yet another 100 Yuan and excitedly jumped from her chair and dashed into the kitchen.

Xu Yun still sat on his chair. Just as he was thinking that money had incredible power, a child’s voice from the kitchen made him immediately feel like he had exploded into bits.

“Mommy, mommy, Uncle Superman gave me 100 Yuan so I could help him pick you up!”

Even if he was the adoptive father he couldn’t be so indecent! GuoGuo first took the money, and then betrayed Xu Yun! GuoGuo really made Xu Yun admit thorough defeat.

Ruan QingShuang was busy in the kitchen and now with what GuoGuo said her face flushed red. Glaring at GuoGuo she said, “GuoGuo, what are you making trouble about now? Quickly, give the money back to Uncle.”

“Nooo, I already recognized Uncle Superman as my adopted father. It wasn’t easy to do. He’s a daddy that can protect GuoGuo.....” As she said it, she felt a sense of gratitude, her quick-witted big eyes swelled with tears.

With a motherly expression, Ruan QingShuang tenderly looked at GuoGuo for a moment. In her heart, she deeply sympathized with and felt pity for GuoGuo's pain. Truly, GuoGuo and her were entirely on their own; no one really stood up for them.

Thinking of that, Ruan QingShuang's reprimanding expression lessened quite a bit, the fire in her having died down. She came out carrying a bowl of panacea cuisine, with her pretty face still slightly red. Towards Xu Yun she smiled apologetically and said, "This child GuoGuo is too naughty, those words just now, don't take them to heart..."

"Actually I am concerned about it, but what could I do about it? This little girl just blew it all..." Xu Yun was internally very depressed, but he said, "Sigh, no problem, haha, just a child..."

"GuoGuo, give that money back to Uncle." Ruan QingShuang very patiently stroked the small girl's head. As she saw it, just now recognizing Xu Yun as her adopted father was most likely the little girl's fanciful dream.

GuoGuo pouted her small mouth. With reluctance, she took out the 100 Yuan and put it on the table, slowly handing it back to Xu Yun.

How could Xu Yun take back money he fully intended to give the kid? He narrowed his eyes, and laughed like a big bad wolf, "GuoGuo, keep it and buy some candy, how's that?"

"No, eating candy is bad for the teeth." said GuoGuo as she sighed – she didn't dare to take it and shook her head, "Mommy said kids who eat candy are bad kids."

From her expression it could be seen that inside, she didn't think that way. But in front of her mother, she had no choice but to accept the situation.

Xu Yun started to like this cute kid more and more, he petted her head, "Then how about you give it to your mom so she can buy some tasty food?"

“This reason might work!” GuoGuo’s eyes brightened with her new objective. Whoosh! And she slowly took the money back.

Ruan QingShuang wasn’t sure what to do about GuoGuo, and just looked sheepishly at Xu Yun. GuoGuo cheered and started eating, then started a wiggling celebratory dance as she washed her hands.

“Give the money here.” Ruan QingShuang saw GuoGuo leaving. She speedily pulled out her wallet from her pocket.

“It doesn’t matter, as long as she likes it it’s fine.” Xu Yun smiled, that little evil genius was a cute mess.

Ruan QingShuang wasn’t so easy going, “No can do, GuoGuo is young and doesn’t understand things. But it’s not like I want to take your money. Earlier today, I wasn’t even sure how I could ever thank you.”

“Thank me eh?” Xu Yun saw an advertisement plastered above the entrance of the panacea restaurant looking for chefs and waiters. Pondering it he tapped his stomach and said, “Invite me to eat some of your panacea dishes. How about ginseng orchid soup with lean meat?”

Ruan QingShuang paused. She had managed her restaurant for so long and yet had never met a person who could pick a dish without looking at the menu. Distracted for a moment, she quickly nodded her head, “Sure!”

After Ruan QingShuang returned to the kitchen, GuoGuo already finished washing her hands and ran over. She saw Xu Yun guardedly look at her and tilted her head and asked, “Adopted daddy, what’s wrong?” I’m not a bad person, so why are you looking at me like that?”

Look at this child – she threatens people happily, and then calls me adopted father easily and gently! If Xu Yun wasn’t so calm and stable – he concluded that even if he were to sell her he would lose money.

“GuoGuo, us two, aren’t we meeting through fate?” Xu Yun raised his eyebrows at GuoGuo as he said it.

GuoGuo alertly looked at Xu Yun. She looked at him a good while before reluctantly nodding her head, “Do you have something you need help with? Just say it. But I definitely won’t tell you if mommy is wearing the

same design of pink underwear as me today.”

What the hell pffft! Xu Yun almost spit blood. What is this little kid thinking about in that brain? But he still quickly glanced at Ruan QingShuang in the background. Indeed there was a faint hint of hot pink clothing underneath Ruan QingShuang’s clothing. What GuoGuo was saying couldn’t be wrong.

Xu Yun glanced briefly at GuoGuo’s small clothes, the front of which featured an embroidered cute cat. Xu Yun couldn’t picture that Ruan QingShuang would wear such cute underwear.

But as it was just a fleeting desire in his head, Xu Yun very quickly recovered his thoughts. Pointing at the advertisement above the door, he asked, “GuoGuo, did your mommy find a chef for the restaurant yet?”

“Not yet.” GuoGuo unhappily nodded her head. She drank a spoonful of her White Jelly Pear soup, “Nothing we can do about it, 1500 is too low for anyone to want to work for, but mommy doesn’t have any more money to give for their salary.”

Xu Yun chuckled, “Then what do you think of Uncle becoming the chef?”

“You?” GuoGuo put down her chopsticks and stood on top of her chair. Her big eyes stared bewildered at Xu Yun, looking him up and down, measuring him several times. Still, he didn’t look anything like a chef, “Can you sing?”

“Sure can!”

“Can you tell ghost stories?”

“For sure!”

“Will you play Truth or Dare?”

“No problem!”

“Can you make mommy happy?”

“Absolutely settled!”

At this time, Ruan QingShuang was carrying the ginseng orchid soup with lean meat out, and seeing the two of them with strange expressions, she couldn't resist and said, "What are you two doing?"

"Mommy, I found your chef! Monthly salary 1000!" Guoguo tooted loudly, exceptionally proud because she had successfully scouted Xu Yun.

Xu Yun was stunned, standing beside GuoGuo he asked, "Wasn't it 1500?"

GuoGuo stood on a chair, just high enough to reach Xu Yun's ear and with a small voice only the two of them could hear she threatened, "Do you want to pick my mommy up, or do you want another 500 bucks?"

Stab! This tactic was definitely a killer's deathblow! Xu Yun was afraid that this little girl would shout out and expose all of his hidden objectives. Shocked, he didn't dare to try to negotiate pay, 1000 would just be 1000.

"The child is outspoken, it's just nonsense. Please don't take it seriously." Ruan QingShuang didn't hear any part of their conversation. Immediately she picked GuoGuo up from the chair and put her down. She didn't know that these two had skillfully communicated to each other through their eyes.

"GuoGuo didn't misspeak." Xu Yun went up to the table and drank some of the ginseng orchid soup and tasted, "Pretty good. But the ginseng and orchid have a bit of uneven mixing, and if you add another two slices of ginger it will cover up the medicine taste and drinking it will improve the texture further."

Ruan QingShuang was immediately shocked by Xu Yun's evaluation, "You really know about panacea cooking?"

Xu Yun nodded. Now was a great chance GuoGuo gave him, so that he could have the opportunity to work for the finest boss lady. Of course he would seize the opportunity and show off a bit, "I know a little, just a little bit."

GuoGuo secretly gave Xu Yun a thumbs-up motion: smooth!

“Then...are you really sure you want to work here?” Ruan QingShuang still didn’t dare believe those words, and probed him out a bit. Inside she hoped that since Xu Yun promised, after today’s incident with that scoundrel’s debt, she felt that if the restaurant didn’t have a man, if anything else happened, she and GuoGuo would be pretty screwed...

Xu Yun “Mmm-ed”, testing the air, “If you believe in my skills, you can give me a try.”

“Really!?” Ruan QingShuang was ecstatic. She never thought she would ever come across this much luck!

Xu Yun nodded, “Mmm.”

“Oh yeah!” GuoGuo also excitedly jumped up and down, raising her brilliant innocent face. Towards Xu Yun she winked her left eye, “Monthly salary of 1000 bucks, this is something we agreed on.”

This little money grubber really can help her mom save money!

Ruan QingShuang lovingly patted GuoGuo’s head. She said to Xu Yun, “The cash I have on hand is tight... If you don’t mind waiting until next month and when business is good, I’ll pay you double wages, sound good?”

Without waiting for Xu Yun to respond, GuoGuo already responded and made the decision for him, “No need, no need. Daddy coming to work here is only to be at the ‘pavilion closest to the water enjoys the most moonlight first’ to enjoy benefits and advantages. He isn’t worried about wages.”

Daddy?! Ruan QingShuang stiffened from shock.

Xu Yun also had an expression of shock. This little trickster clearly betrayed him !

“Eat your dinner!” GuoGuo didn’t understand the two embarrassed adults in front of her. With seriousness she sat down, in front of her were her mom’s delicious dishes, and with a teasing tone said, “New chef, you’re not going to show off your skills? I’m not the type to support idle people.”

This little girl really seemed like the boss of the three... There was a silence once again, "Alright then, I'll show a thing or two." Xu Yun said.

Actually Ruan QingShuang was also wondering how good Xu Yun's cooking was, and was hoping that he would be competent, or else her panacea restaurant would be finished. However bringing it up may be rude, but since GuoGuo went and said it she didn't stop her, since it allowed Xu Yun to put on the apron and go into the kitchen.

GuoGuo dashed over to Ruan QingShuang and winked, seemingly waiting for her mother's praise. She had such keen eyes, of course she could see through her mom's inner thoughts.

Chapter 4: The Cold and Elegant Beauty

The kitchen was really clean, and the refrigerator contained all kinds of fresh groceries. Xu Yun thought for a bit, then took out a yellow eel, a stalk of celery, and two peppers. Ginger and garlic were even more important to have in abundance.

Ruan QingShuang had already curiously followed Xu Yun into the kitchen. She saw Xu Yun skillfully wash the eel thoroughly, de-bone and slice it, and then cut the peppers, dice the ginger, and julienne the garlic. When the wok was hot, he added oil and roasted the ginger and garlic, and stir-fried the eel. After waiting for the eel to change color, he immediately added the peppers and celery, frying the dish for 1 minute. He added soy sauce and fermented beans and mixed.

Just as the dish was coming out, Xu Yun swiftly grabbed a chicken egg and broke it into a bowl. Using boiling broth he made an egg flower, and added a spoonful of honey. He then completed a simple but very low temperature honey and chicken egg flower tea.

“Come, GuoGuo, Shuang-jie*, try out my skills.” Xu Yun very quickly placed the dish and the soup in front of GuoGuo: “Eat it while it’s hot. It isn’t good when it cools down.”

TN: Jie 姐 means older sister. Very common to call older unrelated women sister if you aren’t being super polite. Shows closeness like nee-san, nuna etc.

It was the first time Ruan QingShuang heard the stranger address her, but her pretty face blushed for just a second without any feeling of unwillingness. It seemed that Xu Yun could address her like that.

GuoGuo grabbed a piece of the eel, and savoringly ate it as she nodded her head, “Hey, not bad. Keep up the good work, stay consistent.”

Ruan QingShuang also put her chopsticks in her mouth with a piece, drinking a spoonful afterwards of the simple honey and egg tea. She could only lament that Xu Yun’s amazing skills were far beyond hers. The fragrant celery, beans, and peppers flowed with the eel, creating a fresh

and delicate but not greasy flavor. The honey egg tea didn't have a hint of fishiness! It was simply at the level of a chef!

"How is it? Worth 1000 bucks a month?" Xu Yun smiled with complete confidence. Not even bragging, with only the level of this panacea dish, even 8-star hotels in Dubai would be willing to pay a 10,000,000 salary for him to be a chef there!

TN: 10m RMB is about \$1.6m.

GuoGuo shook her head, finally blurting out, "If it's about 800, that's about right."

I...*grind*...this girl is really finicky.

It was clear Xu Yun got along really well with Ruan QingShuang and GuoGuo, all 3 of them chatting while eating dinner, they were like three precious treasures of harmony. GuoGuo still bugged Xu Yun to teach her some moves against bad guys, and so Xu Yun taught her a few military techniques. GuoGuo learned and followed his stances, looking very cute..

Ruan QingShuang and Xu Yun both discussed strategies for publicity. Unfortunately her assets were too low, and honestly she didn't have enough funds for advertising. However Xu Yun was very clear, this year without funds, advertising would be impossible.

Upon hearing this GuoGuo became sleepy and complained that she wanted to go upstairs to sleep. Seeing this, Xu Yun stood up to say his farewells, "It's a bit late, you two rest early, I'll head home."

"Daddy, how about staying and sleeping with GuoGuo?" GuoGuo said in a sleepy haze.

"GuoGuo, is mommy accompanying you to sleep not enough?" Ruan QingShuang said, playfully glaring at GuoGuo.

"The bed is so big, with one more person it's safer. Are you worried I might fall off and get bruised?"

"..." Ruan QingShuang and Xu Yun nearly became petrified.

Fortunately GuoGuo didn't press the subject, she turned around and

went up the stairs.

Ruan QingShuang looked embarrassed, she only said, “You....that....”

“Ah, I understand GuoGuo’s good sentiments, I’ll still go home to sleep...” Xu Yun could only laugh. Ruan QingShuang blushed as she walked Xu Yun out, and then closed the door and closed up for the night.

Xu Yun left the panacea restaurant and didn’t return directly home. Instead he rounded the corner and went to the most famous barbecue street in HeDong City’s WenHui district. This place was WenHui district’s most popular nightlife section, with action like a raging fire. People came to drink beers and eat barbecue kebabs, and it was full of unsavory types.

8 or 9 ruffians full of food and booze were singing drunkenly. Swaying leisurely they got up to go across the street and take a leak on some trees.

“QiangZi*.” Xu Yun called out.

TN: QiangZi means strong one, or mighty one.

“Oh f’ck...” A hoodlum was scared shitless. He almost wet himself, and suddenly he got angry. He turned his head to look behind him.

When he saw Xu Yun laughing till his eyes were small not too far away, that hoodlum at once shivered. “Ah, it’s Yun-ge* huh, I’m surprised.”

TN: Ge 哥 is brother, specifically older brother. The one addressed as “ge” is usually recognized as senior even if he isn’t truly older.

The pack of hoodlums QiangZi was leading had started trouble with Xu Yun when he had just returned to HeDong City, but were easily “pacified”. Now seeing Xu Yun again was like a mouse seeing a cat.

“I came because I need a favor.” Xu Yun didn’t bother with courtesies, in his eyes QiangZi and his followers were at their core not bad people.

QiangZi paused for a second. He swiftly calculated Xu Yun’s outfit, then his expression had a bit of awkwardness and he said, “Yun-ge, were you the one who beat down those Four Wolves Gang guys at Yi River Square?”

WenHui District didn’t have too many people that dared to touch

members of the Four Wolves Gang, so word of today's incident spread rapidly. Flip flops, tank-top, flowery shorts – a famous titan that made thugs everywhere shake in fear. The instant QiangZi saw Xu Yun's outfit, he instantly knew why he came!

“Yo, news sure travels pretty fast eh.” Xu Yun acknowledged it calmly, but for this little servant QiangZi, his facial expression became very ugly.

QiangZi tried to force a laugh but it didn't come out. Xu Yun asking him for help just now meant getting involved with the Four Wolves Gang. It messed with his mind endlessly. Although QiangZi started mixing with gangsters since middle school and was now a veteran of the streets, he had never dared to mess with the Four Wolves Gang. “Yun-ge, people from the Four Wolves Gang are especially ruthless. I advise you to not mess with them... There's the saying two fists will have a hard time against 4 hands. After all, the Four Wolves Gang has more than a thousand members!”

“I didn't come to ask you to fight alongside me, I only need a little something.” Xu Yun understood QiangZi's worries.

“Yun-ge, as long as it doesn't have anything to do with the Four Wolves Gang, if I have to climb a mountain of blades or cross a sea of fire and I will still help you!” QiangZi acted like it was a military order.

Xu Yun nodded his head, “Come. Come with me to a place.”

The group of people came to Yi River Square. Xu Yun pointed at the panacea restaurant across the street. “Help me find someone to print 10,000 colored copies of flyers advertising for this restaurant, then place them nearby all residential areas, offices, and schools.”

“Done!” QiangZi nodded, and promised. But inside he was a bit sad over the cost of these 10,000 flyers.

Xu Yun took out all the money he was carrying, and gave it all to QiangZi, “If there's any extra, just consider it payment for running errands. You could use it to get some food and drinks for your brothers. No need to lose money for this favor.”

QiangZi didn't dare to covet Xu Yun's money – quickly and politely he pushed it away, “Nonononono, Yun-ge, if we talk about money it will hurt our brotherhood!”

“That's different and shouldn't be related.” Xu Yun still tried to force the money on QiangZi.

Seeing it was this way, QiangZi relented and took the rolled up money. Patting his chest, he guaranteed, “Big brother Yun, since you are relying on me with this matter, don't worry, in WenHui district, these offices and residential areas, I'll cover them all! I'll definitely accomplish this!”

“Once it's done, I'll treat you to dinner!” Xu Yun put his hand on QiangZi's shoulder and smiled.

After QiangZi's gang left, Xu Yun also intended to go, but as he was turning, suddenly he sensed a shadow flash in the alley across the street. Closely following the shadow for a bit, in the ghostly light, a slim and graceful figure jumped up to the second floor of the panacea restaurant's windowsill. Without a sound, the window on the second floor was pushed open and the shadow slid sideways inside.

“Huh?” Xu Yun wrinkled his eyebrows. That shadow just now moved at apex speed. In fact, that leaping flip to the roof was peerless in technique, not something that ordinary people can do.

“An elite!” Xu Yun mentally began assessing that shadow's display of skill just now. But why would this type of person come out of Ruan QingShuang's panacea restaurant? Could it be someone from the Four Wolves Gang?

Thinking of this, Xu Yun dashed to the front of the restaurant in a few steps. Tip-toeing lightly, his body like a majestic eagle soaring through the sky, quickly and easily reached the second floor balcony. There wasn't a single sound as he leapt from the ground.

Through the window, Xu Yun clearly saw the shadowy elite that entered the panacea restaurant was a woman!

Borrowing the light from the street, Xu Yun could see the the face of

that woman. His eyes suddenly lit up.

On the woman's tall figure, hot enchantingly smooth hair flowed down her back, with a classical beauty's flavor.

If comparing the body and face, that woman was definitely not less than Ruan QingShuang, but that woman exuded a light aura of divinity. Her brow exuded a sense of slaughter, with swift and fierce phoenix eyes like a blade – a stunning face as cold as ice. No matter from which angle, it was all as though no person could desecrate her, that no one could even get close to.

With some cat-like movements, they seemed as though they were warm and gentle, but it could never be known when fierce sharp claws could erupt out.

“Damn, such a dangerous person came over here for some fresh air? Xu Yun was puzzled, but stayed hidden behind the balcony without a sound, silently watching the woman's every move.

That ice queen, like a ghost, took steps with dextrous precision. In the corridor she walked as though flying. As she passed each room, she used her slender, dexterous fingers to open the doors and glimpse inside, then she would continue onto the next room as though looking for something.

“Is she looking for someone?” Xu Yun squinted – his eyebrows tightened, his eyes became fearlessly cold, the type that gives people fearful pause.

If Xu Yun had his brothers beside him, they would definitely know this was the preparation to attack at any time.

That cold beauty very quickly found Ruan QingShuang's and GuoGuo's room. Opening the door and glancing inside, her face showed a “letting out a breath” kind of relieved expression.

“Phew~” Xu Yun didn't quite understand what this cold beauty came to do.

The beauty stayed at the door watching for a while, then slowly and relaxedly closed the room door. She turned and headed straight for the

balcony.

Seeing this, with a flash Xu Yun exploded towards the ground – immediately stealthily arriving to the edge of the balcony. Within 1 note of the musical classic “Ping Sha Luo Yan”*, he flipped his body and jumped off the 2nd floor, landing behind a wall in a concealed shadow.

Very quickly, that cold beauty also descended the 2nd floor.

However, at the instant she landed, she unexpectedly turned and stared towards Xu Yun’s hiding spot. Swiftly and fiercely, her phoenix eyes repeatedly flashed sternly.

“Come out!” The cold beauty said, as she furiously drew a supple blade in her hands, the edge was like autumn frost, and it glittered like snow. The body of the blade shone jade-like, like autumn waters – it was both divine and devilish!

“Crap, daddy’s concealment techniques are considered good. How did this woman discover me?” Xu Yun internally gloomily complained. But he came out calmly. “Hehe, you came to look for GuoGuo right?”

“Who are you?” The cold alluring beauty stayed alert and watching Xu Yun. The flexible blade flashed with a shockingly cold light, as though if Xu Yun’s answer didn’t satisfy her, the next second that supple blade would pierce through him.

Chapter 5: Slippin' Into Trouble

“Um, I’m Xu Yun. GuoGuo’s newly adopted godfather.” During the day, Xu Yun heard the crowd talking about Ruan QingShuang’s situation. If Ruan QingShuang had such an amazing friend, Lu Bao never would’ve had the guts to come bother her. Thus he deduced that this cold beauty must be connected with GuoGuo.

“You?” The cold beauty’s tone had a trace of sneering disdain.

“Hey, hey, doesn’t it seem very fitting?” Xu Yun said to the cold beauty, and blinked. “I think you probably have some kind of internal injury, and need some help, no? Internal injuries... We had better treat it.”

“Hmph!” The cold beauty coldly snorted. An intense aura of instant death suddenly whirled around and erupted from her tender body, filling the air with a divine aura. “If you don’t want to die, then hold your tongue!”

“Die? Who isn’t afraid of death? But, if you continue to let that injury sit without treatment, I’ll definitely survive till morning...” Xu Yun laughed, “Say it already. What kind of relationship do you have with GuoGuo?”

“Hmph!” The cold beauty again coldly scoffed. She turned around before executing her amazing footwork, and like a flying arrow disappeared in the distance.

“Trying to run?” Xu Yun called as he charged forward, chasing after her.

Two silhouettes, one in front and one in back, like two streaks of cold light in the dim of the night, swiftly raced from the panacea restaurant!

A stylishly-dressed, young profligate was just leaving a bar not too far away. Lovingly and drunkenly holding an equally drunk piece of ass in a miniskirt, he was pondering to get to some hotel to get a room. He only briefly felt a swift and fierce ice cold wind cutting by his ear. Two dark shadows instantaneously flashed past, without a shadow or trace!

The youth’s jaw dropped in shock. Vigorously using both hands to rub his eyes, he looked around again, but not a single person’s shadow could

be seen. He couldn't help wondering that, today, to get this girl, he didn't drink that much!

The stylish youth's brain was dumbstruck – he couldn't help feeling weak in his legs. He fell on his butt, and called out, “Mommy! I saw a ghost!”

When the flickering two gongfu* practitioners already raced for 1 kilometer, suddenly the cold beauty abruptly stopped – her tip toes touched the ground, and her soft body like water, instantly halted.

TN: More commonly seen kung-fu using a different romanization.

Xu Yun also wasn't careless. There was pressure in his navel, making each step feel like 1000 pounds, and the situation was just as before. The divine anger from earlier had not quelled from the cold beauty's face.

“Who the hell are you?” The cold beauty's expression was frosty cold, but her tone carried a hint of surprise.

“Haha, just a little bug that was betrayed...” When discussing himself, his expression flashed with anguish, but in an instant it disappeared, “How about you? What is the relationship between you and GuoGuo? Don't think about running, you can't outrun me.”

“Betrayed?” The cold beauty's elegant brow furrowed a bit, her fierce gaze trained on Xu Yun. After a while it relaxed, and she said, “GuoGuo – take care of her for me. When my wounds heal I will take her away.”

“I'm her godfather, taking care of her is something I should do, but you're saying that you can take her away when you want to... That isn't very proper is it?” Xu Yun smiled and said, “I still don't even know who you are.”

“You really wanna know who I am?” The cold beauty was proud to her very bones.

“Bullsh't, if big daddy didn't want to know, did you think I was so bored that I'd go play with you in some marathon hurricane until my groin hurt?” Xu Yun secretly complained to himself, at last he said, “Of course.”

“Qiu Yan!”

“What, this name, why was hearing it familiar? Qiu.....Yan... Qiu....Yan!” Xu Yun said it a few times – suddenly the color on his face changed, startled he said, “Violent Fox Lady Qiu Yan?”

Cry~ Xu Yun inhaled a breath of cold air, he sure had some bad luck.

The Violent Fox, Lady Qiu Yan’s reputation, if brought up in the Underworld would strike terror in countless elites!

That year Millenium Feng unified the Suzhou Province Underworld, a feat which couldn’t be done without the Violent Fox. She fell tragically wielding the Dragon Abyssal supple blade in the midst of a swarm of elites, the smallest estimation is at least hundreds of them. There was a saying that if Giant Owl Feng MingGuo faction didn’t get the Violent Fox’ help, they could never unite the jumbled dragons and snakes of Suzhou’s Underworld.

Violent Fox Lady Qiu Yan was an absolute elite in the Underworld, in fact, an elite among elites!

But the Suzhou Province Underworld had since undergone a seismic reshuffle. Suzhou’s Giant Owl, Millenium Feng was eliminated, and in the end the Violent Fox Lady Qiu Yan and the Feng family’s princess whereabouts became unclear. No one had heard of them since.

Xu Yun never would have thought the Violent Fox Qiu Yan would go to a quiet place like HeDong City’s WenHui district. Saying it aloud was really like a fantasy story.

Thinking of this, Xu Yun suddenly realized something, and simply couldn’t resist saying it and curiously asked, “GuoGuo....is her surname Feng?”

“What you know, many also know.” Qiu Yan’s gaze guardedly watched Xu Yun!

The man in front of her looked slovenly to the max, with a get-up like a day laborer who moved bricks. His physique was big and stalwart, but his valor unfathomable!

But somehow this kind of person surprisingly seemed to know quite a bit about the Underworld. based on this, Qiu Yan could conclude that this Xu Yun was definitely not as simple as he looked.

Xu Yun looked dumbfounded. He never thought that his goddaughter would have such a background, no wonder she was so wicked. Millenium Feng's treasured granddaughter, now that was the princess of Suzhou's Underworld!

"GuoGuo's situation is not as simple as you think. The more you know, the easier it is to die!" Qiu Yan coldly spoke to Xu Yun. Certainly Xu Yun being able to keep up with her made him quite interesting, but she was suffering from very serious internal injuries. Her body couldn't hold up against the full power from a 2nd-class elite.

This was also the reason why Qiu Yan made this choice, if she took GuoGuo away now, the pursuers were too powerful. As of now, GuoGuo was safest in the panacea restaurant, and she could have a respite to heal.

As long as her wounds were fully healed, she could definitely defend against that crazy dog, and have certainty in protecting GuoGuo.

Xu Yun took a deep breath. This year was truly not turning out peacefully. Originally he had planned of going somewhere and relaxing for a few years, but out of nowhere he came across this complex affair.

"Since it's like this, I'm still GuoGuo's godfather, if you have any difficulties let me know. Maybe I can help you." Just as Xu Yun opened his mouth Qiu Yan immediately put up her guard, and then continued, "If you believe me."

"And why should I believe you?" Qiu Yan wouldn't easily believe any person. In her world, trust was like a deadly snake – there could always be the time where poison could be spat! You could die at any time!

There were only two people in this world that she would trust – one was the currently missing Millenium Feng GuoMing, and one was the little devil in the panacea restaurant GuoGuo.

*Feng GuoMing is his actual name.

Qiu Yan wasn't the type that coveted life and feared death. Those who feared death would not become earth-shakingly famous in the Underworld. She remained unmarried and was indifferent to life and death. But for GuoGuo's sake, she would never allow herself to die.

Xu Yun smiled widely, "That internal injury of yours long ago damaged your heart and lungs severely. At most after 3 days, you will have diminished mental capacity and confusion. If you still don't balance your five elements' yin yang then... I think you should already know the effects of counterflow in your blood vessels. At that point, no one can save you."

Qiu Yan was thoroughly astonished. With one comment, Xu Yun completely exposed the problem she was most worried about! He could see everything – plainly speaking Xu Yun was truly an extraordinary healer.

Seeing Qiu Yan was no longer speaking, Xu Yun continued, "You don't have a choice. If you don't want to believe me, I even dare to guarantee that after a week, you will die very horribly."

"I'll wade through these rough waters." Qiu Yan's voice was just as fierce and cold as before, "Do you not fear death?"

"There's no other way. Who permitted us to recognize GuoGuo as a goddaughter?" Xu Yun shrugged his shoulders, showing a relaxed expression.

Qiu Yan lightly bit her red lip and a small bit of blood came out, "I know you aren't weak, but the people coming to kill me and GuoGuo however..."

"However what?" Xu Yun grinned as effortlessly he said, "However too handsome?"

"Hmph." Qiu Yan berated herself with a cold scoff. Her expression obviously full of disdain, "I'm afraid that before a near first-class elite, you aren't even worth them lifting a shoe."

A near first-class elite!? Xu Yun was really shocked for a bit, a near first-class elite was something he was very clear about.

The place where he was at did have a few near first-class elites, but none of them were world-shocking treasures of existences.

Was there really such elites mixed within the masses? All of them were involved in the Underworld?

Since when did the Underworld become so attractive?

Seeing Xu Yun's expression, there was nothing Qiu Yan could say, after all, she originally didn't expect anyone to help!

"Those near-first class elites, who are they?" Xu Yun threw his gaze on Qiu Yan. Like Qiu Yan's strength before she suffered injury, those fearsome pursuers are also near-1st class elite level right?

Qiu Yan's wintry cold gaze stopped on Xu Yun, her red lips did not say a single word.

Xu Yun asked again, "Even if it's a dog or cat, it still has a name right?"

Qiu Yan expressionlessly asked, "You really want to know?"

"I want to know!"

"Really?"

Xu Yun felt like he was being played with, annoyed he said, "You want to say it but you won't!"

Qiu Yan's eyes revealed a cold disdain, it seemed to her Xu Yun was nothing more than talk. If he really had to risk his life for GuoGuo, she didn't think he could do it. Qiu Yan didn't believe other people were like her, willing to risk their lives for GuoGuo.

"The restaurant is recruiting waiters, monthly salary of 1000. It covers food, living expenses, and healing." Xu Yun relaxed his eyebrows. "If you have interest, come to the restaurant and apply. We'll welcome you at any time."

Qiu Yan's cold guard relaxed for the first time since talking to Xu Yun, although she didn't say anything.

"You don't need to follow me anymore, otherwise I'll fix you up good!"

Qiu Yan finished talking and immediately turned, her footsteps lightly tapping off the ground and left to the side.

This time, Xu Yun didn't give chase, but cracked a smile. This woman was some badass – having taken such a heavy injury, she still had a violent temper and arrogance to the bone, no mistake. Worthy of her reputation, plus another word, “respect”. Indeed she had strength worthy of veneration.

When Xu Yun arrived at his place, it was already dawn. After quickly taking a shower, he went and sat cross-legged on his bed.

With both hands flat on his knees, following an internal yoga repair technique, he inhaled air into his abdomen, with a rhythm that was relaxed, but not slow.

ShiFu (Master) had Xu Yun practice breathing techniques every day, inhaling and exhaling. It helped to clear up turbulent energy inside the heart and lungs, helping to keep his internal energies clean and pure. This was so that Xu Yun could adjust his circulation channels as quickly as possible. The purpose was for freeing him as quickly as possible from falling to the influences of darkness.

Chapter 6: Steal a Kiss

Yin Long's death made Xu Yun's inner evil surge. At the time ShiFu had told Xu Yun, that if he didn't purge his inner evil, he would forever remain below true experts, unable to break through to the next realm.

Every day Xu Yun would practice according to ShiFu's personal instruction of inhaling and exhaling techniques to adjust his own boundaries, however his inner evil never showed any ablation.

However today, after following the Violent Fox Lady Qiu Yan on that chase, Xu Yun felt a sense that the inner evil seemed to ease a bit.

Although this kind of feeling lasted for just a moment, it encouraged him to train harder with this unreliable method – was finding and contesting a near-peak expert a solution to completely banish his inner evil?

Before leaving off to somewhere, ShiFu proposed this idea. The result was an overwhelming shaming rejection, criticizing that this unreliable method was something only a wretch could propose!

Alas, as many days passed, Xu Yun trained his breathing exercises daily, but never felt his inner evil weakening. After a while it was normal to feel a bit of impatience, so he boldly tested the theory out.

Xu Yun sighed, he never would've thought that this time, the Chinese Underworld would have such a major reshuffle that was this unexpectedly colossal. Even the Giant Owl Feng MingGuo, vast like Mount Tai, barely managed to escape. It seems this area had a conspiracy that definitely was like a wolf's lair – too deep to measure.

Xu Yun also never would have thought that GuoGuo was surprisingly Millenium Feng's only, precious granddaughter. The Feng Clan's precious daughter was definitely that earth-shakingly famous, little witch of the Suzhou Underworld.

Who would dare to believe that Xu Yun is acquainted with such a famous and precious granddaughter?

“Forget it, I’ll stop thinking about it.” Xu Yun shook his head. Tomorrow he had to get up early to go to work. If he was late and messed up, GuoGuo would penalize his salary.

Xu Yun got up early and directly headed to the panacea restaurant. Ruan QingShuang was mopping and GuoGuo was holding a washcloth and tiptoe-ing in her chair.

“Daddy, why don’t you say yourself what time it is?” GuoGuo seriously pointed at her genuine Disney Mickey Mouse watch, “The early bird gets the worm.”

Tch! This girl...

Xu Yun picked up GuoGuo and put her on the reception desk. He directly started tickling her, “Early worm gets eaten by the bird!”

“Hahaha...” GuoGuo laughed particularly brightly.

Ruan QingShuang couldn’t do anything about GuoGuo on the table, so she helplessly said, “GuoGuo, stop bothering people. Don’t disturb Uncle Xu Yun from going to prepare the kitchen. Stop causing trouble.”

Xu Yun heard Ruan QingShuang also acquiesced to addressing him (as uncle), he internally swelled with elation, “Alright, GuoGuo go help mommy scrub the chairs, daddy has to go to work.”

“Mkay, pay attention to details! Working with the boss, perception is a must.” GuoGuo had the aura of a small manager. She said in a low voice, “If you wanna pick up my mommy you need to be hard-working.”

“GuoGuo!” Ruan QingShuang’s pretty face blushed as she glared.

Xu Yun couldn’t help but laugh.

Once it hit lunch time, contrary to expectations, the panacea restaurant had a ton of customers.

The spectacle was like a flag unfurling in the breeze, with mountains and seas of people coming for lunch in huge crowds.

GuoGuo excitedly stood up directly on the reception desk. Holding and shaking a laptop and wagging her hand like a beckoning money-cat,

“Seniors, aunts, and uncles, please place your order! Check-out is here!”

TN: money cats are symbols of good luck and fortune.

With such a cute little bookkeeper directing people, the customers couldn't resist ordering extra. Several beautiful women couldn't resist pinching GuoGuo's little cheeks.

“To earn money, I have to sell myself a bit like an alluring beauty sells her face.” GuoGuo said glumly. GuoGuo certainly wasn't too happy, but instead said nothing and gave a welcoming smile just like a flower.

Ruan QingShuang felt that everything in front of her was just like a dream. The panacea restaurant lately had been dull. Although not on the verge of closing, it was just barely scraping by.

Ruan QingShuang originally used secret recipes from a famous lineage for healthy and health-maintaining dishes. After Xu Yun was hired into the mix, he used techniques that were more palatable, eliminating the taste of Chinese medicine. Even children liked it, including GuoGuo who also felt deeply about it.

Most remarkable was Xu Yun's ginseng orchid soup with lean meat. It cancelled the orchid's unusual flavor. Originally a very unpopular choice, the orchid soup went so far as becoming an absolute hit. Customers praised it non-stop!

“Old man Li, in the past wasn't your master the one who cooked for the Emperor? This is your field, did you come to judge it?” A 60+ year old man beside Li asked him.

“This dish is absolutely excellent!” Old man Li nodded his head repeatedly, praising non-stop. “I never would have guessed that this chef has quite a bit of skill with Chinese medicine flavors! It must be known, these are skills that most people in the imperial kitchens couldn't grasp their entire lives!”

Many young people heard these two old-timers chatting, making them anticipate the imperial kitchens' flavors eagerly – what exactly did the creations of the panacea cuisine taste like?

Ruan QingShuang secretly pondered that GuoGuo was truly a lucky star. She went so far as to give her such an amazing chef, and yet his salary was still low.

GuoGuo's hands had cramped from counting money, but she still laughed like no other. A pair of small hands rapped on the calculator with a pi-li-pa-la sound. Her mind was very clear, methodical, and on all accounts there wasn't a single mistake.

The business of the panacea restaurant exploded, the people who discovered it spread the word very quickly on the internet until Lu Bao heard about it. Lu Bao was still biding his time, and directly slipped into the restaurant. He never imagined that business would be so good that it left him speechless.

As GuoGuo was stuffing stacks of cash into the drawer, the sharp-eyed Lu Bao discovered it in an instant. He lowered his posture and soundlessly made his way to the reception desk.

GuoGuo suddenly felt a sense of danger and turned her head and saw Lu Bao's still bruised face hanging a sinister smile, looking disapprovingly at her.

Lu Bao couldn't possibly think of GuoGuo as a problem, "Little miss beautiful, someone is looking for you outside. Go outside and play yeah? Leave this to uncle to handle and it will be fine."

"Pshh, are you tricking a three-year old?" Is GuoGuo at the level of an urchin? How can just a few words trick GuoGuo?" GuoGuo said with disdain. Her face was now full of contempt as she said, "Mister wants to claim me as a relative to try to get connections, but this little lady won't bite."

Lu Bao was worried Ruan QingShuang would finish whatever she was busy with and discover him. Seeing GuoGuo wasn't easily fooled, he ferociously glared at her and like a tiger said, "Will you believe me if I say I'll sell you to the people in the middle of nowhere as a child bride?! You little sh't..."

"Daddy!" A clear and tender voice sounded out. GuoGuo wasn't going to

fall for this trick.

Lu Bao still hadn't learned his lesson. A figure towered over him, his stare unbroken. Lu Bao's pupils flashed alarmingly with sheer terror, completely doubled in size. "B...b...brother...."

Xu Yun cleanly and orderly raised his leg. Swiftly and ferociously like icy wind, he kicked Lu Bao right in the stomach!

Lu Bao curled up with stomach pain! He flew directly out the reception area, and with a crash, landed kneeling on the floor. The stomach acid in his belly nearly came out!

"Are you a toy? Done after that?" Xu Yun loosened his arms with big circles. "Scaring a little kid, is it very profitable eh?"

Many of the customers heard the commotion and threw disdainful glares. Ruan QingShuang was also drawn to the sound, and seeing Lu Bao on the floor, she frowned her brow in anger and shouted, "What are you doing here! Scram!"

"Are you waiting for me to escort you?" Xu Yun was too lazy to dirty his hands.

Lu Bao's forehead dripped sweat – hearing Xu Yun speak was getting mercy. He lowered his head and bowed, clutching his stomach as he fled. Inside though he was gritting his teeth angrily, though he didn't dare let out so much as a fart.

"Worthy of being my daddy!" GuoGuo giggled loudly – suddenly sniffing the air, "Huh....what's this smell?"

Xu Yun also smelled a scorched smell, suddenly he frowned, cr'p! The fire was still on for the pot!

.....

Even with the small episode, there was no effect on the business of the panacea restaurant. As soon as it was midday, approximately 2-300 customers worth of income was quite consistent.

"7368!" GuoGuo proudly declared, wiggling her little bottom left and

right. She shook a stack of bills and an account book. They had money at last – on Ruan QingShuang's face there was a relaxed smile. What else could possibly excite GuoGuo more?

Ruan QingShuang experienced a sense of comfort she had never experienced before. In the past, one day's worth of income was 2-300 Yuan. After expenses, pure profit was plentiful, and today in the tight space of 2 hours in one afternoon of operation, they had surprisingly earned income that exceeded the 7000 barrier!

Xu Yun took off the apron and walked out of the kitchen. His face beamed, "Shuang-jie, your inherited recipes of the panacea restaurant are well received."

"I never would've believed business would be so good!" Ruan QingShuang exclaimed. Ruan QingShuang didn't know that it was all thanks to the flyers that Xu Yun arranged for. "Do you think that other days will also be like today?"

"Of course, getting better is a must." Xu Yun smiled till his eyes were tiny, "Maybe in 3-5 months, we'll be able to open an even bigger panacea restaurant."

"Really? Today was tough on you!" Ruan QingShuang got somewhat carried away... Unexpectedly almost like she was possessed, she snuck a kiss on Xu Yun's cheek!

Of course, after such a move, she herself felt it was too sudden. In an instant her face flushed red. Even though she had grown up, it was the first time she had ever been so close to a man.

But just now was like some kind of mysterious power, a crazy motion beyond Ruan QingShuang's control.

Was it because this man brought about so much change?

Xu Yun, after this situation... In the past, he had to follow a sweaty herd of some old men's playboy sons everyday, eternally unable to bathe cleanly. As it was, how would he ever know of a woman's tender touch? Just now Ruan QingShuang's gentle kiss shocked his entire body like a

gunshot!

This could match winning the lottery!

“♪ Give me a kiss~ kiss my face and leave a love mark~♪!” GuoGuo saw it and immediately began singing, “Give me a kiss~♪ so that in my heart I will think of you~♪.”

TN: It's the lyrics from a classic love song if you're curious:

Ruan QingShuang heard the singing and immediately escaped to the reception desk, her face beet red with no signs of fading. She firmly kissed GuoGuo's forehead, “Were you happy with that just now?”

“Completely can't compare with kissing daddy just now.” GuoGuo said matter-of-factly. GuoGuo had to point out the vast difference.

Ruan QingShuang squinted at GuoGuo with her face flushing to an even deeper hue of red and she firmly said to GuoGuo, “Then how about GuoGuo follow mommy upstairs, mommy can make you tender....”

Chapter 7: Big Breasts, No Brains?

“Not spanking right?” GuoGuo felt a chill, and quickly fled from Ruan QingShuang’s side. Step by step she ran to Xu Yun without turning, and said, “Daddy, Mommy already confessed. Aren’t you going to confess too?”

“How do I confess?” Xu Yun asked GuoGuo stupidly.

GuoGuo sighed heavily, “Really, apples can’t drop from a rotten tree...”

“GuoGuo! Still saying nonsense! Do you not want this Mickey hairpin now?” Ruan QingShuang glared at GuoGuo, “Say any more nonsense and we’ll see if anyone will coax you to sleep at night!”

GuoGuo blew out some air. Though she didn’t care that much about a Mickey hairpin, but when she heard about going to sleep alone she was scared. She lifted her head, and looked at Xu Yun with teary eyes, “Daddy, lately GuoGuo has nothing but nightmares. If mommy isn’t coaxing, what am I going to do?”

Xu Yun’s protective instinct suddenly ignited, “Fear not! GuoGuo still has me. From now on, godfather will help you sleep. We aren’t afraid of nightmares!”

“But I’m still just a little girl. How could a girl stay alone with a guy, like a hot tinderbox... What if something happens?” GuoGuo seriously said as she wiped her falling tears.

What the hell! What the hell is this kid thinking! Xu Yun really wanted to look for some vermicelli and strangle himself dead!

Ruan QingShuang, fearing that GuoGuo would say some more mind-exploding words quickly changed the subject. “Xu Yun, I want to hire a server for the restaurant and a garnish assistant. What do you think?”

“Sounds good, getting me a garnish assistant sounds great.” Xu Yun went with the flow, no longer trying to figure out GuoGuo. In his head, clearly getting an assistant would deliver themselves to the door.

Ruan QingShuang was decisive, “Now since we have some cash but no workers, when they come we can see their skills yeah?”

“I’ll go too!” GuoGuo instantly leapt out of the last topic. “I’ll say this first, we can’t pay a salary of more than 1000. The best choices are work-study students. Not playing with our consciences is good.”

Ruan QingShuang and Xu Yun looked at each other, and really wanted to take this little manager with them. Having such a perceptive GuoGuo with them to check the applicants, the applicants would definitely not cause them to suffer losses.

Meanwhile, just as the 3 were ready to go, outside the restaurant, there was a whizzing sound – five Jinbei vans shaped like loaves of bread arrived, surrounding the panacea restaurant in a battle formation. All 5 opened their doors at the same time, and 30+ people came out, immediately opening the doors and entering.

In the center of 30 or so people, a single bald fatty was the flashiest. He loosened his shoulders. His fierce hawk-like eyes resembled a jackal’s, and his visage was just as detestable.

Xu Yun glanced over and knew they were here for trouble. He marched over in front of Ruan QingShuang and GuoGuo, shielding them, and asked, “You still want to eat this late?”

“We’re eating.” The bald hawk-eyed fatty said with a ravenous look in his eyes. With a single sentence, 30+ people immediately sat down.

“How the f’ck is that chair so hard! You want to kill this big daddy?”

“Bullsh’t! There isn’t even a bit of water? Bring the tea!”

“What the f’ck! You get over here and scrub this seat!”

Tall, small, fat, and skinny underlings of all different types, after sitting down began beating the tables, smashing the chairs, and hurling insults at the owner’s mother! Here or there, all of them took part in hooliganism with the aura of hoodlums.

Ruan QingShuang had never seen such behavior before. Internally she froze and felt alarmed and anxious.

GuoGuo also silently moved and hid behind Xu Yun, her small hand

grasping his clothes.

Concerning fighting level, Xu Yun could be considered Ancestor Class, so with one glance, he could tell these hoodlums were not at all like the type of guys like QiangZi's. With one wave of the bald fatty, it was obvious that everyone else was very obedient. This was definitely the type that had gone through the gauntlet and experienced ruthless sh't.

"Which little dog do you guys work for? If you have a problem we can go talk outside, don't scare the kid." Xu Yun didn't want to play around inside the panacea restaurant.

All the thugs heard Xu Yun insulting the Four Wolves Gang's reputation, and each and every one of them wanted to try to get a piece of Xu Yun. But all were waiting to hear the order from Wei 4th Brother!

Ruan QingShuang pulled GuoGuo and pushed her to the stairs, "GuoGuo be good! Go upstairs by yourself!"

When the bald fatty heard this, suddenly his eyes flashed viciously, "You little sh't, you even have a f'cken kid? Big daddy came here to collect debt, and to have some exercise! You dare to touch someone from the Four Wolves Gang, pft, today Daddy is gonna teach you for free how to behave!"

As he said it, the bald fatty's ruthless eyes gleamed at Ruan QingShuang then coldly cooing he said, "Hmph, now let this Wei 4th Daddy taste that sexy little young mother. She could force guys to not care about living so much! Hehe, I'll let you try exactly 4th Brother's golden gun reverse technique. Just consider it interest on the debt that you owe..."

From some other city, to rise up through hell and becoming a malevolent boss, before doing the dirty work it was necessary to say some obscenities. It was called talking sh't. In fact, the more filthy and dark the words the better!

But without even waiting for him to say the "interest" word, Xu Yun darted like an arrow and punched forwards, looking like he was a divine falcon that just descended from the heavens and attacked! His furious,

violent, and veined fist ruthlessly smashed the bald fatty's mouth! A half of a mouthful of teeth were shattered by this thunderous fist, his mouth dripped with blood! That 200 lbs body flew backwards – the chair he was sitting on was smashed with a 'kacha' sound!

The Wei 4th boss felt that his entire face had been torn to pieces! The thugs were terrified, their hearts felt a storm was on its way.

The surrounding underlings that saw their boss in that state naturally would get furious! They weren't the type to have jelly legs after their leader went down, with a bang they all stood up and attacked this bold son of a b'tch, this little calf that dared to attack Wei 4th Brother!

Xu Yun tightly spun and gave a swift Shadow Kick, slamming down one of them. His hands were carrying an ashtray that who knows when he picked up, and ruthlessly pounded it into the second person's face! The ash tray broke in half, that person too, had his face covered in blood, his condition unknown.

Lurking in the crowd was a person that grabbed a chair, and lifted it over his head but then he roared "Ah!" and dropped down on his knees.

How could Xu Yun not hear the fiercely swift wind of a hidden weapon coming in? Quickly, like a flash of lightning, he stomped another one down, and discovered that the hidden weapon was merely an ordinary tree branch now damaged. His heart grew anxious and surprised, immediately and easily seeing a shadow behind a phoenix tree appearing clearly.

"Pretty damn good hidden weapons techniques, seems that the infamous reputation of the venerated Violent Fox isn't only the Dragon Abyssal supple blade..." Xu Yun calmed down, his hands didn't stop at all. Raising his leg, another person was blasted down!

30+ ferocious thugs from the Four Wolves Gang – two masters, one outside and one inside. The one clear, and one with hidden synergy settled more than half in an instant!

Just at this moment, a blue and white police motorcycle rumbled outside, stopping at the panacea restaurant entrance!

“Everyone freeze!” Inside the restaurant, a delicate voice burst out amidst the miserable groaning crowd. Standing with a heroic pose at the entrance of the panacea restaurant, was a lady cop!

Xu Yun, out of the corner of his eye, aimed. He couldn’t help feeling flustered, I’ll force my way through... should be good.

The lady cop’s face gave off a young look like the face of a student, with crescent-like brows, white teeth, and bright eyes. She was delicate and had a graceful posture – fine and exquisite! A thin waist like a water serpent was wearing shorts that couldn’t conceal smooth and creamy jade-white legs!

The two curves on her chest were like full moons, and looked very accommodating! Xu Yun instantly thought of the Nobel Prize winner Mo Yan’s book, Big Breasts, Wide Hips’s first two words.

“Stop! Police!” With an air of stern righteousness the lady cop yelled out, her hands already reaching for the gun on her waist belt. This is China, even if she had the right to use the gun, very rarely would she have to draw it and fire it.

Within the Four Wolves Gang, a person wanting to take advantage of the lady cop suddenly appeared. Just for that he used a despicable tactic against Xu Yun.

But Xu Yun’s hands never showed any sign of slowing – his left fist turned into a palm and bashed fiercely into the throat of the one in front! His right foot immediately formed a hook, and his toes ruthlessly kicked into another’s belly! His movements were clean and agile, another one bites the dust!

“Everyone stop! Everyone put your hands around your head and squat on the floor!” The lady cop shouted, suddenly drawing her gun! Her expression towards this crowd that obviously didn’t take her seriously was exceptional discontent.

Xu Yun readied a tool for rear-naked choke techniques – in front the Four Wolves Gang members instantly grabbed the backs of their heads and squatted. He looked left and right, only just now discovering the

awesome sight. Of everyone in the entire restaurant brawl, only he was poking out like a sore thumb. Everyone else was squatting besides him.

Even if one's gong-fu is good, a vegetable knife is still dangerous, let alone a gun?

Also the shadow outside behind the phoenix tree flashed and disappeared. Xu Yun smiled inside, seems that looking for a waiter really won't be necessary.

"What are you doing all distracted? Squat! Just now everyone was fighting like a bunch of activists, now you're pretending to be shocked?" The lady cop used her gun and motioned at Xu Yun, "Yo, I'm talking to you."

"Oh come on! Brother is a good guy, get it! Girl work that brain, really, big chest no brains!" Of course, Xu Yun saying these words were calculated. He smiled, "Police little sister, look at my outfit, could I be a part of these guys?"

"Call me Officer Qin!" The lady cop gleamed as she said officer. Qin Wan'er, these 3 big words were printed next to her picture, her ID's embossed seal was distinctly clear.

Qin Wan'er looked Xu Yun up and down, gauging him, sleeveless vest, flowery shorts, flipflops...sweaty....

Xu Yun mirrored Qin Wan'er looking her over a loop.

"Do you think that get-up is really attractive?" Qin Wan'er asked.

Ruan QingShuang seized the chance to explain, "Officer Qin, Xu Yun is the chef. He's not with these bad guys!"

Qin Wan'er turned her head to look at Ruan QingShuang. Seeing this startling beauty, enough to destroy a nation and her perfect figure of a boss lady, she was quite impressed. Ruan QingShuang had such a deeply good temperament that anyone would like.

"You are...?"

"I'm Ruan QingShuang, the boss of this panacea restaurant." Ruan

QingShuang smiled.

“It was you that called us?” Qin Wan’er wrinkled her brow, earlier the emergency caller’s voice sounded like a child. Who would’ve thought it would be such a slim and graceful woman?

Ruan QingShuang shook her head, she was simply worried. Calling the cops had completely slipped her mind.

She looked at Xu Yun again. Xu Yun shrugged his shoulders wordlessly. He definitely wouldn’t have been able to call the cops, and he didn’t like having the cops participating in his affairs either.

Was it Qiu Yan? Xu Yun very quickly dismissed the idea. How could the Violent Fox that reigned in the Underworld call the cops? And the other side was just some stinking rotten shrimp on the table....

On the floor above, the tap tap of footsteps sounded as GuoGuo charged down the stairs – her head rushing straight into the arms of Qin Wan’er, “Police sister, you finally came to save GuoGuo!”

Everyone suddenly realized what had happened and who originally called the police!

Chapter 8: The Restaurant Suffers Theft

As Qin Wan'er saw GuoGuo, suddenly her face lit up and suddenly she felt a sense of loving affection towards the clever little child.

In that moment, the heroically blazing fire in Qin Wan'er's stern eyes suddenly changed to gentle and loving.

Xu Yun saw the entirety of Qin Wan'er's metamorphosis. He smiled helplessly – when it comes to cuteness, who can beat GuoGuo?

“Little beautiful, can you tell big sister just what happened?” Qin Wan'er crouched down smiling widely, with none of the ferocity from before.

“Mommy and daddy have a small business, and these bad guys came to cause trouble!” GuoGuo was filled with indignation and said, “Wan'er-jiejie you have to help mommy and daddy teach these bad guys a lesson for me!”

Xu Yun and Ruan QingShuang were both stunned and amazed. Qin Wan'er's jaw dropped with surprise, she then looked at the other two. Both were quite young, how could they have a child of this age? Was it possible that they got pregnant underaged and had a pregnant marriage?

Ruan QingShuang quickly changed the subject, “Officer Qin, GuoGuo is his goddaughter, I..... I and Xu Yun.... It's not like what you think.”

“Then you guys can develop like Wan'er-jiejie.” GuoGuo said in absolute seriousness. With one sentence, she left all the adults not knowing whether to laugh or cry.

Qin Wan'er didn't want to stay tangled with this stuff. “How about you guys follow me for a trip, I need to take down some notes. I'll definitely make these hooligans receive what they deserve!”

“Mmm!” GuoGuo was first to agree. “GuoGuo will definitely tell Wan'er-jiejie everything she knows about the situation.”

“Good!” Wan'er again tenderly pinched GuoGuo's cheeks. Then she instantly drew out her cell phone to call the local police department of

WenHui district to dispatch support to arrest the bald Wei and the rest of the Four Wolves members.

Obviously, Xu Yun, Ruan QingShuang and GuoGuo had all been invited to the WenHui district's police station.

Xu Yun and Ruan QingShuang plus GuoGuo formed a trio that would dazzle anywhere they went. GuoGuo would also call out mommy and daddy.

At the police station, everyone thought that this careless and sloppy guy didn't deserve this kid's perfect mother. Many young police officers were even wondering that if this beauty with a child were to marry them, would they completely lose control?

A beauty's power is so great that Ruan QingShuang and GuoGuo received the best treatment – pouring tea, bringing water, and carrying over chairs! But Xu Yun could only stand on the side by himself.

Xu Yun didn't like it all, bull! This was obviously sexist discrimination!

Qin Wan'er and a few other officers sat across from them, "Well let's hear it, just what exactly happened?"

Ruan QingShuang hadn't even opened her mouth when GuoGuo seized the response, "Wan'er-jiejie, it was like this: a scoundrel owed those bad guys money, so he relied on mommy saying that she was his sister-in-law. Then he let those bad guys demand money from mommy! My mom hasn't even married yet so how could she be that scoundrel's sister-in-law!"

After GuoGuo was done, besides Wan'er, the other male cops sighed internally. It's such a pity, not marrying and giving birth to a child. Really, who was this useless bastard that would recklessly throw away such treasure!

To the side, Xu Yun received even more cold glares...

Xu Yun and Ruan QingShuang were already helpless and too lazy to interrupt to explain. They could only pray GuoGuo, the grade schooler, wouldn't say too much. Truly they were afraid she would say something shocking without stopping.

However, Qin Wan'er seemed really chummy with little grade school GuoGuo and they were like fated friends. After eight pages of notes, she surprisingly corresponded with this not-even-seven year old kid.

"You guys don't get it twisted." Qin Wan'er turned to her colleagues who bore disdainful looks. She continued to question GuoGuo, "Have they harassed you guys many times before?"

"Yup." GuoGuo nodded her head: "After I was adopted by mommy, they came several times, mommy paid for that scoundrel twice."

"....." Qin Wan'er completely didn't understand what she was talking about – after "recognizing" her mother?

Ruan QingShuang didn't even know how to start, and let GuoGuo take the role since a child's words have no sin. If she said anything inaccurate, such as about her and Xu Yun, she would intervene.

GuoGuo continued, "The third time they wanted 20,000. It was daddy who came out and helped us. That's why they came and attacked mommy and daddy today."

Qin Wan'er leered at Xu Yun, and then peered at Ruan QingShuang, "Was it so?"

"Yes." Ruan QingShuang nodded – GuoGuo's recounting ability was flawless.

"Mmm, okay." Qin Wan'er wrote down each thing, then raising her head again and gazing at Xu Yun she asked, "Have you been in the military?"

Xu Yun was shocked for a bit, then shook his head denying, "No I haven't."

Qin Wan'er scrutinized Xu Yun up and down, then the corners of her mouth rose, "Who are you kidding, do you think I don't know military fighting techniques? When I was at police school I trained in it."

Xu Yun laughed out loud, his heart gloomy. If he had known earlier, he would've used street fighting techniques in the fight. He used military

fighting techniques, because he was afraid if he used other techniques he would kill people...

“Cat stance, smash ribs, horse stance attack across, pierce throat, snap kick”, these are all moves from military fighting techniques right?” Qin Wan’er coolly said, her eyes triumphantly looking at Xu Yun, “If you never enlisted, how would you know these techniques?”

TN: These have been converted to their Anglicized versions of wushu moves for familiarity, for more info

“I never went to school, and mingled with the military for 2 years. No good would come from saying I was in the military.” Xu Yun’s face remained cool and his heart rate didn’t jump.

At this time news also came up from the interrogation room. The Four Wolves Wei Bing’s* confession was basically identical to GuoGuo’s statements.

TN: Wei Bing is the actual name Wei 4th boss.

“This shows that Wei Bing didn’t lie, and GuoGuo didn’t lie after all.” Qin Wan’er smiled, stretched her hand out and pinched GuoGuo’s little cheeks.

“That’s right! Wan’er jie, they extorted 30,000 Yuan from my mom! Is there any way to get it back?” GuoGuo asked, her face expectantly waiting.

Ruan QingShuang hesitated, what did this girl say? She was just praised for not lying, but Lu Bao only extorted 20,000 Yuan.

Qin Wan’er nodded seriously to Guoguo, “They are a notorious gang, Wan’er-jiejie will surely help you get revenge! If their boss doesn’t give up thirty thousand Yuan, jiejie won’t let them leave! All right?”

“Excellent!” GuoGuo’s face was covered in excitement!

Looking at Ruan QingShuang, she had an expression like she didn’t know whether to laugh or cry. Xu Yun understood the little money-grubber GuoGuo had definitely just profited...

Seeing that Ruan QingShuang wanted to say something, Xu Yun pulled her aside, shaking his head he whispered, “Those peoples’ crimes deserve punishment.”

Soon after, Qin Wan’er asked a few questions about Ruan QingShuang’s situation. She learned that Ruan QingShuang was just a weak woman relying on herself and also raising GuoGuo, but also needed to be wary of a bunch of gangsters harassing her. Her heart was full of praise for Ruan QingShuang.

At last, the final verdict had concluded – the group of Four Wolves evil-doers would not be spared and Xu Yun’s attacks acted in self-defense and could even be described as courageous.

“QingShuang-jie, you can take GuoGuo and go, hehe, GuoGuo is so cute.” Qin Wan’er really wanted to play with GuoGuo some more.

Qin Wan’er’s way of addressing Ruan QingShuang gave her a feeling of extreme flattery and she said, “Officer Qin, if you ever want some panacea cuisine you must come to my restaurant. GuoGuo and I and also Xu Yun will all especially welcome you.”

“QingShuang-jie, don’t be so polite, just call me Wan’er.” Qin Wan’er smiled, “I’ll definitely go try it!”

“When you come just consider it my treat.” GuoGuo smiled.

Qin Wan’er teased GuoGuo for a bit, then finally stood up. As Xu Yun was getting ready to leave, she stopped him, “You wait.”

Xu Yun hesitated, “What do you still need me for? Didn’t we already decide that big brother is a good guy? Reward money? Bravery award money?”

“What a nice fantasy eh? Beating up an entire group of gangsters and now you want reward money?” Qin Wan’er shook her head, ‘no’, “Wake up you, young guy!”

“Then why are you stopping me? Want my number?” Xu Yun stroked his chin, “If you want to date me, then you have to wait until after 9pm at night.”

Qin Wan'er's face black-lined, "I just wanted to tell you, because of this case I can subpoena you at any time."

"What for?" Xu Yun wasn't exactly pleased that he was being watched by the police, even if this police officer was a big breasted, no brains pretty girl.

"Why do you have so many questions? You are a law abiding citizen no? If you are then you are obliged to cooperate!" Qin Wan'er wasn't the least bit courteous.

Xu Yun was speechless, "That is considered a reason?"

Qin Wan'er gracefully and beautifully turned her body, only leaving Xu Yun a charming silhouette, "Cooperate well with me, be on my beck and call. It will only result in good for you!"

Cooperate with the police? What kind of joke was that! Xu Yun wasn't happy. If he wasn't in GuoGuo's presence he would've already flipped out. Towards police in Xu Yun's mind, were two words: trouble and hatred!

.....

After leaving the police station, it was already nearly 4 pm, so GuoGuo very decisively canceled the plans for the half-day spent at the talent market.

The reason was simple, it was so late that those who showed up now were only two kinds: one was those who had confidence in their ability, and the second type were those who procrastinated and wasted the day away.

Obviously, the first type definitely wouldn't go to their restaurant to do odd jobs, and the second type, GuoGuo wouldn't even give them 100 Yuan.

After discussing it, the two adults and a child, two females and a male, finally decided to go home.

After returning to the panacea restaurant, Ruan QingShuang couldn't help but scream loudly and gasp. The panacea restaurant's window near the street was shattered by someone, and broken glass shards scattered

everywhere.

GuoGuo stared blankly for a while, then immediately screamed out. Taking steps with her little legs, she dashed into the panacea restaurant.

Very quickly, GuoGuo charged into the reception desk, then curled her lip up to cry. The 7000+ Yuan inside the reception table's locked drawer was completely missing.

When Xu Yun saw the window was shattered, he understood everything. He carefully mulled over it for a bit; the situation was too coincidental to be just a normal thief's work. It was also broad daylight, so to break the glass and steal, certainly a huge amount of gall was needed.

If this wasn't revenge for the Four Wolves Gang members, then it definitely had something to do with Lu Bao. Today at noon, Lu Bao dared to take advantage of a lot of people to slip in, so it wasn't hard for him to do something like break the glass.

Besides, Lu Bao had been forced into desperation right now – if he still didn't pay, he feared the Four Wolves Gang would really beat him to death!

Ruan QingShuang was a bit out of sorts – it wasn't easy to earn so much. Maybe that afternoon's hard-earned profits in 2-3 hours simply sprouted wings and flew away. This kind of blow to Ruan QingShuang's psyche was enormous.

GuoGuo was so upset that there wasn't a drop of liveliness in her. If people saw her they would feel remorse.

Letting out a breath, Ruan QingShuang resolutely picked up the phone and called the police.

Chapter 9: Mom, Godfather's Red Apricot is Leaning on the Wall*

*An idiom for an illicit affair.

Once Qin Wan'er heard of the panacea restaurant's case, she took it upon herself to come over on her police motorcycle again. Then she very carefully investigated the scene, gathering the evidence in the area.

"QingShuang-jie, don't worry. I definitely won't let the thief go unpunished." Qin Wan'er seemed very confident in her ability.

GuoGuo wiped her eyes and was finally able to calm down.

"Wan'er, I really don't know how to thank you." Ruan QingShuang softly said as she held onto Qin Wan'er's hand.

"This all should be my duty, to protect the citizens' personal safety and secure their property." Qin Wan'er said with a high degree of principle. She turned her head to look at Xu Yun and said, "I guarantee I'll make every effort to resolve this case within a week!"

Xu Yun couldn't help but to cry out in alarm a bit. "Will this need 1 week? I'll give you some clues. For this case, if it's not the Four Wolves Gang members striking back for revenge, then it must be that one person who went to QingShuang and acted as her brother-in-law – Lu Bao's doing! You only have to capture that person and ask. That'll do."

"Are you the police officer or am I the police officer?" Qin Wan'er of course wasn't convinced. She, in the police academy had always been a class leader – even now to the police station. "I have a sense of proper conduct on how to solve the case. You don't have to teach me. You're just guessing, your basic guess can't withstand scrutiny."

Xu Yun could see that Qin Wan'er was full of confidence, but he couldn't help but to think about that one mission where in the middle they betrayed their superiors and alerted police, and he laughed softly yet scornfully. "A sense of proper conduct? Then for one day let me do the investigating."

“Are you provoking me?” Qin Wan’er widened her eyes. “Xu Yun, if you have the ability to solve the case in one day, I wanna see it.”

“Okay, wanna have a little bet?” Xu Yun readily said. “If there’s no prize then there’s no point.”

“You say what it is and that’s what it is!” Qin Wan’er looked like a retired army, one phrase and she promised anything.

Xu Yun looked at Qin Wan’er again, and couldn’t help but to give her an opportunity one more time. “No regrets?”

“Whoever regrets, is a small doggie bastard!” Qin Wan’er, as before, was still full of confidence in herself. “If you lose, then I will make you work as a spy! Go undercover to help me do something. You cannot refuse!”

Qin Wan’er was quite curious why someone as talented as Xu Yun was working at a small restaurant as a chef, like a case of using a talented person in an insignificant position.

“If you lose, everyday you’ll do odd for jobs for me at the panacea restaurant. I’ll permit you to scrub the dishes, but you don’t get to wash the dishes!” Xu Yun raised his eyebrows in blatant provocation.

“Deal!” Qin Wan’er didn’t even hesitate.

Ruan QingShuang helplessly watched these two fellows. Why were they fighting like little kids... Wasn’t this like playing house?

“Mommy, this is bad.” GuoGuo said towards Ruan QingShuang dead seriously. “From what I can see, this looks like the red apricot is leaning over the wall.”

Uh...Ruan QingShuang decided it was better to not understand GuoGuo!

Qin Wan’er left the restaurant furiously, and Xu Yun also got up to go.

“You’re not really going to look for Lu Bao, right?” Ruan QingShuang couldn’t help but feel somewhat worried. Even if Lu Bao couldn’t endanger Xu Yun, if Lu Bao ganged up together with the Four Wolves Gang members, she was still worried that Xu Yun would get the worst of it.

“Xu Yun loosened his shoulders. “The kitchen is pretty much empty, at night we can’t usually serve customers simmer-fried air right? I’m worried you haven’t earned enough yet have no choice but to pay me. First I’ll go buy some groceries to use as an emergency for tonight.”

“Daddy, I’m going too!” GuoGuo said, already following him out.

Xu Yun shook his finger, whispering to GuoGuo, “GuoGuo, you stay at the restaurant and accompany mommy. Godfather has to first look for someone who works with colored glass to come and give us glass panes, else at night air will leak out. Once the glass worker comes, I’ll depend on GuoGuo to constantly monitor him for godfather.”

Once GuoGuo heard it, it made sense. Right now mom wasn’t too happy, definitely not in the mood to do anything. “Guarantee you will finish your tasks!”

Only now was Xu Yun assured and left, looking for someone to fix the glass, then going to the grocery market and buying enough fresh vegetables and meat. The freezer was definitely going to be filled again. Also, he had to go to a herbal drugstore to buy some ‘female ginseng*’, Chinese artichoke, orchid etc. etc. since they were already running out. He also bought a bit of poria powder, in preparation for a free soup for customers made of poria powder and mung bean that resists heat for the drinker.

TN:* Angelica Sinensis, orchid = Dendrobium Nobile, Poria = type of fungus

Aftering buying everything, Xu Yun then went back to the restaurant. The store’s window panes had already been installed, costing 300 Yuan extra for expedited service. The worker worked fast for the expedited rate, and even worked exceptionally carefully.

“Daddy, why did you buy so much stuff?!” The sharp-eyed GuoGuo seeing Xu Yun, quickly came out to welcome him.

“From now on the panacea restaurant’s business will get better and better... More preparations is always better.” Xu Yun said, then fished out a small, cute hairclip. “Gift for you GuoGuo.”

GuoGuo was overjoyed, this afternoon the gloom from the robbery was swept away. "Daddy is the best! I will definitely help you say good things in front of mommy, don't worry, I will help pick up mommy!"

Xu Yun really wanted to kneel to this girl, afraid she would say more shocking words. Xu Yun speedily went to the kitchen and prepared. Dinner time was fast approaching.

"Mommy." GuoGuo wasn't the type to take things and not deliver, since she took Xu Yun's gift of a hairpin, then she had to help him with that issue. "Do you think godfather is any good? Can you let him have full membership?"

Ruan QingShuang looked at Xu Yun's busy back in the kitchen – her heartfelt gratitude, could it be described in words? This was the only one she acknowledged among all men.

Of course, there were also a lot of men who gave her attentive looks, but Ruan QingShuang knew that those kinds of people's objectives were to get her to sleep with them. She was the child of clean folks, so of course she would become a clean woman. Many men helped Ruan QingShuang who weren't even given a glance and refused.

And Xu Yun was not the same. From the time he helped get rid of Lu Bao, Ruan QingShuang determined Xu Yun as the type of person who gave a sense of security. Although he looked like a sloppy person who neglected their duties, in his eyes there were no distracting thoughts, being very pure.

Not knowing why, a bit of complex but difficult to describe feeling inside Ruan QingShuang had floated up from the bottom of her heart. A dark red surprisingly spread noiselessly from the back of her ear radiating outwards slowly.

GuoGuo only now discovered mama hadn't heard her say anything, instead she was looking in a daze at Xu Yun's figure inside the kitchen, but also a blushing daze.

"Ah, once a woman falls into a trap, it's always hard to free herself." GuoGuo like a little adult sighed, afterwards shaking her head she went

to the reception desk.

Not long after, guests started coming one after another, the panacea restaurant 's business was like before with the explosive popularity. Although not as crazy as the afternoon's long dragon of a line, it still was densely packed. Ruan QingShuang also slowly came out of the gloom of the robbery event, seeking shelter by putting her heart and soul into her work.

The night had 3 hours of bustle. This time, GuoGuo didn't dare to be careless. Taking the money paid, she put all of it in her pocket, and was especially alert at the people looking at her pocket.

"It was tough for you." Ruan QingShuang already viewed Xu Yun with great favor and didn't say thanks. Perhaps Xu Yun didn't know, if he didn't buy the medicine ingredients and foodstuffs, she already didn't have the money to buy medicinal herbs and groceries in bulk.

Xu Yun took off his apron. "Today I'm little tired, going home first. You two rest early too."

"Daddy, just live here." GuoGuo said, holding a little box of yogurt, eating it messily. "Today there was even someone who smashed our windows. Me and mommy will both be scared."

"Um... About that..." Xu Yun really wanted to stay, but tonight he really had something to do.

Ruan QingShuang took the yogurt in GuoGuo's hand. "While eating you still can't stop your mouth? Do you want mommy to seal it?"

"Then I won't say anything." GuoGuo quickly shut up, taking her yogurt with a thump thump she ran upstairs.

Ruan QingShuang was blushing a bit, "Xu Yun, how about you just...."

"Mmm, then I'll get going." Xu Yun was worried Ruan QingShuang would be embarrassed, and without saying much, he directly left the panacea restaurant.

Ruan QingShuang watched Xu Yun's figure getting distant,

disappearing into the darkness of the night. She couldn't help feeling a bit of sourness in her heart. Just now, she wanted to say "How about you just stay", but Xu Yun never gave her the chance to say it all.

It wasn't easy to muster the courage and she was disappointed. Ruan QingShuang really didn't know if next time she would have the courage to again try to say it.

Xu Yun could completely relax about leaving, since he believed as long as GuoGuo was at the panacea restaurant, Qiu Yan would never leave the panacea restaurant's vicinity.

If at night there really was an attack by the Four Wolves Gang, Qiu Yan could easily sweep it away. Even with serious internal injuries, she was the Venerated Violent Fox!

Xu Yun phoned a meet up with QiangZi at the barbecue night market. No way would QiangZi dare to refuse. Directly after leaving KTV* he went straight to the barbecue night market. A few people were seated at a barbecue stall called "Authentic". Xu Yun ordered 5 lbs of roast lamb. Other than weird stuff like lamb kidneys, lamb fries** or horse fish, he ordered 100+ kebabs of everything.

*KTV or karaoke. Not a bunch of guys singing together, always bring the chix ;)

**You don't want to know what this is xD

"Yun-ge, the business at the panacea restaurant was amazing enough yeah?" QiangZi smiled his eyes squinty. With the advertising he did, of course he would also send scouts.

Xu Yun nodded, "It was pretty amazing, that's why I'm inviting you and your brothers out to eat. And that other thing, did you hear anything?"

"I did!" QiangZi did a thumbs up, his face full of respect and worship. "The Four Wolves' bald Wei brought 30+ people to go f'ck up the panacea restaurant, but Xu Yun, you alone dealt with them!"

"Do you know about anything else?" Xu Yun concisely pointed out. "This afternoon the panacea restaurant had its windows shattered, and was

robbed of its money. Do you know who did it?”

QiangZi and his brothers looked at each other. QiangZi sighed and asked, “Then you’re saying.... The Four Wolves Gang retaliated that fast?”

“That’s right!” Among QiangZi’s brothers, the sharpest among them suddenly yelled out, “At past 3pm I saw Lu Bao that fellow was always nearby the panacea restaurant shaking. That dude used to always bully the hot boss of the panacea restaurant. This time, could it be him?”

“You mean that, that little punk broke the windows and stole the money?” QiangZi was startled, then thinking to himself he nodded. “Right, that little punk owed the Four Wolves Gang a gambling debt. It really could be him that did it!”

Xu Yun was now pretty much 100% certain that this was done by Lu Bao. “Normally, where would Lu Bao, that little ant, be around this time?

“Most definitely at the Sky Wolf Casino man!” QiangZi and his brothers all said it simultaneously – seems like they all were very clear about how much Lu Bao loved to gamble.

After finishing saying it, QiangZi’s face color changed. “Yun-ge, you aren’t thinking about....”

Chapter 10: Overturning an Underground Casino

Xu Yun looked at QiangZi, but didn't say a word. His gaze alone told QiangZi that he definitely meant to go.

"Yun-ge, Sky Wolf Casino is the Four Wolves Gang's territory, it's completely justified in its reputation as a wolf's den!" QiangZi couldn't help but swallow saliva. "You don't really want to... Brother, how about we talk it over? Let's see if there's another way?"

"You guys eat, I'm full." Xu Yun already got up. "Where is that place?"

QiangZi really didn't want to say – he was really worried that Xu Yun would ride solo and not live to see the next day, but he didn't have the balls to fight the Four Wolves Gang. He had so many underlings at hand, but the Four Wolves Gang could crush them with a finger.

"BoWen Street." In the end, QiangZi couldn't break Xu Yun's firm gaze.

Before leaving, Xu Yun again left them 2 packs of beers and three pounds of barbecue. QiangZi and the others sincerely lost their appetite. Xu Yun had been loyal to them, but in all honesty they really didn't dare to piss off the Four Wolves Gang. They felt torn!

BoWen Street in WenHui district was near Old Town's famous little alley. Above the street was the most splendid row of orange neon lights above medical and herbal supplies stores. Past that are shampoo rooms* one after another were hanging sheep heads but ripping people off by selling dog meat instead.

*Poses as a place to wash your hair. Extremely thinly disguised whorehouse.

Even though the city was exerting especially tough efforts in anti-pornography and anti-organized crime, these shampoo rooms were like wild weeds that couldn't be eliminated with fire. Everyday the spring winds would blow and they would come back.

“Yo handsome, all by yourself? Why don’t you come in for a wash?” Every shampoo room had a girl at the entrance calling out to Xu Yun.

Xu Yun went from the south side to the north side of BoWen Street without seeing another Majiang hall or arcade, much less a casino. It couldn’t be helped, he went to a shampoo room to ask around.

“Handsome, if you want to come in then come. After a massage you’ll feel totally relaxed, our girls are all very capable. Young and beautiful, satisfaction guaranteed! Sexy and alluring girls are dressed gorgeously, just say it and they will be right up on you.”

Xu Yun lifted his hand and blocked her. He firmly and justly asked, “Not free?”

“Cheh, and you weren’t bad looking either. Do you want young also, and even want us to give you red envelopes too?” Seeing Xu Yun’s outfit and the fact he didn’t have money, that girl was no longer so mindful of him.

Xu Yun took 100 Yuan out of his wallet and waved it around. “I’m inquiring about a place.”

With one glance, she bluntly took the money. “Coming to BoWen Street but you aren’t here for girls... Then it’s definitely to gamble right?”

Xu Yun nodded. He curtly asked, “Where is Sky Wolf Casino?”

She pointed at a pool hall not far away. “Inside that pool hall there is a secret door at the southeast corner. After entering it, go down a floor and there is the Sky Wolf Casino. Handsome, if you win some cash, remember to come to little sister’s place to play!”

Xu Yun no longer paid attention to her. In big strides he went to the pool hall.

The pool hall couldn’t be considered big – it only had 6 pool tables. It had 7 or 8 absentminded young guys playing pool. Seeing Xu Yun come in, they would throw glances at him from time to time. This crowd all had bare upper arms with dragon or tiger tattoos. Basically, they didn’t seem like good people.

Xu Yun didn't say anything, going straight for the southeast corner of the pool hall's bathroom. That girl didn't lie after all. Tightly against the bathroom wall was a wallpaper secret door of the same color as the surrounding wallpaper.

Just as Xu Yun was about to go in, the guys playing pool threw down their pool cues and surrounded him. One of them with a wolf tattoo on his chest and looking like a devil shouted, "What, you want to play? If you aren't playing pool then get out!"

Xu Yun pointed to the casino's secret door. "I want to go in to play for a bit."

"What playing, who told you that there was something to play in there! Hurry and roll out of here, don't make me force you! The wolf-head tattoo guy crinkled his forehead, obviously suspicious of Xu Yun's identity.

After all, inside was a place for gambling and HeDong City was not like Las Vegas – casinos weren't something to be proud of at all. If they didn't run it carefully, they definitely would get their nest ended by the Department of Public Safety. So, unrecognized strangers wanting to get into the casino wasn't so easy.

"I'm Lu Bao's friend. He doesn't have money so he asked me to help bring some over." Xu Yun patted his pants pocket.

The wolf-head finally unfolded his forehead, looking for Lu Bao eh. Today that kid just brought in 10,000 to pay his debt. He never would have thought that that his new friend was rich.

"Then you follow me." The wolf-head guy motioned with his head, and one of the sharp underlings closed the door of the pool hall.

With the wolf-head guy leading him, Xu Yun entered the Sky Wolf Casino.

Inside the casino was a huge commotion of voices – there were at least hundreds of people inside gambling! Even though this place was called Sky Wolf Casino, compared to the casinos Xu Yun had been to in Las Vegas, the difference was huge. At best, it was a small underground

casino.

Even though a sparrow was small, it had a complete set of organs to survive. Inside has everything: Baccarat, Blackjack, French Roulette, Fan Hung**, Poker, High or Low, YaoYinJi, Run Fast, slot machines, Majiang...etc. As long as you want to gamble, if you want it it's there!

**1. Might be Fan Tan, with a mistyped character. Not sure though, since typing it would not bring up such an error; Poker, seems to refer to a specific type of poker, not Texas Hold'em; 猜大小 Cai da xiao, Lit. Guess high low; 摇银机 YaoYinJi is "silver shaking machine", some kind of gambling machine; Run Fast is some card game.

"Lu Bao has only paid half his debt, so I locked him up." The wolf-headed guy glared at all the other people so that they would disperse away. They were looking to see if there was a conman that would get beaten. He continued to lead Xu Yun into a secret passage. "Who are you to him, that you would pay for him?"

Xu Yun sighed. "I am his older brother."

"Yo, brotherhood eh." As he talked, the wolf-head guy already brought Xu Yun to the center of the hidden passage. He dug out a key and opened a heavy metal gate, stepping forward he entered.

Xu Yun went inside, and saw Lu Bao sitting on a chair. His hands were bound, and his mouth was stuffed with a rag. In front of him was a pile of money on a table, roughly 10,000.

The second Lu Bao saw that the wolf-headed guy brought Xu Yun inside, on the spot he could not sit still. His eyes shown with panic and confusion and his mouth shouted "Wu wu wu wu" nonstop!

"Seeing your brother, you don't need to get that excited right?" The wolf-headed guy laughed 'hehe'." He's paying for you. Today, it can be considered that your fingers have all been spared."

"Wu wu wu wu wu!" Lu Bao stared like he wanted to say something.

The wolf-head guy took money from the table. Shaking it at Xu Yun, "Your little brother only had 10,000. Still need another 10,000."

Xu Yun stretched out his hand and grabbed the stack of money the wolf-head guy was holding in his face. Right in front of the astonished wolf-head guy, he stuffed it in his pants pocket. He even smiled politely to the wolf-head guy, "Thanks, ha."

"What's the meaning of this?" The wolf-head guy's face tightened, his face completely ferocious!

"Wu wu wu wu!" With great effort Lu Bao tried to spit out the rag in his mouth.

The wolf-head guy creased his brow, with one movement he pulled the rag out of Lu Bao's mouth. "What the f'ck do you want to say!?"

"3rd Pao-ge, yesterday it was him that beat up LiangZi-ge and the others. Today at noon Wei 4th-ge also fell to his hand!" Lu Bao panic-stricken, looked at Xu Yun, "He's the boyfriend of the lady boss of the panacea restaurant!"

The wolf-head guy was suddenly shocked pale. He could never have imagined that this afternoon, Wei 4th-ge and the 30+ comrades he brought were done in by this kid!

Xu Yun gently closed the metal gate as he passed it. "The 7000 bucks were stolen. The other 3000 I'll just treat as reparations for the glass. You can come with me to the police station, or I can call the police over to come and arrest you, you choose."

Hearing this, Lu Bao was scared till he trembled, his helpless body was still bound and he couldn't move at all. "3rd Pao-ge, you have to save me!"

"Hmph. You think you can take money out of here?" The wolf-head guy laughed coldly. "Then yo daddy is going to have to teach you what a wolf's den is!" His voice was firm, the wolf-head guy with a 'pa' hit a secret alarm device inside the room!

Instantly, the entire casino fell into chaos. Gamblers focusing on escaping fled out the secret tunnel. The rest of them noticed steel bars rushing down!

"This sh'tty doghouse." Xu Yun laughed disdainfully. With a clang, he

shut the heavy metal gate! Exerting force with his wrist, he twisted the handle crooked! With this, whether it was from the inside or outside, it couldn't be opened!

The wolf-head guy saw this and was furious, but inside he couldn't believe how surprised he was! What monstrous hand strength!

.....

“Bang bang bang!”

“Bam bam bam!”

Beyond the gate the sound of nonstop banging and loud cursing continued for a minute, but all along, there weren't any people capable of protecting the gate! Because 3rd Pao-ge was inside the all the other people outside were feeling anxiety.

Crash!

Following a tremendous sound, the whole metal gate came crashing with a boom. In the center of the gate, was an impressive, terrifying imprint of a footstep!

The wolf-head tattooed 3rd Pao-ge was like a dead dog, laying like someone had just thrown him from inside. Almost all the teeth in his mouth had been smashed out, his nose was crooked, and his eyebrow was also split. His entire face was indistinguishably covered in blood, and his body twitched and trembled, making the people wonder just what in the hell happened inside.

Xu Yun dusted off his hands. Laughing, he left the room, “Who else wants to die?”

Standing in the very front, a reckless fellow roared with a yell and a club came smashing down! Xu Yun stepped left into bow stance. His right fist instantly, vigorously spun forward with a straight punch right into the chest! Blasting him 5 meters away, he fell on the ground, groaned once and then didn't move.

What a heavy fist!

Everyone looked at each other, they couldn't blame the gang for being beat up as miserably as 3rd Pao-ge.

"Next." Xu Yun stretched his fingers out, his mouth showing a provocative smile. "Or how about, everyone come at once?"

Ah, Oww, Aiya, Oof...

After the wave of screams, Xu Yun calmly stopped and kneeled in the center of a fallen crowd, digging out a cellphone. "Hello? WenHui District's police station, um, can I speak to Officer Qin?"

Qin Wan'er, for the sake of beating Xu Yun to finding the criminal, was constantly working overtime, hearing that someone called the police looking for her, she really thought that this guy went crazy. "This is she, who are you?"

"Your actual voice sounds way better than on the phone." Xu Yun laughed. "Officer Qin, how's the overtime? Find out anything about the robbery yet?"

"Xu Yun!?" Qin Wan'er knew who it was. "Why is it you? Do you have some kind of defect! Dialing an emergency call for me just to chat?"

Xu Yun clicked his tongue tsk tsk. "I had spare time! I got an emergency, at the pool hall on BoWen Street, there are some gamblers. Come over quick."

"If you dare to trick me, you're dead meat!" Qin Wan'er said, glaring.

"Love, believe it or not." Xu Yun didn't say anything else, and directly hung up the phone.

Qin Wan'er was so pissed she stomped her feet. "Damn Xu Yun! Just you wait for me!"

At the moment Qin Wan'er couldn't focus on going to research the robbery case. She got up and got ready, BoWen Street was a place where dragons and snakes mixed, where good and bad people mingled, and was commonly known for gambling and prostitution. However time after time, the conflict remained, and they were unable to stamp out the roots.

Because of this, Qin Wan'er didn't dare to completely disbelieve Xu Yun – taking care to sort the truths out, she would first take a look and then decide. If Xu Yun dared to trick her, she would definitely fix him up good!

Chapter 11: Scenes of Spring in a Bath Towel

Qin Wan'er was swift as wind and fast as lightning on the road. When she arrived at the scene, she only saw Xu Yun playing pool happily alone.

Seeing that Qin Wan'er had arrived, Xu Yun put the pool cue on his shoulder. "Wanna play? I have a nickname, called Little Rocket!"

"Less cr'p with me, nobody wants to bet with you!" Qin Wan'er looked all over the four corners. Not even a single gambling machine was seen. The feeling of being fooled began to grow in her.

Xu Yun put the pool cue on top of the table. He pointed at the southeast corner. "If you don't believe me, go see yourself."

Qin Wan'er scrunched her eyebrows. With a half-believing and half-disbelieving attitude, she went to the southeast corner. In fact, she saw a hidden door!

Qin Wan'er was greatly surprised; her nerves instantly stiffened. She firmly pushed open the hidden door and step by step descended. After pushing open the secret door, inside was a brightly lit scene that completely shocked her!

Dozens of gambling machines, and 17 or 18 guys beaten swollen and senseless all over the place!

It really was a casino! Qin Wan'er internally screamed, this was the kind of excitement that wasn't beneath Columbus discovering a new continent! The size of this casino in HeDong City was not considered small!

"How is it?" Xu Yun also went downstairs. "This much is about a 3rd-class right?"

Qin Wan'er didn't dare to believe it. "How did you do it?"

"Wait, I'll come back." Xu Yun went to that room, then brought out Lu Bao who had drenched his pants. "This afternoon, the punk that robbed

our panacea restaurant brought me here.”

Hearing that Qin Wan'er became even more surprised! Xu Yun actually caught that thief!?!

Lu Bao saw that the cops came and his face turned as white as ashes – this time he was screwed. Robbery, participating in an illegal gambling ring, these two crimes were enough to lock him in jail for a while and he would be locked up with the Four Wolves Gang members. He was worried they really would completely destroy his chrysanthemum*...

*chrysanthemum is slang for buttohole

Xu Yun kicked Lu Bao. “What crying... go tell police officer jiejie about all the crimes you’ve all done.”

“Police officer jiejie! I.... I was forced by the Four Wolves Gang members!” Lu Bao wailed tragically.

If he had known earlier, how was he forced? Qin Wan'er didn't have any patience in her expression, swinging a metal bar she yelled, “Shut up!!”

Lu Bao's forehead had a bruise – forget crying, he didn't dare to even fart half a fart.

“I'm going to call for backup, come with me to the station to write a statement.” Even though Qin Wan'er wasn't entirely convinced, in the end Xu Yun did do enough for her admiration.

Xu Yun waved his hand, “Nah. Please no. I dislike inconveniences. Consider this casino a gift from me. If you want to give me something back, then let me skip that troublesome stuff. Well then, thank you.”

Qin Wan'er didn't react the whole time. “What do you mean?”

“As I said... the Four Wolves Gang's casino was shut down by you, the little thief was also captured by you.” Xu Yun smiled widely. “I'm just a citizen that cooperated with police, the stuff that happens after, I don't want to participate in. Too lazy to deal with it.”

“I've no desire for this credit!” Qin Wan'er glared at Xu Yun, then dialed her police phone, describing the location and rough situation. The station

leadership placed great importance on it, instantly sending people to rush over!

After hanging up the phone, Qin Wan'er couldn't find Xu Yun. "Xu Yun!!"

Right after her cell phone vibrated – Qin Wan'er received a text message from Xu Yun. "I left, the merit I beg you to take. Hope you get promoted."

"Stinking Xu Yun!" Qin Wan'er groaned heavily.

No way would Xu Yun have energy to waste any more time at that illegal casino. Carrying the money, he went directly back to the panacea restaurant.

Just as Xu Yun reached the panacea restaurant's first floor, Qiu Yan flashed, appearing once again in front of him.

"Thanks for the problem this afternoon." Xu Yun definitely knew she was hidden somewhere nearby, so he wasn't surprised. Getting straight to the point he said, "I can't detect your hidden techniques at all, they are very formidable."

Qiu Yan still remained completely cold. "What did you come back to do?"

"What, still afraid I would do something unfavorable towards GuoGuo?" Xu Yun switched over, raising his head towards the balcony he loudly called, "GuoGuo!"

Qiu Yan's face instantly changed; just as GuoGuo went to the balcony, below in an instant, her figure dodged into a dark shadowy corner.

"Daddy?" GuoGuo was very surprised. "Why did you come back?"

"I caught the little thief, I brought the money back." Xu Yun laughed towards the direction the beautiful shadow disappeared towards, proudly digging out the stack of money and raising it towards GuoGuo.

The second GuoGuo heard she became excited. "I'll go down and open the door for you!"

From start to finish Ruan QingShuang didn't show up. Xu Yun was a bit puzzled – ordinarily if GuoGuo hadn't slept, she wouldn't have gone to sleep already right?

After opening the door GuoGuo was unable to resist herself and snatched the money from Xu Yun. "Did you bring it all back dad?"

"Mmm, there's even interest." Xu Yun smiled, "GuoGuo, where's your mom?"

"Ah, mommy is taking a shower." GuoGuo was preoccupied with her own stuff, her two hands whizzing speedily through the stack of money, her mouth counting, "100, 200, 300, 400" repeatedly.

An image of a bathing Ruan QingShuang came into Xu Yun's mind, huuu... Xu Yun felt like his mind was swimming a bit, needing to hang in there. Having a bloody nose would make a fool of himself.

"Yup daddy, mommy just forgot her underwear. How about you help me bring it to her?" Amidst counting money GuoGuo didn't forget to tell him. "4600, 4700..."

Poof! This time Xu Yun really couldn't hold back! This was simply too stimulating right?! GuoGuo was worthy of being godfather's good daughter! Didn't take care of you for nothing!

Xu Yun petted GuoGuo's little head. "GuoGuo is such a good girl. This stuff godfather won't help you, wait for mommy to come out and you know to tell her. I'll go home first."

"9800, 9900, 10000! HUUUUU..." At this time GuoGuo finished counting the money and let out a sigh. "For this he doesn't have a drop of bravery? Are you really GuoGuo's godfather huh?"

What is a godfather? A father by kin is simply a father by kin, a godfather is simply a godfather. Xu Yun was getting confused by GuoGuo. "Of course."

"Mommy! Come out quick!" GuoGuo suddenly charged to the stairs and shouted.

After rinsing, Ruan QingShuang slowly wiped her body of water drops, then waited for GuoGuo to come and bring pajamas. But this little girl instead was late and unwilling, why did she suddenly yell from downstairs?

Her heart jumped, and couldn't be bothered with wearing some clothes. Wrapping a bath towel around her and tying a quick knot, she opened the door and *~thumpthumpthump thumped* down the stairs.

"GuoGuo what happened?!" Ruan QingShuang part asked and part dashed down the stairs.

"Daddy came." GuoGuo said casually.

Ruan QingShuang had just charged down the stairs. Abruptly lifting her head, Xu Yun and GuoGuo were standing at the beginning of the stairs, faces looking up towards her.

With an "ah", Xu Yun dared to laugh. He never thought Ruan QingShuang would come out with that outfit.

"Mommy, be careful not to expose yourself. " GuoGuo's small hands covered her face.

With great difficulty Ruan QingShuang suppressed a scream that would lose her voice. She turned her head and ran back up the stairs! Her entire face blushed deep red, truly like a baboon's butt...

"Daddy, did you see it?" GuoGuo nervously asked.

Thinking, Xu Yun didn't recall and shook his head. "Nope, I didn't see anything."

"The bath towel was so high and you didn't see? Daddy you must have a high degree of near-sightedness right?" GuoGuo seemed very disappointed. "Well, GuoGuo saw it, mommy was too careless."

Dammit! If it didn't seem like you had been kidnapped, charging up the stairs howling, would your Ruan mama have panicked enough to run out without wearing underwear?

Xu Yun could be considered completely defeated by this little thing.

“Ugh..... my myopia....”

.....

Ruan QingShuang again came out, this time fully dressed. With extreme effort she recovered her cool. “Xu Yun, why did you come?”

“The money was stolen by Lu Bao, I’m returning it back to you. Also he was arrested by Qin Wan’er.” Xu Yun said, “I’m guessing that from now on he definitely won’t come back to harass you.”

“10,000 bucks oh!” GuoGuo proudly said.

Ruan QingShuang was amazed, opening her small red lips. “Really? But he didn’t steal that much.”

Xu Yun laughed softly. “Just consider the extra as interest that he’s giving you. For that kind of person, that much is him shorting you.”

“Yeah exactly!” GuoGuo hated Lu Bao quite a bit.

“If there’s no problems then I won’t disturb your rest anymore.” Xu Yun said, “Tomorrow you have to get up early, rest earlier alright.”

GuoGuo peered at Xu Yun, and then glanced at Ruan QingShuang, expecting her mom to open her mouth asking him to stay. She actually liked Xu Yun bothering her, because Xu Yun would always bring something good.

But Ruan QingShuang hadn’t quite adjusted from the previous situation, in that time she didn’t know what to say. “Then take care.... be careful on the road.”

“Go on back, I can help you lock the door.”

Only after Xu Yun helped Ruan QingShuang lock the door tight did he start humming a tune as he went to a little alley beside the panacea restaurant.

Swoosh!

A soft arrow stopped on his chest, thankfully Xu Yun was prepared. Quickly pulling back a step he avoided being injured.

“Was that saying hello?” Xu Yun remained silent, but across from him was Qiu Yan. There was no way she would be gentle and nice.

Qiu Yan put away the Dragon Abyssal blade in her hands, the supple blade silently vanishing at her waist.

“Are you that scared to see GuoGuo?” Xu Yun’s mouth was raised and he chuckled. He knew – Qiu Yan was afraid that she couldn’t heal from her internal injuries. Even if she saw GuoGuo, it would only increase her suffering, and without any real significance.

Qiu Yan knew that no matter what she did, she would still die, so she preferred that GuoGuo think that she died long ago. She didn’t want GuoGuo to see her again, only to lose her again. Then the pain for GuoGuo would be even greater.

“I don’t need you to mind my business.” Just as always, Qiu Yan’s voice was as cold as ice, only in her eyes there was an extra hint of sadness. “If I die, I hope... that you can help me take care of GuoGuo.”

“I am ‘the’ godfather of GuoGuo.” Xu Yun smiled his eyes tiny. “Concerning that you can rest assured.”

“Hmph.” The sound that Qiu Yan made was indistinguishably either reassured or disdainful, or perhaps even mocking herself.

Suddenly, Qiu Yan wordlessly jumped, leaping directly on the roof of the panacea restaurant. With some precise steps, she effortlessly crossed several hundred meters to a small hotel’s roof. With a flash she disappeared through the hotel’s third floor veranda window.

Chapter 12: Solo Run

Xu Yun didn't estimate wrong after all – Qiu Yan was hidden in a place not too far away from the panacea restaurant the whole time. No wonder she was able to help defeat the hoodlums earlier at noon. Who would've known that the venerated Violent Fox would have such deep love towards a small girl?

After Xu Yun went home, he didn't bother with the usual breathing exercises, and instead pulled out a gray blue infantry pack from under his bed. Xu Yun opened the backpack, and inside were all kinds of fine medicines together in one place.

Very quickly he found a gold-purple colored porcelain bottle. Just now he already discovered that Qiu Yan's YinTang* was dark and she was lacking any vitality. Perhaps this was the only thing that could help her continue living. If it wasn't for GuoGuo, Xu Yun wouldn't give such a valuable thing to the infamous Underworld-shaking Lady Fox.

TN: YinTang is a pressure point in between the eyes. If it is dark this is a sign of imminent disaster in physiognomy. Also has a role in other things, such as acupuncture.

After leaving home, Xu Yun quickly arrived at the three-storied small hotel that Qiu Yan was staying at. His steps gently tapped the floor, then jumping upwards he leapt his way to the hotel's 3rd floor corridor window. The whole series of movements were like traveling clouds and flowing water, quiet and silent!

The hotel third floor had 10+ rooms with people in them. Xu Yun stepped silently to the first door, putting his ear against the door.

“Ahhh! Daddy, faster ah, faster ah! Mmmm ahh!”

“Mmh ah mmh ah mmh ah!”

Jeez! To do it to the point of getting that high! And not afraid of the next door hearing it! Xu Yun silently cursed, rubbing his ears he went to the second room.

“~Hghhhh...fffff...hghhhhh.....fffff”

This snoring sound was simply like tremoring thunder! Sleeping like the dead, no wonder next door would moan so crazy and not affect him.

Xu Yun directly went to the third room. Putting his ear against the door, he didn't hear the slightest noise. It was the kind of silence that made people feel terror!

The door handle hung the sign “Do Not Disturb”. If it wasn't for getting a room to sneakily have an affair, then it was getting a room to do drugs. However these two groups wouldn't have such an ability to hide their breathing. The ability to completely control their breathing to such a level, most likely only Fox Lady Qiu Yan could do it.

“I know you're inside.” Xu Yun smiled his eyes squinty. “I got something for you. If you think it might have a use you can give it a try.”

Inside it was absolutely silent, no one answered. This fox was really guarded. Only that if things dragged on like this, even if Xu Yun had magical hands he still wouldn't be able to save her.

Xu Yun leaned his shoulder against the room door. “I've only got good intentions, don't treat it like it's malicious.”

Inside the room, not even the smallest reaction was noticed.

“I'm doing this completely only because I'm related to GuoGuo.” Xu Yun had no choice. Wasn't this the legendary warm face pasted to the other's cold fart?

Just as before, no one responded to Xu Yun from inside.

“Well, I'm not gonna play music for the cow* anymore.” Xu Yun took out the little bottle from his pocket, and put it on the ground. “I put it at the entrance for you, if you believe me then take it and use it. But, this will at best help you prolong your life. If you continue to delay treatment, fundamentally there is no way you will survive.”

TN* Idiom: doing something nice that recipient doesn't care for.

After he finished saying it, Xu Yun wasn't gonna waste any more time.

Turning around, he left.

Just as Xu Yun jumped down from the small hotel, the absolutely silent room opened the door by just a crack.

Qiu Yan coldly and beautifully stood at the entrance without expression. With her slim fingers, she picked up the medicine bottle Xu Yun left and took it into the room. Was he really respecting his relationship with GuoGuo? Or was he pitying someone that was about to die?

Qiu Yan carefully opened the medicine bottle, with micro-precision she stirred the rim with her finger. An extraordinary and heavy fragrance entered her nose. Her originally icy, strict gaze suddenly changed to extreme surprise!

“9 Treasures Revival Pills!?” Qiu Yan exclaimed, how would that guy have such precious and famous medicine!

Qiu Yan didn't care about the others anymore, she pulled open the room door. With quick steps, she chased down to the corridor's end, where the window was wide open. There was no way of knowing where Xu Yun had gone by now.

Qiu Yan looked at the life-prolonging treasure medicine in her hands. Her curiosity towards Xu Yun was growing more and more.

After WenHui District received Qin Wan'er's call of great importance requesting for support about the fallen casino, Deputy Superintendent Ma personally came!

After rushing to the scene a pair of people were both extremely astonished! Deputy Superintendent Ma was already 40 years old, but this was the biggest case he'd seen in his life!

“Little Qin, this time you really did a great service in this place!” Deputy Superintendent Ma couldn't help but keep praising. “This afternoon you captured so many law-breakers, now you found an illegal gambling den. I am ashamed that I am inferior.”

This was all because of your, Deputy Superintendent's leadership!” The

little Wu nearby flattered. “Under your wise leadership Wan’er-jie was able to get such a good achievement!”

“Hahaha, kid, you shouldn’t say that, careful if Superintendent Liu and Instructor Chen hear it ha!” Deputy Superintendent Ma knew that his position was 3 handles away. “From now on you should study under little Qin more, say less, do more!”

“Deputy Superintendent Ma’s teaching is best!” Said the little Wu, he nodded and smiled.

Qin Wan’er never kissed ass, and so never said anything about the topic. “Little Wu, hurry and get back to work. There’s so much evidence waiting to be carried back.”

“Sure thing!”

Small and large alike, 110+ gambling apparatus and 23 suspects were all taken back to the station, of course including the window-breaking thief Lu Bao!

Deputy Superintendent Ma gave the order that this same night of the violent assault court trial, they definitely must bring criminals to justice! However, thanks to comrade Qin Wan’er bringing this to light, tonight she could go home and rest, leaving the rest to her fellow officers on duty.

Qin Wan’er was actually a bit tired – she didn’t have energy for the affairs of the trial either. So she became obedient to leadership and prepared to directly drive home and go rest. However, as Qin Wan’er was waiting at BoWen Street’s red light, a bag fell from the sky!

Tightly following her was a shady person – both hands were suddenly controlled by someone! No matter how she struggled, she couldn’t escape her fate of being tied up! Paying attention, she heard several people’s voices talking, and then she was thrown inside of a car.

“You guys dare to attack a police officer!” Qin Wan’er berated and shouted!

But answering her was an ice cold dagger pressed on her neck. “Less b’tching nonsense! So what if you’re a police officer? Even if you were a

king, your daddy here would still dare to attack!”

Qin Wan'er knew that she had encountered an idiot youngster who didn't care about his life, and so she didn't say anything anymore. Back in police academy, the instructors once said that if they encountered this situation, they must calm down and cool off, and then calm down some more. Only by calming down could they think of a better countermeasure!

The car jolted about half an hour later and then stopped.

“Clunk-“. Qin Wan'er heard the sound of a car door opening.

“Boss, I brought the person.”

“Ah.” A coarse voice sounded that seemed incomparably evil and cold.

Qin Wan'er felt her empty pocket. Her cellphone had been drawn out by someone.

Soon, that cold coarse man laughed darkly. Taking Qin Wan'er's cellphone he dialed a number.

.....

Xu Yun had just left Qiu Yan's hideout in the little hotel when he received a call from Qin Wan'er. Inside he was confused. “What, wanna invite me out to eat to thank me?”

“Haha, actually I really want to thank you real nice.” A coarse-sounding voice carried a hint of savage essence and cold gloom.

Xu Yun was slightly terrified. Why was there a man on Qin Wan'er's cellphone? His 6th sense was telling him some bad news was coming. “Who are you?”

“Qin Wan'er is in my hands. If you don't want some kind of accident to happen to her, then you'd best be more polite to me.” The coarse voice became more and more piercing. “You dared to touch your father's casino. You really don't know how high heaven is do you?”

Xu Yun heard and calmed down. Originally he gave the gambling den affair to Qin Wan'er with good intentions, but who would have thought that now success turned unexpectedly into trouble? It seemed that

because he gave Qin Wan'er this big gift, it provoked a not small problem. He felt some regret for not staying near BoWen Street longer.

"What do you want, say it. I'm listening." Xu Yun knew that this person on the phone had ill intent, and got straight to the point.

"This afternoon you beat down Wei 4th, and even got them locked up by the police! At night you came again and beat down Chen SanPao, f'cked up my place and then called the police." The voice on the phone growled severely, "You little sh't really are my Four Wolves Gang's nemesis. Don't you want to come and resolve this face-to-face with me?"

Xu Yun obviously understood what this meant, and didn't beat around the bush. Getting straight to the point, "Alright. Say where you want to meet."

"On the border of HeDong City's southern outskirts and north of JinNan City's outskirts. We'll meet at an abandoned rubber factory near the Si River." The voice on the phone became more and more hoarse. A ghastly feeling arose. "Also, you'd best not try any tricks! Come quickly, I can't guarantee that all these hands I have will keep their lust controlled! If anything happens don't blame me, if you want to blame anything then blame that little cop for being too good-looking!"

"Alright, I'll be right there. Be a person and wait a moment." In the bottom of his heart, Xu Yun suddenly felt a hint of a deep murderous desire. "Leave a route for negotiation."

"Hmph. If you wanna blame anything, then blame yourself for not giving me any choice." After grunting he hung up the phone. The beeping tone of a disconnected call seemed especially ear-piercing.

Xu Yun was confused about what exactly happened. Very quickly he flagged down a taxi. To go to a desolate area outside of town at this time in the middle of the night would usually cost a high price, and only if the driver was the type that valued money over life.

The abandoned rubber factory didn't really shutdown, but because of the problem of the Si River being heavily polluted, they had to move to somewhere else. After all, HeDong City's and JinNan City's leadership

cadres all didn't want this beautiful environment near an ancient, thousand year-old river to be polluted.

After arriving at his destination, the driver was a bit nervous. After paying the bill he already made a profit, and now he was just hoping to leave early. Once Xu Yun got out of the car, he fled out of sight.

The night was dark, the abandoned rubber factory seemed especially quiet.

After getting out of the taxi he walked on the road about 1 mile before he could see dim lights at the rubbery factory. Past the dim lights he entered, Xu Yun could barely hear some distant 'hehe haha' joyous noises. Following the sound he estimated that inside the number of people was many.

In the middle of the big courtyard of the rubber factory was parked a single Passat, one Haval SUV, and one Great Wall pickup. Besides those was a single aged Buick and several dozen bread vans. In the middle of dozens of vehicles was Qin Wan'er's dominating police motorcycle.

There was no one in the courtyard. It seemed that they were completely confident they wouldn't suffer a sneak attack. After all, Qin Wan'er was in their clutches, so they believed that Xu Yun wouldn't recklessly come.

Xu Yun walked straight up to front of the factory's huge rusting metal gate. With a crunch, he pushed open the gate.

Chapter 13: A Mysterious Man

With Xu Yun's arrival, the originally fervent cacophony was forgotten – inside the room suddenly fell silent.

Xu Yun's gaze swept over each person inside the place. Inside the factory were dozens of big strong guys, most of them exposing their bare upper arms. Wolf head and tiger claw tattoos were everywhere! This group of fellows surrounded him thickly with quite a few numbers.

In the middle of the crowd were 7 or 8 people, enjoying and eating charcoal hot pot, each one with scattered beer bottles laying at their feet.

Right behind this group of guys, Qin Wan'er was bound head and limbs to a big pillar that went all the way to the roof of the factory. Seeing Xu Yun appearing, she was speechless about why this guy didn't call the police. "Why did you come by yourself?!"

"Mmm well, you didn't say I could bring anyone." An ounce of tension couldn't be seen on Xu Yun's face.

On dozens of guys' faces there were cold smiles of ridicule. It seemed as if Xu Yun clearly didn't know all along that he was a lamb heading to a slaughter. The 7 or 8 at the gang leader's table also put down their chopsticks one after another and stood up.

At the front of the hot pot table, a darkly-tanned, tall and buff guy stood up at last. In this circle of muscled, vicious men, that one gave a sense of a valor, like a majestic crane in the midst of chickens. "You are that Xu Yun?"

"It wasn't you that called me." Xu Yun paused, hearing him didn't sound the same. "Where's the person who called me?"

"You can see my boss, if you don't die by my two black* arms today. Then you will definitely have the chance." The tanned guy clenched both his hands cracking into fists!

*His gangster moniker Er Hei means 'two black', a reference to his arms
xD

Xu Yun wrinkled his eyebrows. "Huh? Er Hei? That name is pretty plain. Are you confusing it with a village?"

Out of 1000 members of the Four Wolves Gang Er Hei was #2. Within HeDong City's dark path of life, he was recognized as a great fighter! Daring to insult him was really done by the ignorant. Even when the experienced met him, they would easily be thrown in the Si River to feed the fishes.

"It's about time. I heard this afternoon you beat down Wei 4th, and then at night you ended Chen 3rd." Er Hei coldly laughed. "I'm telling you, don't think you're all amazing. I'm not as useless as they are."

When Xu Yun entered, he already felt that this Er Hei's aura was remarkable. This was a person who had gone through life and death struggles before possessing such an aura, and by his side, the crowd around him were several levels fiercer than the group of gangsters that afternoon. They definitely were all the types to either bleed or be bled by others.

"Since you all are lacking a beating, then I'll help you guys out." Xu Yun suddenly clenched his fists, his pair of fists crunching was even louder than Er Hei's!

"Xu Yun! Are you crazy! You'll get beaten to death!" Qin Wan'er completely didn't understand this idiot Xu Yun. "I don't need your help! Run away quickly!"

After all, she was a top student at police academy. Even at a critical moment, Qin Wan'er's style was to place the people's interests first.

"Seeing you so distressed on my part, makes this trip not in vain." Xu Yun smiled as he looked at Qin Wan'er, she was tied up like this and still could consider others' safety. Seems like she wasn't like some other police.

"You really don't know what's good for you!" Qin Wan'er's impression of Xu Yun was pretty good, so she was quite worried about him. She wanted to struggle out but in the end it was hopeless.

As Qin Wan'er kept struggling, that superb loop climbed and strangled more obviously. Xu Yun was reluctant to look away. Concerned he said, "Tied up like this isn't very comfortable eh? Don't worry, I'll release you soon."

"I don't see how!" Qin Wan'er looked at Xu Yun not in the least concealing his gaze at her chest – she really wondered what this guy was thinking in his brain! Was this the time to be randomly thinking and randomly looking at whatever he wanted?!

Er Hei's face showed savagery. This little punk is actually still acting cheery! He was simply not putting him in his gaze!

This type of person Er Hei would never forgive. "Little boy, heaven has got a road for you that you didn't go to. Instead you actually walked into the gates of hell! Today I'll let you find out exactly what happens when you provoke the Four Wolves Gang!"

"Go!"

At the sound of the angry shout, dozens of silver machetes all dazzled brightly and without another word the machetes attacked! It seemed they wouldn't give up until Xu Yun bled two pots of blood!

Xu Yun marched forward with an exquisite step rising like a wave. Screaming, dozens raised their machetes as they whizzed past his shoulder, and he moved at the edges of blades into the middle without a single wound!

Suddenly a boundlessly powerful killing aura, without exaggerating, exploded out from Xu Yun. The sense of absolute devastation instantly enveloped Er Hei and every one of his men like a rolled up mat!

Time seemed to stop immediately, everyone's body alike seemed frozen.

On Xu Yun's face hung an evil, forbidding smile that if nearby people saw, it might go so far as to make them break out in cold shivers – even pain and powerlessness sensations might suddenly cram into their legs. The machetes in their hands unexpectedly dropped!

Bang Clang! The sound of machetes dropping on the floor awakened

the people from their stupor.

Er Hei found it unbearable to resist this boundless pressure out of thin air, roaring, "Hack him to death!"

But now, this mob already didn't have that initial confidence and bravery. They've hacked up people and been hacked by people, but had never felt such an imposing aura before! The dread in their hearts often wanted to force the mind to become even more fearful.

That bone-piercing chill just now was like the Death God was hovering over their spines!

Knowing that would you still stubbornly charge?

Even if these fellows were total badasses and didn't fear the master, in this instant they were quite stiff in their legs.

There is a fitting saying, the husband battles, and even with courage. With lots of effort, he falls anyway, all three are used up*!

TN: Well this is kind of a poem, so a bit of a personal interpretation here. Only the first parts of the last two phrases rhyme, and I think '3' refers to the husband battling, his bravery, and all his effort. Yet all of it is wasted by the authority.

The situation now was just like that meaning – originally these completely confident dozens with their attacking arms still thought the next 3 or 5 guys could end the battle. But now after all this, they didn't even injure a single hair on the enemy, and the enemy only used a fierce murderous aura was like giving them all a bang on their heads with a stick!

Seeing no one reacting, Er Hei came up with a good scheme, but with his faction, the worst he can do is to lose face. If he threw away face in front of all his brothers, even if they still saw him as boss after, his prestige would be wiped away.

Suddenly, Er Hei strode forward, his blade raised ruthlessly cutting towards the crown of Xu Yun's head! With only a tiny lean Xu Yun dodged, his hands gripping Er Hei's wrists! Er Hei's wrist ate some pain,

and he screamed aloud and his hands dropped the steel blade.

Er Hei found it hard to believe that this man in front of him could so easily dodge his single strike, powerful enough to split Mt. Hua! After all, he was considered someone at the peak of HeDong in prestige and respect. Unexpectedly today he was forced to lose face by a no-name little punk!

The dignified second lord of the Four Wolves Gang brought dozens of fighting-capable brothers – unexpectedly a single enemy riding solo gave them plenty of trouble. This was losing a ton of face!

And also Xu Yun went so far as to be calm and composed, compared to them they looked like dogs drowning in the water – the difference was enormous. In fact they were like a pack of homeless dogs.

Er Hei suddenly flipped out like a mad dog gone berserk pouncing over!

Xu Yun didn't dodge though, despite Er Hei pouncing in front of him! He abruptly lifted his leg and with lightning speed too quick to dodge, whipped his leg out ruthlessly – he thrashed Er Hei right between the ears directly on the chin! Er Hei's whole body shook from one powerful smashing force and barreled through the air 360 degrees! Then he heavily fell on the hot pot table!

Bang-!

“Ahhhh-! Owwww-!”

The soaringly famous Er Hei-ge was actually sitting with his butt inside the flipped over hot pot. Boiling broth splashed his entire body, the severe scalding caused unbearable pain – he couldn't resist and yelled ‘ah ah’ and rolled about! A body full of blisters were crushed and popped and the pain became even more unbearable.

Dozens of fighters saw Er Hei-ge become disabled, and were unable to refrain from terror. None dared to take lead and act. Confused eyes looked at the people beside them, and heavy breathing came from their noses each louder than the next. It seemed that they were all nervous to the limit.

But this mob of fellows were in the end not the type that could use ‘to defeat the enemy, destroy the head’ calmly. Right now getting merits for the gang can get very high prestige. Whoever could capture Xu Yun would definitely become a big brother above others, so Xu Yun also didn’t lower his guard.

Finally someone couldn’t hold it in anymore – with a surge of the desire for promotion, yelling ‘ya’!, he raised his blade at Xu Yun’s back attacking! Xu Yun stepped aside and dodged the blade’s edge, raising his foot quickly, he stomped squarely on the calf! Like an eagle claw, his right palm fiercely locked on the other’s throat, making him violently crash on the floor!

He was the first to eat dirt, and the others also couldn’t bear any longer! Bang! Certainly, even though every one of them was full of fear, all of them rushed to attack! This group dared to risk their lives, unlike some little foolish greenhorns.

Xu Yun was also not careless – stomping with his foot and thrusting out his right fist, then a high kick, with covering step punch, he then grabbed someone’s neck and twisted it, violently slamming him down! Even though each move was so simple it couldn’t be further simplified, it was also life-threatening! Those attacked by Xu Yun were dazed without a single one being able to stand up again!

Qin Wan’er watched with her eyes stiff. She had never seen someone that could be like Xu Yun, with simple military style techniques yet making such flexible changes! All alone against dozens of big dudes with machetes besieging him, unexpectedly he did it with ease!

He was simply a mysterious man!

She even suspected that this wasn’t some kind of movie right?! Even if right now someone yelled “Cut! That’s a wrap”, Qin Wan’er still definitely wouldn’t be surprised.

Three minutes later, Xu Yun in drop stance* flipped over the last one. Letting out a relaxed breath, “Damn, I sweated all over.”

*A Wushu stance, hands not necessarily in the same place

“You simply aren’t human!” Qin Wan’er’s chin nearly fell off. Dozens of people, and just like that Xu Yun with seemingly 3 fists and 2 kicks, put them all in their place!

Xu Yun heard and almost rolled his eyes. “Having you saying stuff like that? Who isn’t a person huh!”

“I didn’t mean that... I was saying you....you...you...” Qin Wan’er temporarily didn’t know what she should say, “Are you really a human!?”

“Correct, I’m not human. I’m not a human so I can leave.” Xu Yun finished talking and really started walking away.

“I already said I didn’t mean that! If you want to leave then you should release me first ah!” Qin Wan’er was lovably angry and said, “I have to go to the bathroom, hurry and come over here and free me!”

In Qin Wan’er’s eyes, Xu Yun enlisting for two years definitely wasn’t so simple. Now she was really curious about Xu Yun’s background. This guy’s talent honestly made her think unimaginable terrors!

Xu Yun stopped teasing Wan’er. To let her down he picked up a machete, and with a whoosh of the blade he cut the rope that bound Qin Wan’er.

Qin Wan’er finally struggled out of the bindings, neatly and quickly she pulled the bindings off her body, shooting a look at Xu Yun, “Accompany me to the bathroom...”

What the, what kind of invitation is this?!

Chapter 14: Don't Touch Auntie's Chest

Outside was dark. Qin Wan'er really didn't dare to go out and randomly search. She also wasn't familiar with this factory. Who knows what kind of strange, bizarre thing could happen in the middle of the night?

"Me? So honored?" Xu Yun stared blankly, doubting whether or not he had misheard.

"Get lost, not whatever dirty thing you're thinking! Outside is too dark, and alone I was afraid of getting lost!" Qin Wan'er blushing explained. She was completely red because she was afraid that Xu Yun would joke about her timidity.

Xu Yun had no opinion. "Deference is no substitute for the respect obedience shows."

The two people went to the front and the back of this factory building. Then they moved down along the factory building and along the corner they searched. In this kind area, the bathroom was sure to be located at the corner. Very quickly, they found the place.

Although she was also afraid to go in alone, Xu Yun was after all, a male – she still suppressed the idea of dragging him in together.

But at that moment Qin Wan'er got her wish, a vroom of a car engine's sound rumbled out!

Xu Yun's heart had a bad feeling. Qin Wan'er was also in the bathroom, calling out. "Don't let them get away!"

However, Xu Yun broke into a pursuit at once, yet by the time he returned to that vacant land, all that was left was the police bike. Even though right now Xu Yun could chase them, he thought that abandoning a beautiful girl like Qin Wan'er in a desolate rural area was too thoughtless and inconsiderate.

Qin Wan'er also tightly followed in pursuit. Even though in her heart a strong anger rose up on the toilet because things weren't going well, but in a desolate countryside, a kind of fearful feeling became stronger and

suppressed her angry impulses.

“Where are they?!” By the time Qin Wan’er caught up with the pursuit, even the car lights were not visible.

“They already escaped.” Xu Yun shrugged his shoulders helplessly.

Qin Wan’er rolled her eyes. “Then why didn’t you chase them!”

“Come on, that’s a car. I have two legs, how can I chase them?” Xu Yun was silent. “You’re a police officer, you chase ’em!”

“Then chase ’em!” Qin Wan’er saw that the patrol bike the station gave her wasn’t at all taken away. Directly climbing on the bike, after starting the engine, she launched!

Xu Yun, seeing the situation, quickly jumped on the back seat, and hugged onto Qin Wan’er. He didn’t hope to be left in the desolate countryside in the middle of the night – if he had to run back, tonight he wouldn’t be sleeping!

“Xu Yun!!” Qin Wan’er suddenly shouted.

“I’m ready!”

“No one cares if you sit or not! Where is your hand grabbing! Don’t touch my chest!” Qin Wan’er demanded as she completely flipped out.

“Oh... no wonder it was so soft.” Xu Yun quickly moved his hands lower.

Qin Wan’er’s demand fell apart. “You’re still touching your aunt’s chest! Let go of me! Don’t hold onto me!”

“.....” Xu Yun was silent, this is to be blamed on your boobs being too big, he moved his hands down so much and still could touch them. “Then where do I hold?”

“Hold onto yourself!” Qin Wan’er really wanted to get a block of tofu and beat to death the guy behind her!

Xu Yun could only obediently release his two hands, and tighten his two legs against the seat under his butt.

Hearing a hum, the bike broke the speed limit in 10 seconds charging

out! Fortunately, Xu Yun wasn't an ordinary person, or else he would've fallen off ages ago!

Once on the road, Qin Wan'er was like lightning, full throttle chasing for 20 minutes and they didn't see so much as half of a car's shadow! This view continued until they reached the city, which directly threw off clues for the chase.

"Do you remember their license plate number?" Qin Wan'er crunched the vehicle to a stop and got off, panting from rage and frowning as she asked. Xu Yun shook his head.

"Can you do anything?" Qin Wan'er groaned 'ai'.

"Then what about you? You're a police officer and you got tied up. Got the nerve to say something to me?" Xu Yun sighed endlessly.

Qin Wan'er resolutely glared at Xu Yun, "I owe you one, okay then!"

"Considered a decent ethics." Xu Yun stroked his chin, and nodded.

"Get off!"

"A good person finishes the job. Take me home yeah?"

"You think I'm a motorcycle taxi? This is a police vehicle! It doesn't carry passengers!"

"Don't be so uptight, just do it this once."

"Get off!"

"Policemen serve the people, this is Heaven's law and Earth's principle!"

"....."

With Xu Yun's insistence, Qin Wan'er could only send Xu Yun back home acting against her will. Otherwise, this guy would refuse to get off the vehicle!

After getting home, Xu Yun quickly took a cold shower, then did his usual routine of duties, after finishing his Master's breathing and evil-suppression techniques.

Once Xu Yun was done with ordinary tasks, he would comfortably

recline on his bed. He was convinced that the so-called 4 Wolves Gang wouldn't so easily let him go. He worried that in the future there would be even more inconveniences watching and waiting for him.

If he really offended some giant owl* he still wasn't afraid, but offending this type of ruffian was the most troublesome. They would harass you with wanton recklessness, and Xu Yun was too lazy to kill them.

*Owls have evil connotation.

.....

Inside of a room within the club house of Hundred Happiness, on a small sheepskin sofa sat a roughly 50+ old middle-aged man, his hair mostly white. Copper coin designs on a loose shirt were incapable of hiding the faint tremble of his body. He squinted through his triangle-shaped eyes, which flashed a hint of a darkly fierce, cold brightness, just like he was prepared to spit out poison like a white-browed viper at any time.

"Urrrraawr-!" Furious, the middle-aged man threw the expensive purple sand cup in his hand fiercely on the ground! He roared, "Useless shits! Brought so many men and couldn't even deal with one person! Even shameless enough to go to the hospital! Hmph!"

A few guys nearby began to tremble and quake in fear, afraid of saying anything wrong which would incur wrath.

The middle-aged man sitting on the sofa was called Wang ShunXi. In HeDong City's WenHui district, he was a notorious big time gangster, and the leader of the Four Wolves. The younger generation of gangsters all addressed him as Uncle Xi.

It is said his father was the first generation that started a big time criminal syndicate here; inherited by him, he spent his whole life developing and promoting it. Leading Er Hei, San Pao, and Wei-4th they established the Four Wolves Gang. He was absolutely, 100% the local tyrant gangster.

“Uncle Xi, this can’t also be blamed on Er Hei-ge. That kid is simply..... too powerful.”

It took a while before Wang ShunXi calmed down – probably, these underlings really didn’t lie. After all, Er Hei was his right-hand and a capable man. He could fight, was ruthless, and he could be considered loyal and devoted towards him. This time they sank in a sewer – he was worried that maybe they really did come across a worthy adversary.

If the other side was a group of people, perhaps Wang ShunXi wouldn’t be as angry, but his adversary was a lone person!

One person, man! At noon the 30+ underlings Wei 4th brought to go f’ck up his place were done in by him! At night #3 San Pao and the casino’s 20+ capable fighters unexpectedly were put down by one guy! Right now even #2 Er Hei was dropped by him!

Where the hell was that boy from? Could he be associated with the Underworld?

Up till now, Wang ShunXi had seen such a ferocious person before, but that was something he couldn’t touch – an Underworld elite! That person in his eyes was an existence like a ferocious animal, he even had a chilling moniker “Leopard”.

If this young guy really was the ferocious type associated with the Underworld, then he absolutely can’t be working at the little panacea restaurant doing manual labor! Therefore, Wang ShunXi was very quick to refute this thought as untrue. Since he wasn’t a ferocious person of the Underworld, then he there wasn’t anything fear!

This kid really had quite some ability. If he could get him to serve the Four Wolves Gang, then Wang ShunXi would naturally choose full throttle growth!

“How is Er Hei right now. Were his scalding burns severe?” Wang ShunXi tried to calm himself down.

That little underling’s head was like a baby chick pecking at grains. “Mm, mm, mm, such a large hot pot’s broth on a rolling boil, I fear Er

Hei's skin has all been scalded by the broth”

Once Wang ShunXi heard, he ferociously blamed, “I tell him to take care of something and that f’cking pretentious bastard ate hot pot! He deserved it!”

But Er Hei after all, was his right-hand man. After venting his temper, Wang ShunXi still decided to go have a look, “We’re leaving. Take me to the hospital.”

Inside the hospital, Er Hei's arms, thighs, back, chest, and up to his face were wrapped up in white bandages. That one hot pot of broth, indeed not 1 drop was put to waste, all of it splashed on his body.

Er Hei was howling angrily at little nurses applying medicine. At this moment Wang ShunXi had just pushed open the door to enter, he waved his hand to the small nurses, “Go on out.”

The small nurses hurriedly escaped outside, treating this kind of patient was really a kind of torture!

Boss, why did you come...” Er Hei stared blankly and endured the pain to sit up, “I’m sorry boss, this matter.. I..”

“Forget it.” Wang ShunXi waved his hand. Even though his voice wasn't his frame of mind, but he didn't blame either. “Sh't happens, this one page has already turned. Nurse your wounds well and don't think too much.”

Er Hei's heart had a burst of warmth. Afterwards, he immediately gnashed his teeth and pledged, “Boss, when I leave the hospital, the first thing I will do is chop that grandson into 10,000 pieces!”

Saying this was all out of anger. Today Er Hei was beaten to this state, then it was definitely because of the gap in strength. Wang ShunXi understood the concept that to strike a stone with an egg, then one will suffer bitterly..

Seeing Wang ShunXi smiling a subtle, extremely deep smile, Er Hei felt a sense of calmness. Even if he didn't want to admit it, he had to admit that he was definitely not a worthy adversary of him. The gap in strength

was enormous. Ever since, his arrogant and confident heart suffered from serious trauma.

“Look after your injuries, alright.” Wang ShunXi saw that Er Hei’s injuries were skin burns and was immediately relieved. He got up to leave the hospital ward at once.

Just as Wang ShunXi left the hospital room, Er Hei used some strength from who knows where, and showing unexpected toughness, he sat up. Even though his entire body felt tearing pains that made it hard to endure, he still insisted on straightening his body, “Boss, when I leave the hospital I’ll use a gun to take care of him!!”

“Er Hei, your boss also isn’t just anyone, before doing something think about it first! Wang ShunXi said, “Guns aren’t the kind of thing you can just casually take out and f’ck around with. China is still China. Even though there are plenty of young kids with very big balls, and using a gun to do two savage things can get you promoted, how many of them have been arrested and taken to prison for them to rot their days away?”

Er Hei lowered his head speechless to Wang ShunXi.

“I, Wang ShunXi could live so many peaceful days in HeDong City, is all because of one code! If you want to punish someone, besides violence there are many ways.” Wang ShunXi smiled widely, his evil face ferociously sinister.

Wang ShunXi left the hospital and entered into his Audi car, permitting his chauffeur to drive quickly away from the hospital. He always believed that hospitals and places like them were extremely unlucky, if the injured person was not his #2, he wouldn’t have come here.

Chapter 15: Ripped Off

Thanks to one night of bad sleep, at dawn Xu Yun felt really sleepy when he got up. He arrived at the panacea restaurant after a dozen yawns.

Ruan QingShuang looked at Xu Yun's condition, and couldn't help feeling sorry asking, "Are you too tired from yesterday?"

Xu Yun did a downwards stretch. "Nope, it's because I didn't sleep well last night."

"Daddy, don't tell me yesterday you were lying about taking care of your health?" GuoGuo had a suspicious face as she moved to bite her white, delicate finger.

Xu Yun was speechless, this kid really understood something of everything. "Uhhh... healthcare fluffy hair!"

Ruan QingShuang looked at the time and quickly changed the subject. "The early shift for the public transport to the wholesale vegetable market is about to take off. We should quickly go. GuoGuo if you want a bunny plush toy then be well-behaved!"

"Mm mm, I guarantee I won't keep mentioning daddy lying about taking care of his body." GuoGuo's two hands immediately covered her mouth.

Ruan QingShuang helplessly shook her head.

Xu Yun's face black-lined. He rubbed it off, ge really didn't do it!

HeDong's wholesale vegetable market had a wide range of groceries of a fairly large scale on sale. Whether it was melons, fruits, vegetables, or even dried seafood – it had everything! Xu Yun held GuoGuo and with Ruan QingShuang in front, they walked around for a whole two hours.

They at last negotiated with two distributors for a fair price and guarantees of freshness: One was for fresh vegetables and the other was for fresh meats. They also worked out a long-term partnership at the lowest price.

With the clever-speaking GuoGuo, these two distributors also agreed to deliver the goods for free. After all, there was probably no one that could withstand GuoGuo's bitter crying negotiation tactic. Because the restaurant didn't have enough workers, GuoGuo's tactic of improving something already good was executed beautifully.

After buying essential things, the three people took the bus back to the restaurant. All that effort and in a blink of an eye it was past 9 am. A day's frantic business was about to start.

Although on an ordinary day in Yi River Plaza, there are rather many people walking around in the evening, but on this fine day in broad daylight several bored roving hoodlums appeared of the indecent type. While serving food and observing the situation outside through the rear kitchen, Xu Yun's heart felt a faint sense that something was up.

Two hoodlums passed the panacea restaurant's entrance. The shifty-eyed sly-looking leader glanced around, but in the end they didn't do anything and quickly left.

The devil had sent a troublesome little imp.

Xu Yun felt compelled to mention to the others three words of vigilance when the business of the panacea restaurant picked up. Even if a few thugs messed with them, he was too busy to deal with it.

"Shuang-jie, GuoGuo, the past few days are still important and there are numerous things to pay attention to: place money in the drawer and lock it well. Protect against fire, and vile characters." Xu Yun reminded Ruan QingShuang and GuoGuo both. He wasn't worried that someone will retaliate against him, but he was afraid of disaster falling upon Ruan QingShuang and her little shop.

"Okay. I will take note." Ruan QingShuang nodded, she also had a somewhat strange feeling at the moment.

GuoGuo's face showed that she was proud of herself. She patted her newly purchased waist pack. "Rest assured, I carry all of the important things on my belt! And mama also has one!"

Xu Yun looked at GuoGuo's waist pack, and looked at Ruan QingShuang's waistpack, his gaze moving unconsciously up a few inches. He didn't know how to compliment it. "Not bad."

"Daddy you're no good! Looking at mommy's chest and drooling." GuoGuo snorted, and once again petrified both Xu Yun and Ruan QingShuang.

It already became lunch time without anyone noticing, and the panacea restaurant had a large, continuous stream of customers. There were guests that didn't eat yesterday and quickly left, and there were also those repeat customers from earlier who had tried it out and felt it was pretty good. After the store had many people inside, Xu Yun didn't have spare time to ponder or watch the suspicious people from the early morning.

White jelly pear soup, wolfberry chrysanthemum pork rib soup, quail eggs and red braised pork, simmered pig trotters... each delicious delicacy was brought to the customers by Ruan QingShuang.

The chef's food was good, the lady boss was beautiful, and there was also an unequaled, adorable little cashier!

The most important thing is fair prices and ample proportions. In addition, there was free sarsaparilla green bean soup. The panacea restaurant's survival was perhaps not in danger, but it still faced difficulties. After the customers eat the food, isn't it a joy? The customers that hadn't yet ordered food were constantly very impatient.

Ruan QingShuang saw their eyes filled with joy and delight in their hearts. She very clearly knew the amount of credit that went to Xu Yun.

"F*ck!" Someone suddenly cursed in a fit of rage inside the restaurant scaring the guests, causing them to jump high.

In the southern row of tables sat a few hooligans of students' age but without students' style of dress.

Among them, one long-haired guy slapped the table and got up, shouting loudly, "What the hell is this f*cking stuff! No wonder I feel so sick! There are dead flies! Everyone come look! Look isn't it disgusting!?"

Next to him a guy with short hair followed after him to leave, arguing noisily along the way: “Too f*cken disgusting! How are you supposed to eat this? Poisoning someone to death, you should pay with your life!”

As Ruan QingShuang witnessed the accusation her eyebrows rose, she walked towards the front, seeing the person facing the sarsaparilla and green bean soup with dead flies, she had an expression of disbelief. “This...can’t be. Our kitchen is really clean! This mistake is absolutely improbable.”

“Clean?!” the long-haired guy stared at Ruan QingShuang, “Ms. Manager, what do you mean by that? Are you saying that we specifically brought dead flies to blackmail you with dead flies?!”

The short-haired guy screamed, “House of horrors! House of horrors! This place also even accuses us of bringing houseflies. These flies were definitely fried in a pot! You can’t possibly say that we, ourselves deep-fried it?”

With such a disturbance from these people, very many customers having meals all left. Customers that were still eating also wrinkled their brows.

A restaurant’s greatest fear is this type of situation. Everywhere had been affected by the circulation of waste oil by criminals. Food without flies and cockroaches was many peoples’ minimum requirement!

“Everybody look, this fly was fried into paste! There’s no way it could be us that put it in just now!” The merciless long-haired guy stood on his chair. This was very effective. Most customers no longer wanted to eat anymore.

With such a small amount of effort, people in the restaurant stopped eating, and everybody all watched to see how the lady boss would explain.

The long-haired young guy violently slapped a table. “How do you say we settle this dispute!? Ge and the rest of us won’t let you go just because you’re pretty!”

“I’m sorry, we must be careful in the future.” Ruan QingShuang was

absolutely convinced that Xu Yun was not the cause, but she had no evidence that proved that the flies were from the young hooligans. Therefore she could only bow her head and admit fault. "I can have the chef re-make it in a minute."

The short-haired guy was not satisfied with this apology. "Re-make it in a minute?! What are you serving? Simmer-fried flies?"

"Hey, oh, my stomach hurts like hell!" The long-haired guy used the opportunity to clutch his stomach, leaning over a table. "I'm a goner, I've been poisoned. I was poisoned to death by this restaurant with filthy stuff! I will tell the authorities about you guys!"

"Ge, then go quickly to the hospital to take a look!" The short-haired thug pretended to be surprised, the other three also spoke. "But we don't have any money! It costs money to go to the hospital!"

"We have to urgently save you, even if we have no money we can't just leave you ge!"

"Manager, this happened because we are here. You pay the fees!"

This time it is evident that the young guys were deliberately finding fault, but Ruan QingShuang clenched her teeth and decided to accept the financial loss to avoid calamity. "How much do you guys want?"

The short-haired guy didn't bother being polite, opening his mouth wide like a lion, he extended five fingers: "5,000!"

"5,000?!" Ruan QingShuang was alarmed when she heard. "Why don't you guys rob a bank!"

"You haven't even found out how expensive it is to go to the hospital!" The short-haired guy was irritated. "Having a cold and going to the hospital costs 2 or 3,000! My brother was food poisoned! Poisoned okay! 5,000 might not even cure it!"

At the moment GuoGuo was charging over. Depending on her godfather's support for battle, she wouldn't be afraid of these few hoodlums. "I saw it, it was him putting in the flies himself! And he has even more small bottles of flies in his pants pocket!"

GuoGuo's one phrase gave a jolt of surprise like a thousand waves! The several small fry were frightened by this fart of a little kid and her extraordinarily sharp eyes!

"Please also use your head first before you try to extort someone. The sarsaparilla and green bean soup is boiled clear, even if there were flies, they would be blanched to death!" GuoGuo couldn't help but to shake her head. "Ai, did you guys come here to show the lower IQ limit?"

One diner after another that was present stared blankly and began to whisper "Yeah, green bean soup is boiled, if there are any flies, they would be blanched! These young gangsters are really wicked!"

"These people's conscience must have been eaten by dogs! There are always those that want to use devious means to cheat people out of money!"

GuoGuo's face showed that she was pleased with herself as she looked at the small fry. The short-haired thug saw in a moment that his plan was smashed by this tiny little girl. Suddenly furious, he moved up and gave GuoGuo a huge slap in the face!

"Daddy!!" Danger like a thousand pounds were hanging by a thread, GuoGuo screamed!

At once, the short-haired thug looked at his palm which had slapped GuoGuo, but was unable to advance half a minute! A pair of large hands like iron pincers crushed the short haired thug's wrists. He couldn't help but be alarmed, with his heart leaping.

GuoGuo patted her little chest, and let out a relaxed breath. "That was close!"

Xu Yun appeared like a demon facing the small fry. Tightly grabbing the short-haired thug's wrists, he chuckled faintly. "Isn't 5,000 too little? How about 10,000?"

Ruan QingShuang immediately knew what Xu Yun wanted to do.

GuoGuo had an amazed expression, "Godfather, did your brain get water in it?"

The long-haired guy heard this and his stomach stopped hurting. He got up and stared wide-eyed at Xu Yun. He really didn't think that this job was such a soft, easy egg – unexpectedly they wanted to give double! If they knew earlier they would've asked for more from the start!

“I want it! I want 10,000! The short-haired thug was wild with joy, with his mentality hard to conceal! He even entirely forgot the stabbing pain in his wrists!

Xu Yun suddenly picked up the bowl of green bean soup from the table and not saying anything further, splashed it showering all over the short-haired thug's face! Followed by a rapid kick, he sent the thug flying out of the place!

“Ahhh!” The short-haired guy hugged his stomach in unbearable pain, besides him, everyone in the panacea restaurant was scared silent.

“One bowl* not enough? Xu Yun's smile was gone, coldly asking the remaining 4, “There's still more. Who wants some?”

*TN: bowl sounds similar to 10,000 in Chinese.

The small fry that had come for extortion were stunned – who expected that this cook would be so very fierce!

The small fry, apart from the long-haired guy, were merely high school students, nothing more. Ordinarily at school their might was powerful and they didn't experience any major upheavals. Thus in this moment, they were stupefied.

But the long-haired guy was certainly a bad one to send, with fury, he lifted a table!

Chapter 16: The Tyrant Entices

Xu Yun suddenly extended a palm pressing on the table top, and the long-haired guy felt enough strength to suppress nine cattle and two tigers. With all his strength he couldn't flip the table, and his face went red with shame!

At this time the long-haired guy reached the conclusion that he wasn't his equal, and turned his head wanting to run. In one step forward Xu Yun caught his collar, pulled him back and punched him in the face!

This fist struck right on his nose, and the long-haired guy's brow was broken with fresh blood flowing. The bridge of his nose leaked out liquids that he lay in, and his front teeth were smashed out, fallen like two grains. His mouth was really full of every flavor of the joys and sorrows of life!

Xu Yun dealt with this type of little ruffian with only one word, 'thrash'!

The long-haired guy didn't resist the hits, and kept on begging for forgiveness. Since he lost his front teeth, each word came out with a whistle. "I was wrong! Wrong! Stop hitting me!"

Xu Yun threw the long-haired guy aside like garbage on the ground. "How did this housefly problem happen? Who taught you that dirty trick?"

"Ge, please big master disregard this little one. Let me go please?" The long-haired guy of course didn't carelessly say anything.

"Your mouth is pretty stubborn." Xu Yun laughed softly, "GuoGuo, bring the knife over here!"

Ruan QingShuang knew in her heart that Xu Yun was trying to scare them, so she allowed GuoGuo to happily charge to the kitchen and bring a vegetable knife over.

The long-haired guy, seeing the gleaming vegetable knife, couldn't hold back the numbing sensation in his scalp. "Ge, what are you going to do? If you have something to say let's discuss it well. I put the house flies in. I

fried them at home. Just treat me as a fart and let me go!”

“You’re as immoral as dancing with the devil, man.” Xu Yun lifted the vegetable knife in his hands, it flashed, gleaming. “Then I’ll release that hand?”

“Ge, I don’t want you to cut off my lowly hand. Give me a chance, I will definitely change!” The long-haired guy’s adam’s apple trembled, his legs and belly trembled – scared till he almost peed.

Xu Yun laughed coldly. “I already gave you a chance, you wouldn’t talk. I’ll count to three.....”

“Four Wolves Gang! It was someone from the Four Wolves Gang that wanted me to do it!” The long-haired guy didn’t wait for Xu Yun to start counting and shouted it out. He even frantically dug into his pockets for the 4 or 5 small bottles with fried house flies he had left. “This was also given to me by them!”

Everybody seeing the situation confirmed the truth. Each cursed these little flunkies and the Four Wolves Gang assholes. Just now the panacea restaurant’s hygiene problem worries were swept clean.

The restaurant had gone through such a disturbance, but it didn’t disturb its popularity. Instead, it made even more people believe in the panacea restaurant’s sanitation. GuoGuo even publicly revealed the kitchen while making food, only so much that it didn’t affect Xu Yun working. Any customer could enter the kitchen as they wished!

Ruan QingShuang’s smiling face relaxed more and more. After coming alone to HeDong City, she never had it as smooth as today. Right now she didn’t regret her choice of running away from that marriage even more.

Who would’ve thought that right now, not only did she not lack in anything, she owned her own panacea restaurant and even had a naturally innocent, cute, lively, and clever daughter, and even met a man whom she admired.

After kicking out those five bastards looking for trouble, the business of the panacea restaurant exceeded yesterday’s scene even more! Xu Yun

made dishes until his legs felt like jelly, and GuoGuo counted money until she had cramps!

The last wave of guests finally left, and Xu Yun at last let out a breath. Very quickly, he made three servings of Chinese artichoke quail soup together with steamed duck and yams, before calling Ruan QingShuang and GuoGuo to eat together.

At this time, Qin Wan'er suddenly opened the door and entered.

"Wan'er-jiejie!" GuoGuo slowly jumped over to welcome her.

"GuoGuo was missing me huh!" Qin Wan'er pulled GuoGuo's small hands and giggled hehe.

Ruan QingShuang's good mood also gave an especially warm welcoming, and she said, "Wan'er come, did you eat yet? Come eat with us."

"Hehe, QingShuang-jie knows me, I really haven't eaten yet!" Qin Wan'er cutely stuck out her tongue.

GuoGuo looked confused at the two people. "I call Wan'er-jiejie, and Wan'er-jiejie calls my mommy jie-jie, then am I supposed to also call mommy jie-jie?"

"You should just call me mommy!" Ruan QingShuang was already in a good mood and laughed.

Qin Wan'er was amused by GuoGuo's cuteness. "Then GuoGuo, what should you do? Maybe GuoGuo can change and call Wan'er-jiejie Wan'er mama yeah?"

"That won't work!" GuoGuo looked seriously at Xu Yun. "That's too favorable for my dad. Won't he have two wives then?"

Ruan QingShuang and Qin Wan'er were suddenly rendered speechless in a flash by GuoGuo's words!

"Ahem!" Xu Yun softly cleared his throat. Changing GuoGuo's topic, "Qin Wan'er, I didn't see you at working hours, and only now arriving right at meal time. Have you done odd-jobs before?"

Qin Wan'er snorted, today during noon at the station there was an honor ceremony, and everyone praised the great merit she set up! Shutting down the Four Wolves' casino was absolutely an exceptional accomplishment. Not knowing if Qin Wan'er would be promoted, nevertheless the entire WenHui District police station would be greatly commended. Superintendent Liu felt great, and gave Qin Wan'er a half day off to let her go home and report good news.

Qin Wan'er didn't go straight home and instead coincidentally, came to the panacea restaurant, because she was very clear that all the work was done by Xu Yun himself, while she didn't even put in something worth half a penny!

Originally Qin Wan'er came to say thanks, but seeing Xu Yun had an attitude, she said, "I came looking for Ruan QingShuang and GuoGuo to say something okay? What's the matter with you?"

"Daddy, how about you go make two more dishes." GuoGuo instructed, "It's inconvenient for you to interrupt women talking."

Xu Yun understandingly smiled. This was like the finest woman getting sisters and thus was a good situation. At the very least Ruan QingShuang would have someone to rely on. He wouldn't have to worry that she would suffer bullying.

After all, Xu Yun still didn't know if he would stay in HeDong City and settle down – things change. He even left places before that he hoped to stay for the rest of his life. What other place could make him reluctant to leave in this lifetime?

Three women are enough for a drama's worth of conversation. Obviously, GuoGuo's age is small, but her heart isn't. She and Qin Wan'er unexpectedly chatted really well. Also the three of them set a date to go shopping tomorrow and buy some nice clothes!

In the blink of an eye it was already 4 pm. In the morning they had negotiated about buying some more produce and meat and now it had been delivered. Even though Qin Wan'er was a treasured only child, nonetheless she was completely humble and helped Ruan QingShuang

and Xu Yun unload together.

Xu Yun was very satisfied with Qin Wan'er's performance. He proudly pulled GuoGuo over to his side, "How is it, godfather finding this free odd-jobs worker ain't bad eh?"

"Daddy, why do I get the feeling you want to find a second mom for me?" GuoGuo looked suspiciously at Xu Yun.

Qin Wan'er's face was made completely red by GuoGuo.

Ruan QingShuang stared at GuoGuo, "Is your butt itching again?"

"I'm only saying what's in daddy's heart!" GuoGuo earnestly said.

Luckily Qin Wan'er received a call, easing the embarrassing situation. She 'mmh'd' several times and hung up the phone. "I'm going back to the office, they said that the boss of the Four Wolves Gang came to pay bail!"

"Wan'er-jiejie, 30,000 Yuan!" GuoGuo hurriedly stretched out 3 chubby fingers.

"Mhh!" Qin Wan'er didn't waste any more time. After she said her goodbyes to Ruan QingShuang and Xu Yun each, she speedily rode her bike to return to the police station.

But Qin Wan'er hadn't left for long, and the panacea restaurant's insane business started again. The people who had eaten here all praised nonstop – so one passes it to 10 people, and 10 to 100. In a short time, the panacea restaurant turned into the hottest restaurant in HeDong City's WenHui District.

At night it was busy till 8 or 9 pm. Finally there were no more people inside.

For the first time, GuoGuo didn't even finish counting the money and stuffed it into the purse, not wanting to count it! Tired!

"Shuang-jie, if there's nothing else I'll head back first. You and GuoGuo should close up early and sleep." After hanging up his apron, he changed into his outfit of pants and a sleeveless shirt. "From now on we won't have to get up early to buy produce anymore. Sleep some more in the

morning.”

“Then.... go a little slow on the road.” Ruan QingShuang still couldn’t open up and tell him to stay and live there.

GuoGuo saw her mom looking like she wanted to say something and said ai. The little boss shook her head, “Too reserved, ai...”

Without waiting for Xu Yun to exit, a bunch of xenon gas lights pierced through the glass door. Right now, inside the panacea restaurant, the flashing on Ruan QingShuang and GuoGuo caused their eyes to go dark for a moment. Soon after a polished black Audi A6 turned off its lights. A skinny, tall guy jumped out of the driver’s seat. He quickly opened the back passenger door, and a middle-aged man stepped out. His hair was greying and he had triangular eyes, giving a sense of dark fierceness and an uncomfortable feeling.

Closely following, several vehicles behind the Audi came to a screeching stop. Stepping out of each of the cars came a type of dragon-tattooed big guy. They immediately almost completely surrounded the panacea restaurant.

Xu Yun’s keen sense of smell allowed him to sense these people, and he worried that they may have come with ill intent. Ruan QingShuang’s beautiful brow knitted up with a bit of tension. In GuoGuo’s eyes was a touch of anxiety. Immediately Xu Yun hid his body.

Even though the middle-aged man was full of smiles, instead it made people feel that there wasn’t the slightest bit of honest kindness. He walked straight to the panacea restaurant, and the tall, skinny guy that opened the door for him quickly came over and opened the restaurant door.

Xu Yun dashed towards the fierce and savage middle-aged man and called out, “Eating?”

“I’ve eaten.” The middle-aged man had a hoarse voice, he looked for a place to sit by himself. “Herbal medicine cuisine is an amazing thing; it is a fused product of traditional medical practices and cooking experience. Since using medicine to make food also has the benefit of medicinal use –

medicine borrowing food's power, and food assisting medicine's might, both of them complement each other and each, bringing out the best of each other."

As he spoke, the middle-aged man looked over Xu Yun, revealing a darkly fierce gaze. He opened his mouth and hoarsely said, "Don't you think it is so?"

Xu Yun immediately recognized this man's hoarse voice, and let out a cold laugh. "Originally I should've been looking for you, instead I didn't think you'd come by yourself."

The middle-aged man stroked his sparse hair. "Xu Yun, you have skill and even stomped my three brothers. I very much admire your power. That is to say, a wise man submits to his circumstances! Join me, and I guarantee you, it will be more comfortable than now by a hundred times, a thousand times."

"I'm not an outstanding talent, but I actually want to send you a message." Xu Yun smiled his eyes squinty.

The middle-aged man wrinkled his brow. In the past he if he took the initiative and threw out the olive branch of peace, there weren't many who wouldn't welcome it. "What?"

Xu Yun's face was full of disapproval, "A bat stretches out stabbing a bird's feather, and you're the bird? Looking at your age, if I hit you I will feel shame. I'll give you a chance. Get out!"

"Smelly old man, don't waste your tongue wagging! My daddy won't become a gangster!" GuoGuo heavily snorted, right now she was using all her strength. We have friends at the police station!

Chapter 17: Finally Living Together

“Young people, don’t be so unadaptable to the times!” The middle-aged man threw a squinted gaze at GuoGuo. His eyes originally were triangular and not large, but in a moment they became slits – his entire person became darkly venomous! He was forty years old before lowering his head, but unexpectedly he was scolded as a stinky old fart. Naturally he was in a bad mood.

GuoGuo’s heart felt cold, and she hid behind Xu Yun’s body.

“Then what?” Xu Yun patted GuoGuo, her feeling of security immediately doubled.

Today he wanted to finish it. Even if he was likely to die, it wouldn’t be a problem. If he let Qin Wan’er know that this old man was the one who had her tied up behind the scenes, she might even complain that he didn’t hit hard enough.

The middle-aged man suppressed his inner boiling anger, “Xu Yun, although I Wang ShunXi am certainly no overlord of HeDong, but in WenHui District, I am a master that with just one stomp can make three earthquakes. If you would be willing to follow me, I guarantee meteoric rise in the world! Become an awe-inspiring man far and wide – don’t tell me that you have gladly settled at this small restaurant?!”

“What’s so bad about here? I think it’s pretty good.” Xu Yun clapped his leg. “Here I have food, and I have drink. Don’t waste your time talking to me about this, we’re good people and definitely won’t join a gang. If you don’t get lost, I might really have to do something about that.”

Wang Shun Xi still was unwilling to give up, unfazed he said, “Brother, if you would just follow me, I’ll let you eat the best and drink the finest every day. Whatever kind of women you want, I’ll give you whatever kind of women! Brother I have already given you ample face.”

“Face?” Xu Yun shook his head, and drummed on his legs like the sound of horse hooves, “How much does it cost per pound?”

Wang ShunXi coldly snorted, supporting himself he stood up, he was already out of patience to keep talking to Xu Yun. “Xu Yun, I’ll give you a few days’ time. Think my offer over real good. Otherwise, we’ll just have to wait and see!”

“Today, we won’t fight you because I, your ge, is in a good mood. Next time you won’t get this kind of treatment.”

Xu Yun snorted, and severely told Wang ShunXi, “Get lost!”

If the Four Wolves Gang could recruit such a fierce general, forget about being able to crush the other Blade Axe Crew and Mighty Heroes Triad to become WenHui District’s number one biggest gang, even taking all of HeDong City wouldn’t be a problem!

The leader of the Four Wolves Gang left humiliated, and GuoGuo secretly rejoiced. She hugged her mother’s shapely hips!

Of course, Wang ShunXi wouldn’t leave so easily. After starting the car and driving for a few minutes, suddenly both front tires simultaneously burst!

The car already lost control and spun around hitting several cars! The driver already broke out into a cold sweat, thinking that someone was shooting at them! Wang ShunXi’s head was dangling by his pants – just now was Qiu Yan carrying out revenge.

Above the sidewalk, Qiu Yan raised her head sternly, her beautiful face snorted. She threw away the two small stones left in her hands and left the scene in a flash.

.....

Because the Four Wolves gang’s officially declared war, Ruan QingShuang and GuoGuo both felt a sense of danger.

Xu Yun didn’t agree on this matter. The Four Wolves Gang provoking them was like a death wish, solely based on the fact there was the Violent Fox Lady Qiu Yan was enough to make them unable to afford attacking.

“Xu Yun, afterwards, can you live in the restaurant?” Ruan QingShuang

finally spoke. She could speak because she felt that together and there would be someone to look after them. Also she knew that by herself, she would not be able to protect GuoGuo.

When Xu Yun heard this, his eyes shined. Although the Four Wolves Gang was a mob gang, however they unexpectedly gave him a right and proper reason to live at the panacea restaurant. “Alright, then early tomorrow, I will move over. I’m also worried that the Four Wolves Gang will do something harmful to you two.”

“Why wait till tomorrow, you can live here today.” GuoGuo dragged Xu Yun to live with them, and whispered, “In the evening after mom showers, she usually doesn’t wear much.”

“GuoGuo! You’re talking nonsense!” Ruan QingShuang at once flushed red!

GuoGuo paid no attention, waving her small hand, “Just telling the truth.”

Ruan QingShuang had no way to avoid what GuoGuo said.

That day’s images again played in Xu Yun’s mind, and suddenly Xu Yun’s heart shined but his mouth firmly denied. “GuoGuo, me living in the restaurant is only to protect your safety. Ummm, do you believe that?”

“Hehe daddy can’t speak the truth to me?” GuoGuo’s eyes conveyed her craftiness. “GuoGuo prefers to believe pigs can fly yo...”

Xu Yun was also momentarily petrified!

Ruan QingShuang was speechless, she turned around and went upstairs to tidy up a room near the staircase for Xu Yun, which was also a much cooler, east-facing room..

In fact, Xu Yun was indifferent about where he slept. So long as he could have a place of meditation, where he could easily sit and meditate.

Xu Yun first rushed over to his residence to pack his daily essentials to bring them over. In fact, there were no important things – his only belongings filled up his treasured infantry pack.

In less than half an hour of time Xu Yun returned, and also by now, Ruan QingShuang already helped Xu Yun tidy up a room. This room was exactly like buying a furnished house!

“Mom, GuoGuo is sleepy.” GuoGuo yawned.

“Wait for mommy to finish helping Uncle Xu Yun unpack before I go accompany GuoGuo to bed alright?” Ruan QingShuang smiled, patting GuoGuo’s head.

But GuoGuo didn’t feel appreciative. “Wu~ we just now barely started to live together, are you impatient to do something between adults?”

WTF! She was not yet seven after all!?! Xu Yun almost spat out blood!

The corner of Ruan QingShuang’s mouth was twitching, she was also completely defeated by this small person!

“Mommy will accompany you to sleep right now.” Ruan QingShuang was helpless, and forced a smile on her face towards Xu Yun, “The remainder of your stuff you can put in order yourself, I...”

“Must be done....” What else could Xu Yun do, unpack! Or else not only wouldn’t he gain any small privileges, but GuoGuo would even become the promiscuous police – that possibility would be completely horrible!

After Xu Yun settled everything, he hastily showered then meditated before practicing breathing techniques that his ShiFu trained him in.

.....

Wang ShunXi arrived in his residence after returning from the panacea restaurant, only to find the lights out in his home, in his mind he cursed, Where did that little whore f*ck off to!?

Just when Wang ShunXi reached the entrance, he angrily glared! The door had actually been kicked down! After all, he was also a gangster that had been a gangster for many years. His heart sank, in big steps he entered the room. “Who!”

“Hahaha, old brother has had it good these days.” A man’s boorish voice laughed.

Once Wang ShunXi heard this voice, he suddenly got cold shivers all over. He went over towards the voice, and on the sofa sat a bare-chested, tall and buff guy. On the big guy's face was a horrific scar, and beside him he supported his mistress, tortured to her last breaths....

This...why was this demon here!?!

“Old brother, do you not remember your brother? Once I reached HeDong I thought about you.” The man's eyes posed a cold darkness. “Hahaha old brother your tastes are getting higher and higher. This woman's taste was simply too refreshing.”

“Bro...brother Leopard...how, how do you have time to...to come to HeDong....” Wang ShunXi in Hedong was an infamous tyrant! Who would he be afraid of in any given day! But surprisingly speaking in front of this man he even stuttered! Seeing his own woman having been mutilated till she looked like she was bleeding charcoal, he unexpectedly didn't even dare to fart half a fart!

Because Wang ShunXi's mind was very clear on the matter, even if there was ten of him, a hundred of him, in the eyes of an Underworld elite, he was only an ant!

“Because I know HeDong has you, old brother.” The tall and sturdy guy's two eyes flashed rays of light. “Old brother, at your place there are women I can help play with hahahaha !”

Leopard was a famous elite in the Underworld! These people, on ordinary days are usually in Yanjing, Suzhou, Shanghai, Jiangsu, Guangzhou, Shenzhen – big cities. Why would he abruptly arrive at HeDong city?!

“Leopard brother, you... really can chat and laugh, heh heh.....heh, if you need help in anything, don't hesitate to tell!” WangShunXi was the Four Wolves Gang's tyrant, but in front of Leopard, he was like a grandson. He was very clear, although Leopard readily calls him old brother, if his actions offended him, he would immediately be a dead man!

Leopard patted one side of the body of the dying woman. “Old brother,

this little lover has already helped me, heh heh heh. I just want to ask a few questions.”

Wang ShunXi at last loosened a breath, if he could use women to feed this guy full, it wouldn't be too much trouble. “Ask, ask, I will say everything I know!”

“Old brother, you are a tyrant. Recently hasn't there been any unmarried pregnant girls?” Leopard looked at him, then pulled out two photos and threw them on the table.

Wang ShunXi respectfully pickup up the two photos, the first photo was of a glamorous ice-cold beauty, she simply could be rated as rarity in the world to see. Seeing her, one would certainly never forget.

He shook his head and picked up the second photo, looking at the photo he could see an innocent natural smile of a small girl. Afterwards, Wang ShunXi's eyes momentarily shined! This was exactly that damn little girl from the panacea restaurant who called him a stinky old fart!?

“Apparently old brother has seen the people in the photos.” Leopard was keenly aware of the change of expression in Wang ShunXi's eyes. In his heart, he faintly smiled.

“Yes, this small girl I have seen at Yi River Plaza, just east of Main Street, inside of the panacea restaurant!” Wang ShunXi joyously nodded as he wanted his news to keep Leopard in a good mood.

“Are you certain?” Leopard's two eyes flashed a cold light. “Is it really this little girl?”

Wang ShunXi was extremely sure. “I am certain, extremely certain!”

Leopard stood up, laughing grimly he covered himself with his coat. Treating Wang ShunXi with no trace of politeness he said, “Old brother, thanks for the woman. When you have another beauty, remember to tell me, ha ha ha, the two of us have very similar tastes! That's why I recognize you as old brother! Ha ha ha!”

“Hahaha, for sure, hahaha, for sure, for sure!” Wang ShunXi could only smile apologetically across his entire face!

Leopard no longer paid attention to Wang ShunXi's flattery. Immediately taking large steps to leave, he didn't even bother looking at the woman on the sofa nearly in shock.

Now his mind had only a single thought – the seriously injured venerated Violent Fox was already about to die, but this was a good opportunity for him! If today he could kill the Violent Lady Fox, and bring back Millenium Feng's princess, then his rank and position in the eyes of his boss would be sure to be promoted a level!

Such a good opportunity, Leopard certainly wouldn't let go! Even capturing the Violent Fox Lady Qiu Yan was absolutely not impossible!

Chapter 18: Joint Attack

In the deep night, there was the disturbing sound of a footstep on the roof top. Even though this man already had great control over his breathing, it still didn't escape Xu Yun's ears. Very quickly, another footstep also sounded. It was very graceful, yet carried a hint of heaviness like a serious injury.

At first, Xu Yun didn't know who it was, but later decided this was definitely Qiu Yan without mistake.

The steps sounded here and there, two people seemed to be fighting. Suddenly, the latter's footsteps repeatedly retreated, seemingly having tasted some bad luck.

It seemed like tonight another little show was playing out. Suddenly the two shadows on the roof stopped moving. In an instant, all of the peaceful air changed to make people feel oppression.

Xu Yun searched for pants on his bed, on top he put on a tank-top, and on pins and needles, he slipped over. Putting on a pair of flip flops, he directly opened the window and jumped out. He tip-toed lightly on the window sill, and with a flash his shadow skillfully directly went up to the upstairs. The entire movement was silent.

Hidden in the shadows, with a glance Xu Yun saw the moonlight shone that hint of cold brightness.

With the Dragon Abyssal supple blade between Qiu Yan's fingers, she stood at the panacea restaurant's roof's south side. Her body flooded out a weak, irregular wind of thick and severe murderous aura! Along with the Dragon Abyssal unsheathed, the murderous aura was more and more suffocating.

She couldn't figure out how the enemy side's people found them so quickly. The clash just now's nearly squandered all of her physical strength.

At the north side rooftop stood a seven-foot big guy. He was tall with a

powerful body that emitted a dense killing intent, with eyes as fierce as a beast. The blade wound on his face under the moonlight looked especially frightening!

“Never would’ve thought you would really be hiding at such a small, unknown city! Looks like my luck is good. They’re looking so hard, they’re wearing down metal shoes, leaving no place un-hunted. But I, Leopard, besides coming, put no labor in!” This was that man that once appeared at Wang ShunXi’s residence called Leopard.

Leopard’s face was ferociously evil, with the wound on his face would’ve made people horrified. “Qiu Yan, I advise you to obediently allow yourself to be captured!”

Qiu Yan, with her face like ice, scoffed and disdainfully replied, “Leopard, on what basis do you dare to challenge in front of me? You really are a fool that doesn’t know the line between life and death!”

Even though she said that, in fact Qiu Yan very clearly understood that right now she had more inadequacies. If it wasn’t for Leopard treating her with cautiousness, perhaps she would’ve already been defeated during that last clash!

“HahHahHah! Qiu Yan, you still think you’re that unreachable, venerated Violent Fox from back then?” Leopard’s face savagely smiled. “Don’t think I don’t know your situation. Even if I don’t move on you today, how many days can you live! That’s not as good as obediently coming with me to be a play-thing for our boss. Who knows, maybe there will be a big display of mercy and internal techniques will be used to let you struggle at death’s door for a few more days!”

Qiu Yan’s eyes flashed with a slight cold light, right now she really wanted to settle this rambling fellow with one strike!

But her body’s condition told her that she simply couldn’t one-shot kill! If she couldn’t one-shot him, she could completely be exhausted of her energy by this 2nd-tier elite!

Xu Yun frowned a bit, it seemed that in the combat just now, Qiu Yan’s body had already exceeded her limits. If she kept continuing like this, she

would definitely die before this elite!

“Qiu Yan even though I, Leopard, only just entered the 2nd Realm of elites but you alone, the venerated Fox who suffered injury, I’m afraid you will have it hard enduring me! I also want to see how long you can persist for!” Leopard suddenly laughed coldly, his fist wrap suddenly exposed 3 silvery glints – the exposed objects were claw weapons! Leopard’s moniker perhaps came from this.

Instantly, Leopard’s body burst forth an enormous killing aura! His entire person screamed, tearing apart the tranquility of the night sky, charging directly for Qiu Yan!

Pa-!

A wedged foot carrying flip flops with a dense strong gale suddenly flew out, stiffly smashing into Leopard’s face, lightly preventing Leopard’s formidable attack!

“Who!?” Leopard took advantage to roll backwards, his entire body instantly went to 100% alert. The sense of crisis flashed, flooding his entire body!

Only seeing Xu Yun lifting his leg, standing like a golden chicken on the edge of the roof with a joking expression. Smiling he said, “I’m sorry heh, I got sweaty feet and slipped a bit. I wasn’t careful and flung it out.”.

Leopard’s heart clenched! This was simply a huge insult! He focused and sensed the young guy in front of him. He wasn’t half his fighting power! Where did this charging idiot come from!

“You’re courting death-!” Leopard’s face shone savagely and fiercely. One swipe of an ordinary person’s flip-flop foot and he fell smashing on his face – that could definitely never be forgiven! His entire body leapt into the air, just like a hungry wolf charging to pounce and feed on Xu Yun!

Xu Yun was indifferent however, still standing like a golden chicken in his original place. In the split second that Leopard pounced down, from inside Xu Yun suddenly burst out a powerful killing aura, boiling like the

Yangze, endless and never stopping!

Leopard was instantly shocked! He only heard a second of pi-li-pa-la! All of the sharp blades on his hands were broken by Xu Yun's two fingers!

Only that face to face with him, Leopard lost his proud weapon. Looking at the broken blades on his hand, inside Leopard gave a lamenting hiss. This kid was definitely not a normal person! He was actually able to pinch off his fine steel-forged fist blades!

"I'd like to see how a cat without claws can catch someone." Xu Yun had a ridiculing smile, and in the smile a murderous aura was faintly discernible.

Leopard completely didn't think that this person was unexpectedly also an elite, and in fact was an elite completely not weak compared to himself! Inside he flashed with a moment of indescribable panic. He really never thought that the venerated Violent Fox would actually have such powerful aid!

At the instant Leopard was about to go to the gods, Xu Yun used his bare foot and yelled out ada! spectacularly stomping directly down! That heel directly attacked the root of the problem, like an ordinary metal hammer ruthlessly smashing down on Leopard's nose!

Instantly, Leopard's nasal bone ruptured ivory burst open, his face a whirlwind of blood! But he is after all also a formidable 2nd-tier elite. Immediately, he rapidly put out his response! Two continuous backflips escaped out of Xu Yun's attack range!

He very clearly understood when elites were fighting, it was very dangerous. The possibility for winning today was minuscule!

Hogging all the merit was already impossible, so the first thing he had to do was protect his life, then call for reinforcements! He secretly reached into his pocket and took out a dark red chip, and he noiselessly threw it into a corner of the panacea restaurant's roof.

However, Leopard seemed to forget that this rooftop had another existence!

Also that talented person was the most dangerous existence! Even if she was already seriously injured and on death's doorstep, she would always look for the most timely moment to kill!

Suddenly, a cold light flashed through the night sky, just like if the Heavenly Palace smashed down a bolt of lightning. The Underworld's dignified 2nd-tier elite Leopard's neck was instantly torn open by the Dragon Abyssal supple blade – together with a mouth of blood, bright blood instantly ruptured out of the broken skin spraying out!

Before dying, Leopard's dying gaze fell on that dark red chip he tossed into the corner. In his eyes revealed a type of madness and vengefulness....

How could a 2nd-tier elite withstand Qiu Yan's and Xu Yun's joint attack!

Qiu Yan killing people was in all honestly too fearless. Seeing it Xu Yun frowned – too cold blooded.

Xu Yun's two legs jumped and found their slippers. Using his hands to draw a cross on his chest, he chanted, "Amitabha, pass away early, and reincarnate early. If you have grudges repay grudges, and if you have grievances repay grievances. It is not my affair."

Qiu Yan didn't bother at all with Xu Yun's death oration, she never believed in ghosts or gods. If there really were vengeful ghosts, then in reality the ones that would look for her for revenge would be too many.

Even though today was a new 2nd-tier elite, but it was sufficient to make Qiu Yan feel great pressure and danger! She never would've thought that the opposing side would so quickly investigate and pursue to here. She really didn't know at the next step what kind of person would come next.

Even though Qiu Yan already broke through the elite 1st-tier Realm, but right now with the situation with her body, even a 2nd-tier elite was very difficult to defend against.

Today, if it wasn't for Xu Yun acting to help her, Qiu Yan would've been exhausted of her energy and then perished.

Thinking of that, Qiu Yan couldn't help but feel alarmed. She didn't think that Xu Yun was a profound elite, hidden and unexposed.

"Just like this, do you still want to protect GuoGuo alone?" Xu Yun threw out a merciless question to this woman.

Thinking of the innocent and unaffected GuoGuo inside the panacea restaurant, from the bottom of Qiu Yan's heart rose a portion of hard to control sentiment. She even thought about ending her own life! Then she wouldn't have to think about her confusion right now.

"Didn't I say this to you before, the panacea restaurant was looking for a waitress with a monthly salary of 1000 that covers eating, covers living, and covers healing – why didn't you believe it?" Xu Yun laughed. "I gave you medicine before didn't I?"

Qiu Yan looked at Xu Yun, her gaze already didn't have the cold severeness, instead it was full of curiosity and uncertainty. "Who are you exactly?"

"Didn't I already tell you? Just a betrayed and wretched little bug." Xu Yun raised his eyebrows. He didn't want to bring up things from the past – that would make his violent energies soar rapidly and be hard to control.

"Then how do you have the Nine Treasures Revival Pills?!" Qiu Yan today could confront a 2nd-class elite like Leopard all because she relied on yesterday's pill's healing power. If not for the Nine Treasures Revival Pills, then today forget about killing anyone, perhaps she wouldn't even have any strength to defend against an ordinary attack.

Xu Yun was surprised for a moment, "You're talking about that medicine made from Cordyceps sinensis, ginseng, lingzhi mushroom, Chinese eaglewood, gecko, dragon's blood sap, antelope horns, antlers and pit viper?"

"Correct." Qiu Yan expression was even more confused, this guy was unexpectedly able to say the nine treasures inside of the pill, but didn't know the name of the medicine?

“I call that thing Powerful Pill.” Xu Yun said indifferently. To him, that thing wasn’t considered any kind of treasure – as long as you had the ingredients, you could make as much as you want. “How was it, that thing had a bit of use right?”

Qiu Yan took a breath of cool air. In the Underworld Nine Treasures Revival Pills could be sold for millions in price, but from this dude’s mouth it was just an ordinary pill! Who the hell was he!?

Qiu Yan seemed to have understood that this man in front of her obviously had more secrets than she did. She understood other people’s desires to not say much about their situation, or maybe right now Qiu Yan felt exceptionally grateful to Xu Yun. She actually opened her mouth and said, “Thank you.”

“You’re welcome. From now on we can be considered neighbors.” Xu Yun shrugged.

Qiu Yan didn’t say anything more, she touched the Dragon Abyssal supple blade, then she picked up the already expired Leopard.

Towards this, Xu Yun didn’t put forth any opinion. The person was killed by her, so let her clean up the scene of battle. Xu Yun was already accustomed to seeing bloody scenes, but speaking truthfully, he really didn’t like these spectacles.

The night scene returned to its prior tranquility, and Xu Yun turned around and went back down to his room.

Chapter 19: Sexy Female Server

The first thing in the morning, GuoGuo knocked on a door to wake up Xu Yun. “Daddy! Hurry up and get out of bed! GuoGuo’s really hungry.”

“Uh.....what do you want to eat?” Xu Yun turned over and started putting on a pair of beach shorts and a plain sleeveless shirt before opening the door to go out.

“I’m heading out to see what good food I can get. You wash up first.” GuoGuo winked. Xu Yun, after an hour and half, couldn’t figure out what this little girl meant.

Xu Yun patted GuoGuo’s small head, slightly laughing, “Then you go on and wait for for a bit. What about your mother?”

“Something might happen, the bathroom door lock might have a little problem. You have to use a key to open it.” GuoGuo’s pair of big eyes gleamed for a bit, afterwards she turned her head and ran down the stairs.

Xu Yun overall felt there was a little something off with the place, but again couldn’t say for sure what was the matter. He was also too lazy to think about it. He walked over to the bathroom, twisted the key and went inside.

Uh.....

Just now Xu Yun finally knew why GuoGuo was somewhat abnormal.

Ruan QingShuang’s entire body flushed a deep red, her face froze facing Xu Yun. She had just finished a shower, and was wearing underwear. There wasn’t enough time for her to put on clothes yet! She definitely remembered to lock the door properly!

“Shuang-jie.....eh.....this.....I didn’t see anything.” Xu Yun fought to resist spraying blood from his nose and turned his head and closed the door.

Ruan QingShuang’s heart fell down with a clang, she blushed and rapidly dressed. Today she had plans to go shopping with Qin Wan’er, and she wasn’t used to getting up early and showering.

Ruan QingShuang moved away from the bathroom and saw that the key was hanging on top of the door handle, in a flash she understood that it was GuoGuo's prank!

"GuoGuo! !" Ruan QingShuang quivered and cried!

Scared, GuoGuo felt a shiver, not entirely from her hand which was squeezed into the refrigerator! This time, there wasn't enough time to grab yogurt, she hurriedly ran to escape past the doorway to see if Wan'er-jiejie came yet.

Fortunately, Qin Wan'er had arrived before Ruan QingShuang at the lower level of the panacea restaurant. Qin Wan'er skipped the police uniform, and her Bohemian style waist skirt accentuated her originally slender legs even more. A pair of denim blue-colored canvas shoes made her original cool and elegant temperament a little more fresh and vivacious.

Ruan QingShuang and GuoGuo both couldn't help but cry out in alarm, "How pretty!"

"You girls too!" Qin Wan'er also couldn't help but praise, GuoGuo was wearing a cute little fresh tutu with a special princess look, and Ruan QingShuang had a dress with small flowers in Bohemian style with a matching pair of flats in an international style.

"You're wearing this to do odd jobs? Did you mistaken what you were going to do here?" Xu Yun was also coming down the stairs, and unable to resist, he was a bit shocked. "You three's outfits are so devilish, what are you going to do?"

Xu Yun found it all unbelievable that a woman's face without makeup could pull at the heartstrings in this way. They were all truly capable of causing the downfall of a city or state and didn't need to be adorned with Estee Lauder and Chanel makeup.

"Stupefied?" Qin Wan'er said, proud of herself and blinking at Xu Yun. "You haven't seen beautiful women before, and now you see three all at once dazzling your eyes?"

“How about it, are these clothes nice-looking?” Ruan QingShuang also swirled her skirt for Xu Yun to see. She was such a reserved person, unexpectedly she played a joke on Xu Yun. It seemed that the incident earlier upstairs was already forgotten in the back of her mind.

“Daddy, do you think that mom is pretty? Or that Wan’er-jiejie is pretty?” GuoGuo had an especially comforting charm, throwing her gaze at Xu Yun. Wiggling her little body she said childishly, “Daddy, or is GuoGuo even more pretty?”

These three females almost electrocuted Xu Yun to death! One of the two women was enough to reach ecstasy, let alone simultaneously! Ridiculously alluring women!

“Fortunately during the time the monk XuanZang went to India for the Tripitaka scriptures, he didn’t encounter you women, otherwise he would’ve long ago quit his job and responsibilities!” In Xu Yun’s mind they had high marks of 90 or higher!

In Xu Yun’s mind, they had tied scores. Women with scores of 80 or higher were worth a lifetime of life risking to get a piece of them, and to run into women in the range of 90 or above, no matter if facing life and death, men would certainly have to win them over and woo them!

Xu Yun’s words caused Ruan QingShuang and Qin Wan’er to giggle and laugh. The beautiful women like flowery branches swayed, spreading out causing Xu Yun’s heart to have a spell of itches.

“Daddy, today you look after the restaurant all right?” GuoGuo laughed. “GuoGuo hands over the economic authority to you. Mom and I want to go with Wan’er jiejie to visit the shopping center. GuoGuo hasn’t bought beautiful clothes in quite a while.”

Qin Wan’er also extended her fair and delicate hands towards Xu Yun to shake hands. “Bye-bye! Thanks for your trouble ge, Big Xu Chef!”

Even Ruan QingShuang had a slightly apologetic smile “Xu Yun, today can you look after the restaurant, GuoGuo wants to go, I also promised Wan’er.....”

Damn! You girls are going out to have this much fun? Go out in your natural appearances and don't bring your ge?

Xu Yun looked on helplessly as two beautiful women of the highest quality and one super little girl with their dazzling and enchanting appearances left the area around the shop – this was called a bitter heart! Today, however this weekend, could it be that only ge alone had the bitter fate to fight bravely on the frontline jobs?

But returning to our main topic, Ruan QingShuang, a single person coming to eke out a living in HeDong city also endured much toil. Since there was an occasion to relax once in a while, of course she would want to go – this Xu Yun completely understood.

Oh well, Xu Yun tied on his apron, he never would've believed that the grand Xu Yun would be able to have fun without end like this at such a very small panacea restaurant!

But the noon-time customers never gave Xu Yun the chance to be super busy.

Exactly at this point in time, four guests entered the panacea restaurant, and seemingly everyone had met with a devil, and they only had the free sarsaparilla and mung bean soup. Taking it back and looking for a seat to sit down, they begin to drink. They all felt a little embarrassed.

Xu Yun asked them many times to think about what they wanted to order to eat, but they didn't respond.

However, the fifth guest to come in also only had a bowl of sarsaparilla and mung bean soup, and Xu Yun at last realized that something was wrong. However, these guests were not the type of thugs to decorate themselves with tattoos of tigers!

These people all took the free sarsaparilla and mung bean soup as their main dish, drinking a bowl, then grabbing another bowl, only to order another comfortably.

Very quickly, the 6th bowl, 7th bowl, 8th bowl,.....9th bowl, 56th bowl.....

The panacea restaurant's seats were unconsciously filled completely with a large army of free sarsaparilla and mung bean soup drinkers. Repeat customers arrived to the restaurant to have a meal, but seeing no places to sit, felt helpless; they could only turn around to leave.

The afternoon's lunchtime only had two more hours left. Xu Yu started to play with a calculator on one hand, and on the other, carefully observing every individual "customer's" small sip of sarsaparilla mung bean soup. These people were old and younger company employees, as well as some dressed as students.....

At this time, a young individual wearing a flowery shirt entered the panacea restaurant. The guy's face had a sloppy look, with soft white skin like a b*tch. Behind him he brought two tall and sturdy underlings following him tightly left and right.

Xu Yun knew, the master of this show had appeared at last.

The flower shirt guy first looked at the customers present. With a fake smile he looked at the front desk at Xu Yun, "Yo, boss, this business has become really popular. I wanted to come eat, but there isn't any place to even sit."

Xu Yun laughed softly, "If you have a fart, then don't hold it in. If you hold it in, it'll turn into a sickness. Let it out alright."

"Okay, your words are very straightforward!" The guy disdainfully sneered, "Today you had better remember me, I am Wang TianGuang! The Four Wolves gang Wang ShunXi is my uncle. When you offend my uncle, it's the same as offending me Wang TianGuang! Understand?"

Xu Yun felt somewhat grudgingly that the Four Wolves Gang was the soul of the deceased but still hanging around. Apparently that group of puppies really wanted to find a way to get exterminated.

"Today young and old worked hard! Take the money and go! Wang TianGuang waved his large hand, the guests drinking sarsaparilla and mung bean soup one after another got up and left. Behind Wang TianGuang, the two underlings quickly took out cash rewards, a hundred Yuan a person!

Wang TianGuang with a self-satisfied expression looked at Xu Yun. “Boy, my uncle wanted to rise with you because of age and dimmed eyesight! But I don’t have a lot of patience, do you want to play? I want to play with you to death!”

“Get out.” Xu Yun’s words jumped out of his mouth. He really didn’t understand the value of the operation – to spend several thousand bucks in operation costs just to get people to come here to drink just a very tiny amount that you could count on your hands worth of sarsaparilla and mung bean soup? He was really afraid that this kind of mental deficiency was infectious.

On the spot Wang TianGuang became violently enraged, he acted recklessly and cursed loudly, “Today big daddy will rock your shop, do you believe it!!”

Xu Yun wasn’t a particularly patient person. He was at once prepared to resolve this with his hands and put this one individual that didn’t know the word “death” and didn’t know how to write “idiot”. Then this one female walked into the panacea restaurant.

A woman with long hair fluttering like a fairy – with a skin-tight black t-shirt and a tall proud chest, with a perfect half arc appeared! The lower part of her body was covered with skin-tight black pants, with a pair of long perfectly round legs would absolutely stun whatever men that looked at her.

As a matter of fact, this was Violent Fox, Lady Qiu Yan!

“I’ve thought it over, today I came here early to be a waitress.” Qiu Yan got right to the point, without the slightest fuss.

Xu Yun slightly laughed, apparently Qiu Yan’s next thought was very obvious.

The injured Qiu Yan could only manage with great difficulty to defend herself against a 2nd-tier elite, not to say anything about protecting GuoGuo. Following Xu Yun’s group wasn’t the same. Since there was someone capable of helping to defend against powerful enemies, and she ate the precious medicine Nine Treasured Revival Pills, and also with Xu

Yun's excellent medical skills, perhaps he could even heal her internal injuries.

Just as Wang TianGuang was looking for trouble, how would he allow someone else to interrupt him? He suddenly vented out all of his accumulated rancor from a moment ago. "Are you blind! Didn't you see granddaddy speaking? Get the f*ck out!"

Xu Yun, in his mind, couldn't help feeling happy – this guy could've provoked anyone, but he just had to provoke the venerated Violent Fox as she was in hard times. This was practically just like turning on a lantern and going on a toilet to look for sh*t (death)*!

*Was like this in the raw text, play on words that sound similar.

Qiu Yan's knitted eyebrows rose, her eyes showing a fierce coldness, "What did you say?"

"I told you to get out!" Wang TianGuang turned his head thinking it was unimportant. He didn't think that the person applying for this job would be a little symbol of beauty. The sudden sexiness made him excited, with a lewd voice he teased, "Little whore looks quite outstanding, hmph, have any interest in becoming I, Wang TianGuang's woman? I'm known as the Silver Gun Little Tyrant...."

"Bang-!!!"

Not waiting for Wang TianGuang's words to finish, Qiu Yan suddenly, with one simple tyrannical move, a tall slash of a leg like thunder and electricity hacked, striking the top of Wang TianGuang's head!

Concealing the sky, a canopy over the day, Wang TianGuang's pink, soft, and little white face ruthlessly smashed down on the reception desk's glass surface!

Chapter 20: Becoming Daddy and Brother-in-Law?

With a huge smashing sound, the glass table was shattered to bits by Wang TianGuang's face! Even though the glass was shattered, it didn't look as f*cked up as Wang TianGuang's face!

That face was truly unrecognizable, the corners of his eyes split, and his pupils were like black beads burst through the split skin. Fresh blood spurt out from his crooked nose towards the heavens! Wang TianGuang's brain was like a gong, drum, and cymbals ringing for a spell; he only knew that in front of him was darkness, other than that he had no clue.

Beautiful!

Insta-kill!

Xu Yun waved to those two foolish underlings, "Still not hurrying him to the hospital? Don't let him die in front of me, it's bad luck man!"

Looking at the devastated Wang TianGuang, those two underlings' legs and bellies were both trembling. That icy beauty again had a stern expression, and their entire bodies felt like they were being penetrated by a threatening icy aura. Would they dare to say anything more?

The two of them quickly dragged Wang TianGuang to rush to the hospital – really going to save a life was troublesome! Uncle Xi would definitely blame them two!

Xu Yun seeing that those two were quite far, smiled widely to Qiu Yan. "You really thought it over? Monthly salary of 1000, not too little right?"

Although Qiu Yan didn't pay attention to Xu Yun, he at least saw that her eyes didn't have the sternness from before. Her coming here, how could it be about money? The ability to protect GuoGuo's safety, that was her number one priority.

"How could a person who doesn't like to talk be a good waitress." Xu Yun teased dryly.

At this time, the three shopping beauties finally returned.

“Daddy quickly look, mommy and Wan’er-jiejie are pretty right!” GuoGuo hadn’t come inside yet and excitedly shouted out.

When GuoGuo pushed open the door and entered, she instantly paused with her mouth slightly open. In a flash her eyes reddened. Half a month of grievances, worries, and being frightened – all came pouring out. With a wah she threw herself at Qiu Yan. “Wahhh! Jiejie! Wahhh! Where have you been!”

Seeing GuoGuo with her grieving face, Qiu Yan’s icy heart flashed and turned into gentle waters. She went forward and hugged GuoGuo who was weeping bitterly! Her mouth silently murmured, “GuoGuo don’t blame jiejie, at that time jiejie left you was also for you...GuoGuo don’t blame jiejie, jiejie from now on won’t ever leave you again...never will again....”

“Wahhh...” GuoGuo couldn’t help fearfully worrying about Qiu Yan for 10+ days. After thoroughly shouting and crying she said, “Jiejie is bad...do you know that after looking for you and not finding you, GuoGuo was so worried...Wahhh...”

Soon after, Ruan QingShuang and Qin Wan’er came in completely dazed, what in the world happened? The two women could only stare at Xu Yun, curiously waiting for Xu Yun to explain.

“Uh...about this, I think it’ll be better if GuoGuo herself explains.” Xu Yun didn’t know how to explain it, shrugging his shoulders helplessly. “Qiu Yan, how about you take GuoGuo upstairs first.”

Qiu Yan nodded, and wordlessly carried the crying mess GuoGuo and went upstairs.

Seeing this woman covered entirely in mystery, Qin Wan’er couldn’t help but wrinkle her brow. Looking at Ruan QingShuang, “QingShuang-jie, who is she?”

“I don’t know either, didn’t GuoGuo call her jiejie?” Ruan QingShuang shook her head. She was certain that this woman had some kind of relationship with GuoGuo. She always thought that GuoGuo was an

orphan, but she didn't think that she still had other kin.

"Your daughter's older sister and you don't know who she is?" Qin Wan'er was again silent, what kind of logic was that?

Xu Yun whistled at Qin Wan'er. "Qin Wan'er, your new skirt is really short. What for? To ride the bus and be a plainclothes cop? Risking your body to catch some pervy hoodlum?"

"If I'm going to catch anyone I'll first catch you, you sex maniac! Keep looking and I'll dig out your eyeballs!" Qin Wan'er glared at Xu Yun. Her attention rapidly shifted.

Even though Ruan QingShuang wasn't entirely comfortable with GuoGuo upstairs, but she saw the calmness in Xu Yun's eyes, and felt assured that that woman called Qiu Yan wouldn't harm GuoGuo. Now in her heart, she had this strange feeling – in fact she was worried that that woman would take GuoGuo away.

Although GuoGuo wasn't birthed by her, and the time they spent together wasn't all that long, but without knowing why, Ruan QingShuang really already saw GuoGuo just like her own biological child.

Because from the time Ruan QingShuang saw GuoGuo, was the same time she and GuoGuo came to HeDong. The same loneliness, the same helplessness, and the same suffering with no one willing to help.

Ruan QingShuang really had a bit of fear – fear of what she would do without GuoGuo. Would she return to that same loneliness from before?

Fleeing her family and coming to HeDong City, Ruan QingShuang always endured that kind of loneliness. It was GuoGuo that gave her a new life. She already started with GuoGuo coming here, if GuoGuo really wanted to leave, she didn't know how she would deal with this reality.

"QingShuang-jie?" Qin Wan'er stretched her hand and shook Ruan QingShuang.

With this, Ruan QingShuang finally came to her senses. "What?"

"I'm heading back to the station, the superintendent just called looking

for me.” Qin Wan’er said, “Yesterday the Four Wolves Gang’s guarantor didn’t want to pay the 30,000. Don’t know if this time they will give up being stubborn. Don’t worry, I will definitely help you get that money back!”

“Wan’er, then I’ve troubled you.” Ruan QingShuang felt grateful towards Qin Wan’er.

Xu Yun didn’t feel that way, “Her being a cop, she should serve the public, or how would we all pay our taxes and provide for them to eat?”

Qin Wan’er glared openly at Xu Yun. This guy says things like he’s an enemy of the police! Really, she didn’t know if a cop wrongly arrested him while he was patronizing a brothel before!

After Qin Wan’er left, several times Ruan QingShuang wanted to open her mouth and ask who that woman was, but Xu Yun used a smile to dodge it. “When the time is right, they will naturally talk it over with you. If I describe their situation it wouldn’t be very clear.”

“Then GuoGuo...will she leave?” When she said these words, Ruan QingShuang’s heart-rate jumped a bit, her eyes slightly reddened.

Just at that time, Qiu Yan was holding GuoGuo and appeared at the corner of the stairs.

GuoGuo’s face already didn’t have anymore tears. Even though her eyes were still completely red, but her mouth already broke out in a brilliant smile. “Of course GuoGuo won’t leave mommy!”

Ruan QingShuang immediately turned her head over, gently stroking and looking at GuoGuo, the deep affection in her eyes even affected Qiu Yan.

Always maintaining wariness towards everyone, Qiu Yan had to admit this woman in front of her had a very deep love towards GuoGuo.

GuoGuo jumped down from Qiu Yan’s arms and then charged headlong into Ruan QingShuang’s bosom. “Mama, this is Qiu Yan-jiejie. Since I was small she’s been my best, best friend!”

“What about me then?” Ruan QingShuang heard GuoGuo saying that and felt just a bit jealous.

“Mama since fifteen days ago, is the person who has been best to me!” GuoGuo had a golden tongue it seems. “If not for mama, GuoGuo already knew she might not live, but mommy gave me a second life! Mommy is GuoGuo’s most loved person!”

The words of a little urchin that wasn’t even seven years old made Ruan QingShuang emotional to the point of tears.

Xu Yun smiled painfully. The way this played out, this girl without a thing still went the happy route. How did she heal sadness and grief, fanning it clear? Somehow it was just a little bit unfair.

“Daddy, so you already met Qiu Yan-jiejie. Why didn’t you tell me!” GuoGuo’s face had anger as she spoke.

Xu Yun was wronged, it was Qiu Yan avoiding you. It wasn’t that he didn’t want to say!

“Hmph, between Qiu Yan-jiejie and mommy you can only pick one. Don’t think you can have both in the boat!” GuoGuo completely didn’t give a chance for Xu Yun to explain, directly putting him under judgment. “Daddy definitely is thinking that he wants to be daddy and be brother-in-law. Me addressing you will turn too hard.”

What the hell! Xu Yun really thought about cracking his head against a wall and dying. Screw it.

GuoGuo didn’t pursue the issue, and ran to the account book at the reception desk. Seeing that there was nothing recorded, GuoGuo was a bit surprised. “Daddy why didn’t you do the bookkeeping? Do you remember all of how much we’ve sold?”

“Sold a big pot of green bean soup for free.” Xu Yun shrugged and said helplessly.

“What do you mean?” Ruan QingShuang was too curious and couldn’t help but ask.

Xu Yun was afraid Ruan QingShuang would worry, but didn't want to explain too much.

Qiu Yan said coldly, "Scoundrels swindled us."

"Hehe." Xu Yun could only dryly laugh. Squeezing GuoGuo's cheeks, "But they were already settled by Qiu Yan-jiejie."

GuoGuo pouted her little mouth. Thinking that this entire afternoon they didn't earn any money, her small face flushed red, "It definitely must be that whatever wolf-dog gang bad guys!"

"GuoGuo, from now on none of them will come back to cause problems. With me here, I won't ever allow you to suffer wrongs." Qiu Yan two eyes revealed shards of regret and affection.

"Mmh!" GuoGuo nodded, and very happily ran over to Ruan QingShuang's side. "Mommy, let's have Qiu Yan stay as the waitress. Hehe, this way all of us don't need to separate."

Ruan QingShuang of course would approve, the restaurant was originally lacking in helping hands. Having a person they knew was tons better than looking for a stranger. "Qiu Yan, I don't know what your opinion is...?"

"Mmh." Qiu Yan nodded. No matter with who, she didn't say much. Even if she felt limitlessly grateful to Ruan QingShuang, it was very hard to say those types of sentimental words.

Ruan QingShuang smiled widely, "Then from now on I'll trouble you."

She saw that Qiu Yan was the type that didn't talk much.

Xu Yun saw in Qiu Yan's eyes a hint of pain. Perhaps the situation last night caused her internal injury to act up again, but she still insisted on standing in front of GuoGuo. She didn't show any indication of injury.

"GuoGuo, then why don't you quickly go get your sister a room prepared?" Xu Yun reminded.

Ruan QingShuang and GuoGuo only now realized it. Ruan QingShuang pulled GuoGuo and said, "Go ahead, let's go tidy up a room nice and clean

for Qiu Yan-jiejie, okay?”

“Okay!” GuoGuo charged first up the stairs.

It covers eating expenses, living expenses, and healing expenses. These were the words that Xu Yun said, so of course he couldn't go back on them.

“How many days do you think you can hold on for?” Xu Yun's expression was unexpectedly very easy.

Qiu Yan in a self-mocking sneer said, “If it weren't for your Nine Treasures Revival Pill, I would probably already be dead.”

“Don't take it to heart.” Xu Yun admired her spirit that had no fear of death.

“I can't figure it out but what else can I do?” Qiu Yan still had that self-mockery. “Xu Yun, from the time I was little till I grew up, I rarely believed in others. But I chose to believe in you. I believe that after I die you will definitely help and take care of GuoGuo well.”

Xu Yun quickly waved his hand. “No no no. If you wanna die then don't show up. Seeing GuoGuo one more time? Would you be able to rest in peace?”

Qiu Yan dropped her gaze, after a while she slowly lifted her head. Her face didn't carry any bit of expression. “I don't want to die.”

“Then kindly listen to me. Even though I'm not some legendary doctor like Bian Que or Hua Tuo, I didn't have as much time as them.” Xu Yun laughed. “But I'm worried that you won't cooperate.”

[tl: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bian_Que

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hua_Tuo]

Qiu Yan stopped being sullen, her gaze firm and said, “As long as you can keep me alive, whatever you want me to do I will do!”

Chapter 21: Four Major Beauties

Xu Yun of course knew, the venerated Violent Lady Fox was unlikely to fear death. What she was afraid of was that if she died, who would look after GuoGuo? Hehe, it is really unexpected that the Millennium Feng's little princess would have so much charm to have Qiu Yan selflessly exist for GuoGuo.

At this time, Ruan QingShuang and GuoGuo also came down the stairs.

Although Ruan QingShuang felt that Qiu Yan was not at all amiable and approachable, but she still had good intentions. "Your room is in order, Qiu Yan. I see that your complexion isn't so good, do you want to rest a little?"

"Thank you." Qiu Yan's mouth actually being able to speak these two words, was the absolute limit to how grateful she could be to another person!

Qiu Yan went upstairs to rest, and GuoGuo immediately encircled Xu Yun, asking him all kinds of questions. Xu Yun half-heartedly responded. If he said too much GuoGuo wouldn't understand. Instead it would be better to not worry GuoGuo too much.

Ruan QingShuang also more or less understood some of the circumstances – GuoGuo's family had some unclear matters. Did Qiu Yan take her out, and accidentally leave her behind? However, Xu Yun also hadn't said any specific details of the affair.

.....

Before lunch, Qin Wan'er excitedly returned to the panacea restaurant in a good mood. As soon as she entered the restaurant, she fished out 30,000 bucks from her pocket and patted it on the reception desk in front of GuoGuo.

"Wow!" GuoGuo's two eyes emitted a green shine. "Wan'er-jiejie, you won the lottery?"

"Uh huh, if you want to think that, I don't mind." Qin Wan'er hehe

laughed. Ruan QingShuang rushed to pull herself to the side.

“QingShuang-jie, today someone from the Four Wolves Gang went to bail out their people, and they very obediently coughed up your extorted money!”

Ruan QingShuang was astonished. She never dreamed of recovering the 20,000 Yuan that Lu Bao and the 4 Wolves Gang extorted from her. Not only was she getting it back, there was also an additional 10,000 Yuan.

GuoGuo didn't bother to be courteous, asking for another 10,000 Yuan – it could be treated as interest.

“Since you've arrived, no need to be polite. Come in and help make dishes.” Xu Yun didn't treat Qin Wan'er as an outsider.

Qin Wan'er arrived, and since she bet and lost, she rolled her eyes at Xu Yun. “Garnishing dishes is garnishing dishes, what's so amazing about it?”

During this time, Qiu Yan who was upstairs, came downstairs. Qin Wan'er sensed a sound towards the stairs and looked over, her body froze for a second.

Perhaps killers and cops have a natural sixth sense that strongly clashes, so both of them and their four eyes opposed each other, after which there was still somewhat of a standstill. That afternoon they met because of GuoGuo, so neither was paying attention to the other. But right now was different.

“Hey! What are you so dazed about? Is it because Shuang-jie hasn't said anything, the two of you don't want to work?” Xu Yun's interruption broke the suspicious tension between the two. “The one who should carry the dishes out, go carry the dishes out. The one who should wash vegetables, go wash vegetables.”

Xu Yun spoke firmly, and just then two male and two female customers walked in the panacea restaurant.

Qiu Yan and Qin Wan'er also stopped tangling with each other and each went about doing the things they were supposed to do.

“GuoGuo, what kind of person is Qin Wan’er?” Qiu Yan asked during her break time.

GuoGuo displayed her pride, “Wan’er-jiejie is a police officer. Since GuoGuo got acquainted with her, from now on we don’t need to fear bad guys looking for trouble.”

Police officer?!

Qiu Yan couldn’t help but to be on high alert towards Qin Wan’er. For people of the underworld, it was only natural that they would clash considerably towards police officers. The degree of her hatred towards police officers was second after Xu Yun’s.

The panacea restaurant’s business was originally already explosively popular. Today in the space of a single evening, the word of mouth spread extremely wide! A chef comparable to the Imperial Kitchens doesn’t need to say much.

Lady boss Ruan QingShuang’s light eyebrows were like clear autumn waters. With a jade complexion paired with a gentle breeze, she was externally elegant, and internally intelligent!

Waitress Qiu Yan’s skin was like the ice and snow. Her grace, if measured on a scale would be as a virgin maiden – her beauty and glamor were indeed exceptional!

Qin Wan’er, the odd jobs worker, had hands as yielding as grass, with skin as white as cream – sweet, and dignified.

The front desk cashier GuoGuo was witty and intelligent. Her silliness attracted affection – a charming person!

This kind of restaurant can’t fire people up? Sweet, smart, elegant, and splendid, the four great beauties of ancient China were neatly gathered in the panacea restaurant. The members of the Four Wolves Gang now guessed the reason at last why Xu Yun would prefer to nest here instead of going with them to conquer the world.

The panacea restaurant was packed with customers the whole evening! Some people ordered dishes in order to have Ruan QingShuang or Qiu

Yan walk close to them for the first time. Xu Yun always wondered that if these guys knew that Qiu Yan was a female devil who wouldn't blink at killing people, would they still dare to eat the the stuff that she carried over?

Qin Wan'er's arms were tired and sore and she regretted it to the core. If she had known earlier, she wouldn't have entered into this kind of bet with Xu Yun.

Xu Yun was unexpectedly relaxed. He carried two large ladles in his hands, sending whatever work to Qin Wan'er along with instructions without the slightest degree of kindness towards women. It couldn't be helped, who let Qin Wan'er be a police officer?

"Hey, Xu Yun, what did GuoGuo's-jiejie do before?" Qin Wan'er detected a strange feeling directly from Qiu Yan's body.

"Uh....." Xu Yun couldn't tell the truth, so he could only make up a story. "I heard that before she was a flight attendant. What about it? Is she too beautiful?"

Qin Wan'er nodded, half-believing, half-doubting. "Beautiful, for sure, but I get a feeling from her that she is different from other people. When you look at her you get a sense of extreme coldness."

"Standing up top is very lonely, all flight attendants have a lonely life at the top are like that." Xu Yun surprisingly offered as an explanation.

Their chat naturally escaped Qiu Yan's ears. Luckily Qin Wan'er didn't say anything else, otherwise if the two of them caused trouble, Xu Yun really didn't know how to play peacemaker.

The panacea restaurant's refrigerator was finally empty at last. This was basically closing time for the shop! GuoGuo counted bill after bill until her eyes were red. One evening's business shattered 10,000 bucks – for Ruan QingShuang's small-scale restaurant this was simply shocking.

"Should we celebrate a little?" Qin Wan'er had never experienced this kind of success before, it was only natural that she would feel a sense of excitement. "I'll go buy some beers, how about it?"

“But I can’t drink alcohol.” Ruan QingShuang stared blankly, she did want to celebrate, but she wasn’t good at drinking alcohol.

Qiu Yan was still wordless. She already heard from GuoGuo’s mouth that Ruan QingShuang’s friend was a policewoman, so she wasn’t at all interested in replying towards Qin Wan’er. She immediately got up and went upstairs.

Qin Wan’er didn’t mind anyways. In any case, she wasn’t very fond of the ice cold feeling that she got from Qiu Yan.

GuoGuo saw Qiu Yan went upstairs, and she shook her little head, “Wan’er-jiejie, I also want to accompany you and drink beer, but I’m still too small. What if I turn into an alcoholic? Then who would marry me?”

“Hehe……” Qin Wan’er, for lack of better option, managed to laugh with a black-lined face and she said, “I’m convinced that anyone that would dare to take you as a wife, is absolutely not a normal person.”

When Ruan QingShuang heard, she couldn’t help but to lament. GuoGuo was such a little rascal. She really didn’t know what kind of young man would have the ability to get her later on.

Finally, Qin Wan’er could only throw her expectant gaze towards Xu Yun’s. He would be the only one that would be in favor of her drinking beer to celebrate.

“Eh, about that.... after drinking alcohol people become disorderly, I’m still a small, pure, and innocent man. If anything happens, who would take responsibility?” Xu Yun spoke while pulling the collar of his sleeveless shirt, with a nervous expression like he had been violated.

This time Qin Wan’er became completely speechless. “Who is going to do anything with you after drinking! In your dreams! Even if there is an accident, no one would want you to take responsibility for it!”

“Wan’er, if you really want to drink beer, then I will accompany you.” Ruan QingShuang smiled widely as she spoke. She didn’t want to brush off Qin Wan’er’s eagerness, and she was really in an exceptionally happy frame of mind.

“I guess we shouldn’t, QingShuang-jie.” Qin Wan’er rolled her eyes at Xu Yun. “With this guy living here, I’m worried what if something...”

Once she heard, Ruan QingShuang completely blushed. “It isn’t just a lone male and female – there is GuoGuo, and Qiu Yan.”

GuoGuo suddenly shook her electronic wrist watch. “Wan’er-jiejie, during the day when we were shopping for clothes you said you wanted to work the night shift. Did that mean you had to go to work at night?”

“Oh damn!” Qin Wan’er’s complexion changed. How could she forget that she had to work a shift? Eight pm was the start, now it was 9pm. “I have to quickly leave. Today I have to work a shift! Bye bye!”

Once Ruan QingShuang heard GuoGuo talk about the shift, she smiled embarrassed at Qin Wan’er. If she hadn’t been here at the restaurant helping out, she probably wouldn’t have been late. “Wan’er, go slow on the road, and pay attention to safety!”

“Mmm!” Qin Wan’er didn’t say anything else, rapidly taking off in a wisp of smoke.

Seeing Qin Wan’er leave, Xu Yun also yawned and got up, “I’m a little tired, gonna go up and rest a while.”

“Mmm, then you can go rest a little early.” Ruan QingShuang turned her head, the past few days were really hard for Xu Yun.

Xu Yun wasn’t really heading upstairs to rest, rather just now when Qiu Yan was heading upstairs, he had seen her somewhat pale complexion. Xu Yun was worried that her internal injuries were acting up again. He was also dreading that even if his master came, it would be futile.

Bangbangbang

Qiu Yan heard knocking on the door, with a voice full of vigilance she asked “Who?”

Xu Yun didn’t reply, instead he directly opened the door and entered. He clearly understood Qiu Yan’s nature. With her, trying to convince her with many words was useless. Using actions to convince her was the best

method of approaching her.

“Right now you have two choices.” Xu Yun closed the door of Qiu Yan’s room, and took out a bottle from his pocket. “First, take your medicine! I still have 7 Nine Treasures Revival pills. It wouldn’t be difficult to extend your life by a month, but after a month, even gods would be unable to save you.”

7 Nine Treasure Revival pills!?

Qiu Yan’s jaw nearly dropped off from shock! This type of precious medicine mentioned in the Underworld’s blackmarket could be valued over 1 million, and it wasn’t like just having money it could be attained! When Millennium Feng united Suzhou he only had 5 or 6 pills!

Yet this one guy standing in front of her, who was slovenly in dress and manner unexpectedly fished out 7 pills. Plus the one pill that he had previously given her, for a total of 8 pills!

Huuu—! Qiu Yan couldn’t help but draw out a mouthful of some cold air, this guy absolutely couldn’t be as simple as she first thought. He could confront 2nd realm elites like Leopard while talking cheerily and wittingly, and in one breath he could take out this much precious and unusual treasured medicine – who is this guy!?

Xu Yun didn’t care about Qiu Yan’s astonishment continuing, “The second choice, is to trust me. I can’t guarantee that I can eliminate your internal injuries right now, but I can certainly, over the long term, take care of your health and restore you.”

Qiu Yan was silent. After a while, to one’s surprise, the corners of her mouth perked up, showing a light smile that was disillusioned with worldly affairs. “Fine, I will trust you.”

As Xu Yun spoke his hands were already inside a fine silver box, neatly arranged over an area inside were 108 silver needles. “The enemies coming are not few in number and unexpectedly they were able to use internal energy to injure you, the Violent Lady Fox’s Qi Jing 8 meridians. They really aren’t simple people.”

[tl:

[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Meridian_\(Chinese_medicine\)#Eight_extraor](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Meridian_(Chinese_medicine)#Eight_extraor)
]

Hmph, Qiu Yan narrowed her two eyes. One on one, she wasn't afraid. But if she were attacked by two 1st tier elites, she completely didn't have any chance of victory.

"Take off your clothes." Xu Yun tried to play it down, as his hands touched several silver needles.

Chapter 22: Stripping Naked for Healing

Qiu Yan's facial expression suddenly underwent great changes. She abruptly raised her head, glaring at Xu Yun as though she wasn't suffering from internal injuries at the moment. For weaklings to dare talk to her like that, she would swiftly kill them!

How could Xu Yun not understand Qiu Yan's grave and stern look? He shrugged his shoulders disapprovingly, "I don't have the ability to do acupuncture through clothing. Each part of the Qi Jing 8 Meridians is very important. If you don't want to take it off then fine, but don't blame me if I prick the wrong spot."

"You!" Although Qiu Yan didn't understand medical science, she thoroughly understood that the Qi Jing 8 Meridians were very important for those that practiced martial arts. Also she was a 1st-tier elite, so her entire body's blood vessels and muscles were already cleared with increased circulation. Therefore, it was clear that this point was of incredibly formidable importance..

Especially the two Ren and Du Meridians, if they were pricked incorrectly, it was very easy to lose martial arts abilities. Failing again could be deadly, or perhaps cause a vegetative state as a handicapped person.

Xu Yun took back his silver needles. "Forget it, since you aren't willing, I won't force you. Also, you can look at your own chest for the Jade Hall, Sandalwood Center, as well as the Central Court*. If my guess is right, those several acupuncture points have already become dark purple in color, and your Du Mai(Governing Vessel) above your Great Hammer, Spirit Platform, and Life Gate* acupuncture points, are perhaps even worse.

*TN All acupuncture points in Chinese, translated to English for your reading pleasure! :3 The translations might not be right for some, we welcome correction!.

Qiu Yan clenched her teeth tightly. How could she endure allowing

herself, clear as ice and clean as jade, to expose her body to a man to look at! Only unless after he gave the needle treatment, she would immediately kill him. If it was like before, Qiu Yan could definitely be able to do this kind of thing, but now she really couldn't win against Xu Yun.

"Life and death is not up to the heavens, but up to yourself." Xu Yun was not ambiguous. He picked up his silver needles and directly gave all 7 of the 9 Treasures Revival pills as a present to Qiu Yan. "Rest assured, I can take care of GuoGuo well."

Xu Yun's attempt to persuade her had ended, and he left Qiu Yan's room after. Just at this time, he also ran right into Ruan QingShuang and GuoGuo going upstairs.

"Daddy, what are you doing going into Qiu Yan-jiejie's room?" GuoGuo vigilantly said. "You already have mom, you shouldn't be so indecisive. Also according to family seniority, she is considered to be your daughter. You should certainly take note of ethical relationships."

Ethical your face!

Xu Yun almost spit out blood. In the lands under heaven, is there a daughter that is almost her father's age?!

"I gave your sister a gift of some medicine. Your sister seems like she's feeling ill." Xu Yun remained silent.

Ruan QingShuang's expression was just a moment ago awkward, and now became worried and she stealthily drew towards Xu Yun's direction. "Xu Yun, why didn't you tell me about this girl feeling ill? It's always more appropriate for me, the boss, to personally act than for you to."

"Eh....." Xu Yun scratched his head. You acting in an official capacity is actually suitable, but you can't carry out acupuncture. Was it that she was mistaken, thinking that she was becoming Qiu Yan's auntie?

But GuoGuo next words almost toppled Xu Yun and Ruan QingShuang on one side!

"Ai, women every month will always have several days of time or so of feeling unwell." GuoGuo's face was like she deeply felt the same, sighing.

What the hell! You're just a few years old and know everything!

Xu Yun really wondered just how much maturity did GuoGuo's mental age have!

"Let's go GuoGuo! Mom is going to take you to go shower!" Ruan QingShuang actually pulled GuoGuo helplessly, and could only drag her away. "Right now in the restaurant, there are many people living here, so GuoGuo mustn't procrastinate showering again."

After Ruan QingShuang carried GuoGuo away, Xu Yun returned to his own room.

Qiu Yan didn't hear the noise outside. She let out a long breath, and summoned the courage to stand in front of the mirror, she slowly took off her clothing. The mirror mapped out Qiu Yan's graceful body's beauty and skin of white jade; it would simply make it impossible for people to believe she was a killer.

By using the mirror Qiu Yan could clearly see her own chest's Jade Hall, Sandalwood Center, Central Court, and the acupuncture points of the Giant Depression under the rib and God's Depression in the belly button were all purple. Her entire body irresistibly shuddered. Xu Yun said correctly – her internal injuries were already approaching the condition when they couldn't be treated. If she dragged it out again, she feared that she could only wait to die.

But no matter what Xu Yun said, he was still a man! No matter what, Qiu Yan was unable to persuade herself to allow a man to look over her entire body! Even if he was a doctor who cared for his patients like a parent to a child, with the motive of a doctor doing good, he would still have seen it!

But also, the main target of the silver needles was the Qi Jing 8 Meridians – then to illustrate the Du Mai: Ren and Du Meridians, Penetrating Meridian, Girdle Meridian, Yang-linking Vessel, Yin-linking Vessel, Yin-heel Vessel, Yang-heel Vessel...that was the entire body up and down, without leaving any part out!

But if she didn't get the treatment, then in one month's time she would

have no way to protect GuoGuo.

GuoGuo.....this was Qiu Yan's lethal weakness!

Qiu Yan finally decided that if she was willing to die to protect GuoGuo, then why was she afraid of letting a man look at her body! For GuoGuo, who the Millennium Feng entrusted to her, this speck of humiliation was nothing!

Thinking of that, Qiu Yan put on her clothes and pushed open the door, directly opening Xu Yun's door the room over.

Xu Yun seemed like he was long ago expecting her to come to him. "Thought it over?"

"Mmm." Qiu Yan tried to regulate her breathing as much as possible.

"In reality, it isn't much. The acupuncture treatment mainly needs to be applied to several important acupuncture points of the two Ren and Du Meridians. I also think....eh.....nevermind." Xu Yun originally was thinking of saying that there are too many places he couldn't see, but considering Qiu Yan's temperament wasn't very suitable for joking, he chose to swallow the words instead.

This point somewhat exceeded Qiu Yan's expectations. "Only the two Ren and Du Meridians need acupuncture?"

"Yup." Xu Yun nodded his head.

"Then I will treat the acupuncture points on my chest myself! You are only in charge of the lower back meridians! Qiu Yan seemed to have found a way to accept treatment, only allowing Xu Yun to look at her lower back. Although it was awkward, yet she could accept it. At the very least, she wouldn't have to bear her breasts facing a man!

Xu Yun stared blankly. He was concerned that there wouldn't be an opportunity to witness the Violent Lady Fox's proud twin peaks. "You can do acupuncture?"

"I know a little bit." Qiu Yan said. She would rather brave three dangers than to let Xu Yun see it all.

Xu Yun smiled a little. "Alright, I also think that you wouldn't use your own life to mess around. Whatever I say, is whatever you do!"

"Very well!" Qiu Yan clenched her teeth, she also thoroughly endured enough torment from her internal injuries.

"Undress." Xu Yun walked up to Qiu Yan's back. "You only need to hold 7 silver needles, according to my directions, apply them in the acupuncture points. Remember 10,000,000 times over, that you must never get the sequence or the positions wrong."

Qiu Yan nodded her head, her face full of moral integrity. She was also no longer shy or embarrassed. With one grasp she removed her shirt, then without the slightest hesitation she untied her undergarments.

The entire room was instantly permeated with a special aura. Xu Yun even went so far as to not breathe. He had never seen a naked figure before. Qiu Yan's graceful back gave him an endless source of fantasies. Her creamy white jade skin looked soft like water, as though with a pinch, you could break the surface and with a splash... softness would flow out. Xu Yun couldn't resist drooling right now.

Qiu Yan's voice echoed coldly, "Seen enough yet?"

"Victoria's Secret? This underwear is quite expensive isn't it?" Xu Yun hurriedly looked at the underwear while stroking his chin to change the subject.

"Xu Yun, if you dare to have any distracting thoughts again, I swear I will cut your head off!" Once Qiu Yan heard that at this crucial moment Xu Yun cared about what brand of undergarment she wore, of course she would be enraged enough to lash out and punish him!

Xu Yun sucked in a breath, "Sure, I will only talk about acupuncture – I will not talk about underwear."

"Daddy, is Qiu Yan-jiejie in your room? Eh.....". Following GuoGuo's question, Xu Yun's room started to creak as the door was twisted open by GuoGuo, who directly entered without thinking. The just-washed hair on her head was still damp.

Ahh-!

The whole room was deathly quiet! Qiu Yan, who was still tending to her health, grabbed her clothes to cover her body. Afterwards, she picked up GuoGuo and walked her to her own room.

During the whole course of events, no one said anything. Xu Yun had never really encountered such an awkward affair. Who knew if this child GuoGuo would exaggerate in front of Ruan QingShuang and irresponsibly say things?

Ai, GuoGuo oh GuoGuo, godfather's lifetime heroic reputation all depends on whether you can keep that mouth closed.

Qiu Yan could only blame herself for not being careful enough. How could she forget to lock the door when she went into Xu Yun's room just now? Later acupuncture treatments with this kind of situation, apparently must take place very late at night, when everyone had fallen asleep. Or else at any time, other people in the household could encounter awkward circumstances.

"Qiu Yan-jiejie, why did daddy take off your clothes? Don't tell me that you two wanted to" GuoGuo's facial expression was quite incredulous. In her own world. Qiu Yan was just like an iceberg's existence. Before when she met with men, she would look straight forward and she would say that she hadn't seen them! Forget about undressing in front of a man!

Although Qiu Yan's exterior was Violent Lady Fox, yet towards GuoGuo, she was a gentle and soft older sister. "GuoGuo you can't say irresponsible things. Just now jiejie was simply allowing him to help me heal. There wasn't any other purpose."

"It's just like Zhang CuiShan and Yin SuSu in Heaven Sword and Dragon Sabre taking off her clothes to cure her wounds, Yang Xiao with Ji XiaoFu taking off her clothes to heal wounds, Zhang WuJi had Zhao Min take off her clothes to mend her injuries..."

[tl: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Heaven_Sword_and_Dragon_Saber
]

While saying it, GuoGuo helplessly shook her head, “Ai, are heroes just full of hot air? Was daddy just like them? If the girl’s clothes weren’t taken off then they wouldn’t heal her wounds?”

“Jiejie’s injury needs acupuncture, so you have to remove your clothes.....”. Qiu Yan didn’t know whether at present, soap operas were helping her or harming her. “GuoGuo, in short, about Xu Yun giving jiejie healing treatment, you can’t tell others about this matter, all right?”

Closely following, Qiu Yan also nervously said, “You especially can’t tell your Ruan mama!”

GuoGuo nodded, readily promising, “Of course, if mom knew, she would surely be jealous.”

Qiu Yan finally relaxed a breath and said, “Then since we have come to an agreement, we must keep the secret!”

“Mmmm.....” GuoGuo’s small eye balls blinked, “But next time you let daddy give you a healing treatment, at that time, you must certainly call GuoGuo. GuoGuo is very worried that jiejie will get the worst out of it.”

Sweat, with this kind of matter, who would have the nerve to call other people?! Even though GuoGuo was a small child, Qiu Yan was in an uncomfortable position.

Just then, Ruan QingShuang also finished showering, she walked out from the bathroom and called, “GuoGuo, where did you go?”

“Qiu Yan-jiejie, I’m going to go. I won’t talk about yesterday’s matters at all.” GuoGuo stuck out her tongue, and immediately opened the door to run out. “Mom, I went to go play with Qiu Yan-jiejie for a little bit.....”

Inside Xu Yun’s room, he was rapidly breathing, sticking his ears out to hear. He was really dreading that GuoGuo would say some horribly shocking things, but he rejoiced – GuoGuo unexpectedly didn’t mention a word of what just happened.

Although Xu Yun had the intention of a doctor who cared for his patients like a parent to a child, but this kind of affair seemed very unclear, and could certainly and easily lead to misunderstandings. His

own heroic reputation mustn't be ruined by this kind of small matter.

Xu Yun also didn't ask Qiu Yan if she wanted to go shower or not. Soon after, he went early to hastily take a cold shower. First he completed his daily breathing exercises, an important matter that needed to be settled. He couldn't say for sure, but some day, he could purge himself of his inner evil.

Chapter 23: Dueling Two Fierce People

In the dead of night, Xu Yun again heard Qiu Yan knocking on the door. He now was very certain of Qiu Yan's desire to live.

"Now there will be no one to disturb." Xu Yun opened the door with a big smile.

Qiu Yan didn't say much. Again, she sat into the position she was supposed to, and decisively took off her clothing. From the silver box she took out 7 silver needles. "Let's start."

Even though this was the second time Xu Yun saw Qiu Yan's cleanly white back, he still had to take a few breaths to suppress the lustful thoughts in his brain. Despite Xu Yun not being a pervert, he was in no way the ideal gentleman.

"Your internal injuries are already beyond the one or two day's time, so this may be uncomfortable. You should prepare."

Qiu Yan nodded. Right now for GuoGuo, there was already nothing that she, Qiu Yan, couldn't bear!

Xu Yun also no longer wasted any time, his right hand's index and middle fingers stretched out in flash, taking out two silver needles. Taking a breath of inner strength from his dan-tian, he directly forced it into his two fingers. Xu Yun's wrist flipped, directly placing a silver needle into Qiu Yan's back's DuMai's God Meridian on her back. A burst of warmth from the silver needle entered Qiu Yan's body!

Qiu Yan suddenly felt her body relax. Stopping at a blood clot around her heart and lungs, she felt the internal energy slowly dissolving it.

Xu Yun gently turned the needle in place with his thumb and index fingers while saying, "As best as you can, adjust your breathing! Ready the silver needles in your hands. When I count to three, use the silver needles on your Jade Hall Meridian in the center of her chest."

Qiu Yan didn't say anything. With her best effort, she adjusted her breathing rhythm, as she raised the silver needles in her hand preparing.

Xu Yun's hand flashed and he took out a second silver needle, "1, 2, 3!"

Once he finished, together at the same time they pierced silver needles in the Jade Hall and Spirit Platform Meridians!

Qiu Yan only felt a refreshing burst, it felt like all of the foulness in her body was clearing and being eliminated by the meridian stimulation. She hadn't felt that kind of ease since she was injured.

With this perfect coordination, Xu Yun relaxed and let Qiu Yan handle applying the needles by herself on her chest. They split the rest of the needle applications, two meridians each.

Each time, Xu Yun filled the needles with internal energy letting Qiu Yan feel even more relaxed.

Finally Xu Yun got the last silver needle containing his internal energy and applied it to Qiu Yan's lower back's Life Meridian. Seeing the darkness in Qiu Yan's lower back meridian points slowly fade away, Xu Yun knew that the silver needles had had an amazing effect on the clots.

"Huuu..." Xu Yun finally let out a sigh of relief!

And Qiu Yan just felt a moment of comfort in her entire body's meridians, then suddenly she wrinkled her eyebrows.

On the roof was a faint rustle; two relaxed footsteps hit the roof. The feeble sound was practically incapable of being heard.

"Calm yourself. Because of your meridians relaxing, tighten your breathing, and nurse your meridians in order. Let me take care of them the two rats outside." Xu Yun raised the corners of his mouth, and let out an evilly cold smile. He hadn't foreseen that those two's speed would be this surprisingly fast – just finished breaking one of them, again now here comes two!

Right now Qiu Yan wasn't going to let her emotions affect her actions. She could only meditate and nurse her meridians in order, or else she could get an even worse feedback effect. Also, she knew that this situation could be handled by Xu Yun.

Xu Yun was wearing slippers, and couldn't run on paved roads. Flipping out through the window, Xu Yun moved like water during the whole process, without half a second of delay.

"Luckily Qiu Yan isn't the one acting today, or else this roof top will turn into a slaughterhouse." Xu Yun secretly complained.

The people on the roof heard steps. A muffled voice said, "Gong You, I found Leopard's locator."

"Then it seems Leopard has met many evils and little luck," another voice cautiously said. "The Violent Lady Fox is still the Violent Lady Fox. After taking such heavy injuries she unexpectedly can still avoid Leopard's killing pursuit. Qin Hu, us two definitely need to be careful!"

"Hmph." The other voice was somewhat disdainful. "Gong You you're esteeming Qiu Yan too much. If anything really happened to Leopard, then it was definitely Qiu Yan's luck. She suffered such serious internal injuries that even if we don't get her she should quickly die soon right? How could someone in their death throes endanger us!"

"Cough!"

Suddenly a light cough sounded, startling the two people on the roof into cold sweat all over! Killing aura puffed out, rapidly entering alert mode!

"Goshawk Gong You and the Devil Beast Qin Hu." Xu Yun smiled widely, and walked in front of the two. "You two are considered famous in the underworld. So late in the night and not sleeping, are you guys doing something gay up here?"

Gong You narrowed his eyes, exceptionally alert while studying the person in front of him. This kid could get so close to them noiselessly, and knew that they were from the Underworld. Clearly, he wasn't an ordinary person!

"May I ask who is speaking? Why would you eavesdrop on us two talking?" Gong You's eyes flashed cruelly evil. Xu Yun knew, only bloodthirsty people would have this type of cruelly evil appearance.

“Xu Yun.” Xu Yun narrowed his eyes. His body suddenly rising thickly with battle intent, he very quickly entered battle mode. “Ever heard of it?”

“Gong You, stop wasting words with this no-name punk!” Qin Hu was by nature impulsive, and his eyes flashed fiercely with thick killing intent!

“Don’t be reckless!” Gong You sternly said, he wasn’t at all so quick to fight.

Because Gong You had already basically figured that Xu Yun definitely wasn’t below the two of them, and right now they didn’t know if Leopard was alive or dead, but it definitely had something to do with the person in front of them. After all, the venerated Violent Lady Fox was already half-crippled. Maybe Leopard was harmed by this person!

Xu Yun smiled his eyes squinty, “Coming to look for that person from yesterday? Don’t waste your effort. He was killed by Qiu Yan.”

With this Gong You and Qin Hu’s killing auras instantly exploded out, Gong You’s eyes flashed with dark ruthlessness. “You really know the venerated Violent Fox....Hmph, where is she!?”

Xu Yun locked his brow. “Where Qiu Yan is, I certainly know. But I don’t want to tell you. So what are you going to do?”

“Goshawk! This little sh*t is obviously just provoking us! Let’s kill him first and then look for Qiu Yan that lowly bitch!” Qin Hu said, angrily glaring at Xu Yun while grinding his teeth. After all, he and Leopard usually had good relations, and right now they confirmed that he died. He was of course in a very bad mood.

Xu Yun really didn’t think that the opposing side was that cruel. After one incident they sent two famous 2nd-tier elites. Even if Qiu Yan didn’t have any internal injuries, one person handling two 2nd-tier peak-realm elites is still very tough.

Gong You also gradually lost his patience. “Since you don’t want to say, then don’t blame us for being merciless!”

“Big daddy will rip you to pieces!” Qin Hu suddenly stepped with his left to the left side, his right leg bent to a kneel, a tiger claw on both hands

with the right one thrust forward, and his left one in front of his chest! Two furious eyes locked on Xu Yun! Showing provocation truly awakened a fierce tiger!

Gong You also stepped into bow stance, his two eyes fierce. Right leg in back, with his whole body close to the floor and a pair of long arms like a mantis! Xu Yun knew it wasn't just any mantis style, but one that Gong You relied on that he himself developed, Blade-Arm style!

"Today, ge will play with you two." Xu Yun sneeringly smiled, a fierce murderous aura rose from inside his very extraordinary body.

In an instant, the air exploded with an enormously tyrannical aura! As though it could topple mountains and invert the seas – it speedily enveloped the entire roof of the panacea restaurant!

Gong You and Qin Hu suddenly felt a chill to the bone! Their brows clenched tightly, their faces slowly becoming imposing. They never would have thought that the enemy's imposing presence would be so unexpectedly terrifying!

Merely releasing his forbidding aura from his body was enough to make these two scouting elites find it unbearable. As these two 2nd-tier elites couldn't help but feel dread in their hearts – it had a kind of fear that made them think to go no further.

But Qin Hu still kept up his killing aura as before! He wouldn't back off just because of Xu Yun's killing aura – today his and Gong You's objective before coming here was simple: Either find Leopard or bring Qiu Yan's corpse back!

Even if any kind of busy body showed up, Qin Hu would kill them all the same! Kill! Kill!

Gong You wasn't so careless. Right now he completely understood why Leopard died here. It was because there was actually such a powerful person hidden here!

The venerated Violent Fox was indeed not a simple issue. Unexpectedly she could have such a first class elite helping her – this was definitely a

miscalculation by the boss!

Xu Yun had already prepared way before. Even though fighting solo against two 2nd-tier elites was not at all easy, but apart from him settling it alone, what else could be done? He just used acupuncture to clear Qiu Yan's entire body's meridians, making them completely clean of internal blood clots. If she were to fight, then it would be nothing but a death wish.

Right Xu Yun was hoping that these two fellows were something he could handle. The weakest should be defeated, and then talk while waiting for Qiu Yan to recover. By then there will be a powerful helping hand!

In the instant of having second thoughts, Qin Hu took advantage and immediately advanced three steps, with a tall and sturdy body flipped over to the other side. Seizing the opportunity like a hungry tiger flipping a mountain, two claws came screeching through the air to attack!

Meanwhile, Gong You chose the same time to attack without the slightest hesitation. His body was just like a goshawk diving down and streaking across the earth. His wrists flipped exposing two irresistibly cold lights – sharp blades in the night seem especially frightful.

Gong You had very clearly understood, only by simultaneously attacking, would he and Qin Hu have a chance to win!

With extreme speed, Gong You brought his short blades slicing towards Xu Yun's legs! Qin Hu's two hands fiercely ripped towards his chest! Two men, one above and one below cooperated extremely skillfully, like they often fought side by side!

Facing two powerful elites, Xu Yun wouldn't dare be careless. Using his legs, his steps came to life! His figure flashed like a phantom past Gong You's shocking wind-like short-blade strike! Closely following sideways, he avoided Qin Hu's tiger-like heart shredding clutches!

Evading both people, it was time to attack, and Xu Yun had no spare time. His right fist at his waist suddenly spun, striking out swift as wind with a shock like lightning – an unblockable fist exploded out! A current

screeched past, shocking right into Qin Hu's belly!

This fist was absolutely vicious! Qin Hu only felt like there was a blade twisting in his belly. Those hundreds of wisps of hidden strength came together flexibly inside, ruthlessly exploding inside his body! If right now Xu Yun wanted to crush these evil men, then it would've been enough to kill Qin Hu!

Gong You naturally wouldn't give Xu Yun this chance, without hesitating the cold blades in his hands pressed on! Xu Yun intuitively dodged two fierce winds attacking towards him, and was forced to retreat two steps!

The impatiently attacking Gong You exposed a huge spot on his back! Xu Yun took the excellent opportunity, he immediately tiptoed on the ground. His whole body flipped, soaring through the air! With maximum internal strength, a powerful strike to halve Mt. Hua ferociously smashed towards Gong You's back!

Chapter 24: GuoGuo Disrupts the Plan

“Waaaa-!” Gong You didn’t have any time to evade – forced by one chop of Xu Yun’s leg like it could topple mountains and overturn the seas right in the middle of his back!

Xu Yun’s legs landed steady and stable on the ground, while Gong You fell to the ground with a crash. His chest cavity felt a momentary violent surge, and he tasted a slight fishiness in his mouth, closely followed by a ‘puu’ sound as he vomited a fresh mouthful of blood!

But Qin Hu seized an opportunity, and like a fierce tiger coming down a mountain, he pounced with a skill trained to perfection. Like a black tiger with the goal of digging out a heart, snarling, he struck straight with a fierce wind at Xu Yun’s solar plexus!

How could Xu Yun give this much of a good opportunity? A spinning round metal fist met Qin Hu’s tiger claw with a thunderous 13,000 pound smash forwards! One fist and one claw, the two clashed like a volcano erupting!

Although Qin Hu’s tiger claw was perfected with powerful strength that could crush stones or break steel, but how can it resist Xu Yun’s valiant inner strength which could crush stones into dust!? Once the two hands contacted each other, Qin Hu gave a blood-curdling screech, and he rapidly withdrew the broken fingers of his tiger claw!

Just at the moment Qin Hu pulled back his damaged hand, Xu Yun’s left knee bent deeply, his right leg abruptly shot outward like an artillery shell! In one move he went into drop stance, and ruthlessly raised his leg and kicked downward towards Qin Hu’s crotch. Qin Hu’s entire body rocked in convulsion. With a poof, he ruthlessly dropped the sh*t-eating dog!

“Ahhhh!” Qin Hu tore the night sky with a shriek, five finger bones that were crushed in a flash was piercingly painful, and the burst of severe pain in his crotch affected his mind and physiology even more. Simultaneously, they were unbearable.

Xu Yun was also able to catch a breather, now that those two had already lost their basic fighting strength.

Still inside of Xu Yun's room, Qiu Yan could hear people scream. Abruptly opening her pair of severe icy eyes, she let out a long relaxed breath. She harmonized her JingMai meridian order, making her entire body feel incomparable bliss. Then, turning in an instant, Qiu Yan already put on all her clothes. With one step on the edge of Xu Yun's opened window, she flipped, leaping directly onto the roof!

Qiu Yan's sudden appearance extremely startled the three people!

"This fast?" Xu Yun was somewhat surprised. Generally speaking, after receiving an internal injury treatment of the JingMai Meridians, it wasn't easy to do anything. But Qiu Yan unexpectedly used just 3-5 minutes right after treatment, that was all.

"Qiu Yan!" Although Qin Hu was in severe pain that was difficult to bear, he still struggled to shout out 2 words.

One Xu Yun was already enough to render the 2 incapable of responding. Now with the venerated Violent Fox suddenly in the mix, perhaps for these two people everything pointed towards disaster!

Precisely at this time, Gong You got up. He wanted to take advantage of the moment that Qiu Yan's abrupt appearance interrupted Xu Yun's attention. Immediately rising like a fierce eagle spreading its wings, he jumped down from the panacea restaurant and fled the scene!

It wasn't that he was a coward, rather he clearly understood that they already couldn't defeat a single Xu Yun. If there was an additional Violent Lady Fox then he would 100% be waiting for his death!

If both people died, it was better leaving Qin Hu to die alone – he must return to his boss's side to share information!

Whoosh–! A burst of severe wind blew over, and again flip flops were seen as if lightning cut open the night sky!

Gong You was originally jumping high to rush out, when his body was suddenly hit with slippers. At once this kind of inconceivable shape

ferociously fell from the roof, banging with a huge sound. Soon after there wasn't half a fraction of sound.

Qiu Yan with eyes as cold as ice abruptly, in a flash of light around her waist the Dragon Abyssal supple blade was already drawn in her hand. Together the cold light flashed before Qin Hu's eyes. He only saw the Dragon Abyssal's blade like clear autumn waters, the massive pain as his heart was impaled made him forget everything. In an instant later, no matter how many big breaths he inhaled, oxygen would never again flow through his heart.

For someone like the Devil Beast Qin Hu, the sensation of dying was nothing, just that he couldn't accept it and nothing more.

Not waiting for Xu Yun to stop her, Qiu Yan had already turned over to leap off the top of the building to go straight to where Gong You was hiding! Towards them, Qiu Yan didn't have half a speck of pity. In her eyes, these people deserved death! Back then, with how they treated the Feng Clan, sooner or later she would get payback on all of them!

Xu Yun saw the situation yet didn't hesitate, directly following after on the top of a building with a single jump. He didn't wish for Qiu Yan to really turn the vicinity of the panacea restaurant into a cemetery! So Xu Yun moved quickly, leaping downwards off of the top of a building in a flash. Soon after, he was stunned!

Shit! Why did Qin Wan'er appear downstairs right now!?!

"Don't move!", a tender sound scolded, echoing through the empty night. Qin Wan'er steadied her pistol level with both hands, aiming at Qiu Yan!

The scene just a moment ago shocked Qin Wan'er. After receiving a phone call she instantly hurried back to the panacea restaurant. Just as she was stopping the police bike, she immediately saw someone from the roof of the high building fall heavily down!

Still not knowing what happened, Qiu Yan leapt down, her graceful silhouette like a demon!

And closely following behind Qiu Yan's figure beside her was exactly the one who Qin Wan'er was originally brimming with curiosity about – Xu Yun!

Just what was this situation turning into?!

Making a movie! An action movie!!

With everyone staring blankly, Gong You seized the opportunity. He forced down a mouthful of blood and got up to run!

How would Xu Yun gave him the chance? With a flash his body cut off Gong You, facing him. Abruptly raising his leg and whipping it out like lightning, he viciously struck Gong You's stomach! The already heavily wounded Gong You suffered another bang, and his whole body was like a broken kite with his head planted at the entrance of the panacea restaurant. He didn't have a fraction of strength to get up.

Qin Wan'er's eyes were wide open, unwaveringly watching Qiu Yan. The reason was very simple, because of the Dragon Abyssal supple blade like autumn waters in Qiu Yan's hand!

In China, this kind of bladed thing was under regulations! Following the Public Security Department's stipulations, the jurisdiction of carrying blades, manufacturing them, and buying any of them had a proper legal procedure!

Qin Wan'er only knew what she saw – she precisely saw Qiu Yan carry a long blade on top of a building, chasing after a person who fell quickly downwards, and this person received severe injuries from Xu Yun's leg earlier. Afterwards, he was even closer to dying.

“Put down your weapons!” Qin Wan'er said in a stern voice towards Qiu Yan's direction.

Qiu Yan's gaze was cold and detached as it floated over Qin Wan'er. Even if she hadn't purged her internal injuries, she wouldn't put this little cop with an ordinary gun in her eyes.

How could Qin Wan'er take this kind of provocative disregard? Just because GuoGuo called Qiu Yan jiejie, Qin Wan'er wouldn't be lenient.

“Put it down!”

“You’d best not get involved with this matter.” Qiu Yan coldly said, “I don’t want to do anything wrong to you in front of GuoGuo. You should just go.”

“What!?” Qin Wan’er immediately glared wide-eyed, “Just now I thought of GuoGuo and was very modest to you. You had best put down your weapons carefully and cooperate with law enforcement! Come with me to the police station and clarify the situation!”

At present Xu Yun really felt completely awkward – fundamentally, there was no way to explain this situation!

Although Qin Wan’er was big breasted with no brains, but in society she was an impartial and fair little police officer, while Qiu Yan was the Underworld’s famous Violent Lady Fox. Both people fundamentally were not people of the same world!

Qiu Yan’s eyes flashed a bit of coldness. Xu Yun could see that from the depths of her heart, she already had the intention to kill!

“Damn!” Just as Qiu Yan was about to act, Xu Yun put his hand in and blocked the middle of both of them. “Qin Wan’er, as a police officer you aren’t too disciplined. The person on the floor is a criminal! The two of us acted as good samaritans. You shouldn’t capture the wrong person.”

“Good samaritans?” How could Qin Wan’er be so easy to deceive? “Are you thinking that I’m a 3 year old kid? Good samaritans still holding sharp weapons?! Do you guys think you’re acting in a Wuxia film! If you keep shielding her, I’ll even arrest you too!”

[tl: <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Wuxia>]

Qiu Yan already didn’t want to have any more pointless talk. It was best at this kind of moment to erase this police officer to avoid trouble and inconvenience! The Long Ruan blade in Qiu Yan’s hands suddenly shifted with a smear of iciness, she only needed to move it a bit and she could make Qin Wan’er’s little life return to her maker!

During this period of a thousand pounds hanging by a single thread, a

young and tender voice sounded outwards from the panacea restaurant.

“Wan’er-jiejie, you came? Dad, what are you doing with Qiu Yan?”
GuoGuo’s sudden appearance completely altered the scene’s atmosphere.

Ruan QingShuang had a bewildered expression, holding GuoGuo as she opened the door to come out. In a breath she asked the 3 questions in succession, “Xu Yun? Qiu Yan? You guys?”

“GuoGuo, was it you who called the police?” Xu Yun was really completely defeated by GuoGuo. Why was this little girl so interested in the police? A little wind would blow grass, and she would want to call the police.

GuoGuo rubbed her eyes in a sleepy daze, conscientiously nodding her head, “Safety first.”

“Watch out!” Qiu Yan abruptly shouted!

However at this time it was already late. Gong You, who had just now been kicked flying by Xu Yun into the doorway suddenly got up and grabbed sleepy-eyed GuoGuo from Ruan QingShuang’s arms. Ruan QingShuang couldn’t protect GuoGuo in time, and was also thrown onto the ground by Gong You!

“Everyone, don’t move! If anyone moves again, I’ll kill her immediately!”. As Gong You spoke, he already grasped a short blade up against GuoGuo’s throat.

It all happened too suddenly – even GuoGuo didn’t have a response, and so she completely forgot to cry. Ruan QingShuang was also thoroughly stunned in the spot where she was thrown down – everyone was completely stupefied.

Qiu Yan’s pair of phoenix eyes were flashing a menacingly cold light. Her body suddenly rose a fierce murderous aura, if it weren’t for GuoGuo tightly wrapped by Gong You’s chest, perhaps she may have already murderously punished him!

Qin Wan’er was also stupefied by this abrupt turn of events. The guy thrown downstairs and kicked flying into the doorway by Xu Yun was

unexpectedly still able to get up. Was he even human?

In this world, when does this kind of madness occur? Everyone was so abnormal – what did they eat when they grew up?!

Xu Yun narrowed his eyes into slits. His gaze was bitingly cold, yet calm. He was already regretting not finishing this killer. If Gong You was a dead person right now, he would be unable to threaten his daughter GuoGuo.

“Put the kid down!” Qin Wan’er angrily rebuked, lifting her pistol one more time. She pulled the gun like a pump, the gun cocked with a thunderous noise!

Gong You sneered, his whole head was hidden behind GuoGuo’s body. He snarled, “Open fire! Shoot! Let me see how accurate this stupid police officer’s marksmanship of yours can be! Hahaha, did you know, the moment when a kid’s brains explodes is really beautiful!”

The entire time the night air was tranquil, a dreadful kind of calm.

Qin Wan’er was confident in her marksmanship. Last time there was a large scale shooting competition, she was ranked first in HeDong City! But now, confronting a real criminal, with GuoGuo in the criminal’s hands, her confidence unexpectedly and mysteriously disappeared.

“If you don’t want this kid to die, quickly put the gun down and kick it over!” Gong You berated in a stern voice as the short knife in his grasp tightly pressed against GuoGuo’s neck!

With Qin Wan’er’s pair of soft hands, she already didn’t have the courage to confront her counterpart!

Xu Yun and Qiu Yan both were well prepared to intervene at any time. If Gong You gave them a single opening, they wouldn’t miss the opportunity... But how could a 2nd-tier elite make that kind of low-level mistake?

Chapter 25: To Give One's Life To Rescue A Beauty

Ruan QingShuang was scared for a long time, she could only pray. She even naively believed that this was someone from the Four Wolves gang coming to get revenge.

“Pa!”

Qin Wan'er didn't have a choice. With the hand holding the gun, she threw the pistol to the ground, and used a leg to kick it. At any time the hostage's life and safety was paramount! This was a principle that complied with a police officer's code of conduct!

She was worried that her counterpart dog would urgently jump a wall. If this person really injured GuoGuo, then she would have a lifetime completely full of the shadow of a guilty conscience.

Gong You celebrated the success of his own luck. Leopard died, and Qin Hu also died. He had to leave here – only by leaving here would he have the ability to tell the boss the information about the place Qiu Yan hid herself! Fortunately there was this little girl, otherwise, he really didn't know what to do!

Plus now, Gong You already started to be aware of the importance of his own hand against this little girl, because he completely didn't expect that even the Violent Lady Fox Qiu Yan was capable of entirely being well behaved and obedient. She didn't dare to make a move!

Due to the intense situation, Gong You just now didn't pay attention to the appearance of the little girl in his hands. Could it be that this girl was exactly the one their boss wanted them to look for, Millennium Feng's treasured granddaughter?

When Gong You thought of this, he comfortably grasped the blade in his hand tightly nestled on GuoGuo's neck. With a sly look towards Qiu Yan he said, “You had all better give me a bit of honesty. Anybody who feels like f*cking around better think beforehand about this kid's life!”

He looked at Qiu Yan's eyes, and as expected, an unprecedented anxiety and nervousness flashed through her mind. Apparently, it was very possible that these were the people that his boss wanted!

At present, Qin Wan'er still thought of the opposite side as a thief or a hoodlum. Unexpectedly, she still wanted to negotiate with him. "Release the kid! I will certainly let you go! Don't harm the child! Whatever you want, I can satisfy you!"

The corners of Gong You's mouth perked up with a shred of iciness. He cautiously looked down at the lower part of his body as if shoes tread on thin ice, and picked up Qin Wan'er's pistol.

The whole time, he was extremely careful; his head full of cold perspiration proved that he was afraid. He was afraid that if he wasn't careful, in an instant, he could be struck and killed by the two elites, Xu Yun and Qiu Yan. When he finally grabbed the gun in his hand, his face at last exposed a relaxed, cold, and gloomy smile.

"Crash-! "

Gong You directly lifted his hand holding the pistol, and without the slightest bit of hesitation, aimed it at Qin Wan'er. The icy smile on his face grew wider. "Little cop, blame yourself for meddling in other people's business! I want your life. Do you want to satisfy me or not? Hahaha!"

Xu Yun's heart had a bad feeling! Because the weapon was already loaded, so long as Gong You lightly pulled the trigger, the consequences he can't bear to imagine!

Gong You was unusually crafty. He very clearly understood that his chances of using the pistol to wound elites like Xu Yun and Qiu Yan was very, very tiny! And if he wanted to flee, he would have to create chaos. Killing this one police officer was his best option, since it would enable him to have an opportunity to escape, and it would also leave behind enough inconvenience for Qiu Yan and Xu Yun!

"Bang!"

The gunshot filled the whole night sky. The barrel's flame in the dim

night burst forth bright radiance, and a single bullet flew out the barrel!

Qin Wan'er's pupils enlarged in a flash from alarm because she never thought she would be in a situation where a criminal would really fire on her!

From joining the police academy up until now, Qin Wan'er had never been as scared as she was today, because it was her first time seeing death coming her way.

The moment the pistol echoed, Xu Yun soared, throwing himself out! He couldn't let Qin Wan'er die, even if Qin Wan'er was a cop, which to him the most hated occupation! But if Qin Wan'er were to die, they would never be able to explain the situation!

And of course there was the most important fact – this ditzy lady cop and the type of police scum that Xu Yun despised definitely weren't the same type!

At the moment Qin Wan'er was prepared to accept death, she was abruptly blocked by a powerful arm carrying her!

A single bullet hit Xu Yun's right shoulder, and a spurt of fresh blood shot out like an arrow from Xu Yun's shoulder! Qin Wan'er was stunned on the spot. She only felt a fierce wind blowing by, and Xu Yun had already blocked the front of her body!

On the spot she thought that she was returning to the gods, the two people had already fallen heavily on the ground!

Gong You was also very surprised!

With Xu Yun's strength, from the Underworld's perspective, he would absolutely be a 1st-tier elite. Why would this kind of 1st-tier elite go take a bullet for a very small police officer!?

Immediately afterwards, Gong You would pay a very heavy price for his own absent mindedness.

The Dragon Abyssal supple blade in Qiu Yan's hand, like a lightning flash whooshed out! It was as if the dark night was spitting out a silver

serpent!

Gong You cried out in alarm but it was already too late. He couldn't endure the severe pain in his right wrist and dropped the pistol. Next his right knee was sliced off by the Dragon Abyssal supple blade! Gong You clattered to the ground, with one knee to the earth, and at this time, the hostage in his arms had already been snatched by Qiu Yan!

Right now, Qin Wan'er completely didn't care about Qiu Yan and that evil person in combat. Xu Yun lay heavily on her body, his right shoulder dripping fresh blood made Qin Wan'er be at loss about what to do. Two streams of tears unconsciously flowed from her eyes. After all, she was a girl.

However valiant and righteousness Xu Yun was, he nevertheless lifted up his head, showing a mouthful of smiling snow white teeth, "Damn, a cop handling a case and you still have energy to whimper? Too unprofessional eh?"

Qin Wan'er looked at the smile that came out of Xu Yun, and his whole person at once seemed foolish. Although she was unlikely to go as far as turn tears into laughter, yet she also completely stopped dwelling on crying.

Shortly after Qiu Yan rescued GuoGuo, she immediately stunned Ruan QingShuang. Soon after, she raised her head and lifted her hand carrying the Dragon Abyssal supple blade, immediately forcing the blade towards Gong You's direction!

But just at that moment, within Qiu Yan's body surged some uncontrollable internal energy! This portion of uncontrollable energy was like it wanted to rip her apart and she spit out a mouthful of blood!

In a split second she was even too weak to continue standing, kneeling to the earth. Only relying on the support of the Dragon Abyssal supple blade could she prevent herself from completely collapsing.

Just now, GuoGuo was in danger, and her intent to launch a hurried and urgent attack made Qiu Yan's internals, which had just been treated by acupuncture to suppress internal injuries, burst out once again. She was

trying to suppress it the whole time, and now that GuoGuo was out of danger, Qiu Yan was at last at the limit where she was unable keep resisting!

Gong You originally believed that he was set to die, but to see Qiu Yan in this way, in a moment his mind opened up to a wide panorama! He resisted with great difficulty to set off because of his wrist and knee pain, and he got up to flee. Even if Xu Yun and Qiu Yan both received injuries, the prudent Gong You wasn't attached to the fight, and he rapidly got up to escape!

At present Qin Hu and Leopard both already perished. He had to stay alive to leave! So long as he could deliver information to the boss, that would give him great merit!

However in less thirty meters of Gong You trying to escape, three sounds of gunshots forced him to completely kneel down on HeDong City's lands!

Bang! Bang! Bang!

Qin Wan'er's two hands were holding onto the pistol as steady as Mt. Tai! This was the first time she opened fire on a criminal. She completely tossed to the back of her head the prior distracting thoughts due to Xu Yun getting hit by a gunshot! She only had one thought – she absolutely can't let this criminal flee!

Xu Yun called out in a long breath. Fortunately Qiu Yan cleanly settled the one on the roof, otherwise he didn't dare to hope that Qin Wan'er could shoot dead this 2nd-tier elite.

GuoGuo's consciousness seemed to be working again now. She had a confused expression on her face as she looked at everyone. Afterward, she hugged Ruan QingShuang, "Mom, is GuoGuo having nightmares?"

"Mm, mm, GuoGuo is having a nightmare, don't be afraid, we'll hold onto each other as we go to bed, all right? GuoGuo be good.....". Ruan QingShuang even doubted herself that she was having a nightmare! Wan'er abruptly opened fire!

“You should quickly take GuoGuo back into the house.” Qiu Yan hadn’t said much. From the pit of her stomach, she heavily constrained her emotions, and unexpectedly she actually said this phrase. She used the greatest extent of her strength to keep a steady breath. Before them, she suppressed the rupture of her internal injuries.

Ruan QingShuang resisted with great difficulty going to care for Xu Yun, and holding onto GuoGuo, she rapidly returned to inside the panacea restaurant, closing the door with a clang. With a bang she closed the front door, she didn’t want GuoGuo to see the bloody scene from just now.

Ruan QingShuang on one hand would tell herself that outside there was Qin Wan’er, on the other hand, she would look on helplessly at Xu Yun, who got shot. But she still firmly believed that Xu Yun wouldn’t have a problem, and she was convinced that Wan’er would do everything that she could to settle the problem!

GuoGuo became immensely terrified. In the past absentmindedly in the middle of sleep, her pair of hands would grasp around Ruan QingShuang with her mouth twittering like birds, “Mom.....mom.....GuoGuo is scared.....”

Ruan QingShuang felt heartbroken, she hurriedly embraced GuoGuo’s small hands. “Mommy’s here! GuoGuo don’t be scared!”

After Qin Wan’er shot Gong You to death, she quickly ran over to Xu Yun’s side. She saw that Xu Yun’s blood practically soaked the shoulder strap of his sleeveless shirt. She couldn’t help but cry out bitterly, “Xu Yun! You can’t die! You can’t die! I’ll take you to go to the hospital right away!”

“Ai! Ai! Ai! Who are you cursing? Who is going to die? Look at me, I’m alive and kicking. You’re feeling distressed right now right?” Xu Yun, enduring shoulder pain got up to sit. Strong people also had tough muscled bodies that’s for sure, but this small injury was unlikely to go as far as demand Xu Yun’s life.

“You’re not going to die? Then what do we do?” Qin Wan’er had a confused expression. Xu Yun being fine made her confused about what to

do.

F*ck me! According to what you said, ge dying was a good thing?

Xu Yun was unexpectedly again joking with Qin Wan'er after tangling with this ominous subject, his teeth showing in a smile. With his finger pointing at the distant location of Gong You he said, "Do you know who you just gunned down?"

"Eh?" Qin Wan'er seeing that Xu Yun's life wasn't in danger relaxed a lot, so very rapidly Xu Yun changed the subject.

"Goshawk Gong You!" Xu Yun's mouth clearly put the words out.

Goshawk Gong You!?

Qin Wan'er was momentarily blinded – Goshawk Gong You was an A-rank wanted criminal in all of China!

He committed several ferocious murder cases across the three Eastern provinces and the northwest. In addition, he would kill the police trying to pursue and capture him. His means were all the most extremely cruel and bloody! In addition this person was highly cunning. Police wasted a measure of energy and financial resources repeatedly to hunt and capture him, but he escaped from them all.

In addition, the disturbance in Suzhou and the rumbling turmoil of the Millennium Feng situation seemed to be related to him!

"He is that killer?!" Qin Wan'er found it completely unbelievable that she would unexpectedly kill that killer that would never shirk from any crime!

"That's right." Xu Yun nodded his head, playing it down.

Qin Wan'er was immediately petrified!

Qiu Yan used one minute to adjust her breath. Taking advantage of the fortunate timing of their conversation, she directly moved towards Gong You, and searched his body for a red chip similar to a mobile phone card. She stopped the chip, this should be the location-tracking system that all of them carried to show their locations.

Thinking of this, Qiu Yan immediately returned to the roof of the building. Very quickly she located an additional two tracking systems on Qin Hu's body, in addition to the one she already had. Apparently these two people found this place precisely because of this thing.

It was very necessary for her to handle this affair today. since she choose to trust Xu Yun, she didn't plan to again pay attention to Qin Wan'er. As a result she directly dragged Qin Hu's corpse to disappear into the darkness. Below there was already a dead Gong You, there was no need to publicly display Qin Hu's death.....

Chapter 26: Your All is Still Not Enough

With great difficulty, Qin Wan'er got up, and quickly set about looking for Qiu Yan. She narrowed her eyes and asked Xu Yun, "Then who is Qiu Yan?"

"Follow me." Xu Yun grinned as before.

Qin Wan'er snorted. "How do I know who you are!"

"Guess. Anyway, not a bad guy." Xu Yun smiled helplessly. For the sake of helping Qiu Yan covering up the killer's identity, what else could he do?

Just now the sirens sounded, and several police cars whizzed to the scene. With the sound of car doors in a jumble, the sound of crowded footsteps could also be heard. It must've been because someone heard the sound of gunshots and called the police, that's why it would attract so many police and special police forces.

"Oh man! Officer Qin! Your great favor and virtue, I have no way to repay! If not for you, my little life would've been lost today!" Xu Yun suddenly, sobbingly hugged Qin Wan'er, and then whispered in her ear, "The merit is yours, I still don't want the trouble."

"Who's cherishing some crappy merit!" Qin Wan'er had Xu Yun's head on her chest, suddenly her face reddened. "Quickly! Don't try to take cheap advantages of your aunt!"

Jeez, it's not for gaining small advantages. As my savior, my all is still not enough!

Liu GuangMing heard that someone was firing a gun, and instantly he personally brought several reputable officers. Special Police Forces came to the scene. At the moment of seeing Qin Wan'er, he paused for a second. "Qin Wan'er? It wasn't you that fired the gun right!?"

"Superintendent...I..." Qin Wan'er was at a loss for words. She didn't know how to explain.

Xu Yun, with a face full of tears and mucus, grabbed Liu GuangMing's

hands and said, “Mr. Leader, you must reward the courageous Comrade Qin Wan’er well! She fired the gun shooting an atrocious, heinous villain!”

Dozens of officers around Gong You’s body which held the gun were all shocked, one couldn’t help but cry out loud, “Superintendent Liu! This person is an A-rank serious criminal wanted by the entire country, known as the Goshawk Assassin, Gong You!!”

When Liu GuangMing heard this his face’s color changed instantly. Quickly dashing over to confirm the dead man’s identity, he couldn’t help but to say in shock, “Comrade Qin Wan’er! You’ve done a great service! This afternoon, news came in alerting the office, saying that someone looking exactly like Goshawk Gong You had appeared in our HeDong City. Who would’ve thought that he would’ve been captured and stopped by you!”

Xu Yun shot Qin Wan’er a secret smile, but Qin Wan’er’s face was blank. What kind of merit was this? If it weren’t for Xu Yun braving death to block the bullet, then perhaps the one laying on the floor right now would be her.

Dozens of officers all charged at Qin Wan’er baring admiration and shocked praise in their eyes, each of them lamenting that they weren’t worthy of WenHui District’s famous violent lady cop. Even this type of evil person like Goshawk Gong You was captured! It simply made all of these men feel doubly ashamed!

“Superintendent Liu, I’ll leave the scene to you guys. I first will take him to the hospital! It was him that helped me just now, otherwise even I maybe...” Qin Wan’er couldn’t care about work. Right now Xu Yun’s wound was the biggest problem she was worried about.

Only now did Liu GuangMing hear that someone was injured, quickly turning his head he loudly said, “I’ll have Little Wu’s car take you there!”

“No need, I like motorcycles!” Xu Yun laughed, grinning widely. Sitting on a motorcycle he can hug on the driver. Sitting inside of a car, there’s no way he can get this treatment.

Qin Wan'er was in no mood to think of this problem, and didn't care where Xu Yun hugged onto. As long as Xu Yun was comfortable it was good. Once she knew he was ready, they directly took the shortest path to the city's People's Hospital.

Luckily Xu Yun's injury wasn't severe, just a grazing wound. Or else Qin Wan'er really didn't know how she could make up for it.

After simply wrapping it up, it stopped bleeding. Xu Yun, after grimacing in pain for a moment, got used to it when they applied ointment on his skin.

Fortunately this little nurse Xu WenYa was outstandingly attractive and intelligent, or else Xu Yun would've quit being bandaged. This hemostatic medicine was too ordinary – applying so much and yet it there wasn't much of a result.

“Qin Wan'er, you unexpectedly dared to fire a gun against an A-rank criminal. Hey, extraordinary guts.” Xu Yun said indifferently, “Did you ever think of the consequences?”

“What consequences?” Qin Wan'er paused. When she opened fire she was only thinking that she couldn't let a criminal get away from her hands. How would she know that the one she unexpectedly killed was such a widely infamous A-rank wanted criminal!

Xu Yun chuckled a bit. “It's called the gun shoots the non-conforming bird that pokes its head out. If you don't want to provoke more trouble, it's still best to keep a low profile. Killing Gong You might make you earth-shakingly famous, but with that comes even more trouble. Compared to being famous, I think that life is even more important.”

“I get your meaning. Do I look like one of those publicity people?” Qin Wan'er naturally understood Xu Yun's good intentions. A kind of fellow like Gong You would naturally have a pack of scoundrels, and they definitely were the type that weren't good to provoke. If this case was publicized, she would definitely have unwanted troubles on her doorstep. “I will talk it over with the leadership about this situation.”

“Haha, it seems you aren't just big chested with no brains.” Xu Yun

candidly laughed.

Qin Wan'er glared at Xu Yun. Right when she wanted to say something, her cellphone rang.

She took it out and with a glance saw it was the superintendent calling, then she left the room to take the call. Superintendent Liu said that when she had the time, go to the office and report. This was the biggest case to file since the founding of HeDong City's Public Security Department!

Also, leadership attached great, great importance to everything involving this case. Reportedly, members of leadership got up in the middle of night to personally go to the Forensics Department to identify the corpse!

It so happens that Qin Wan'er could use the opportunity to say to leadership what Xu Yun advised her. This case was thus suppressed to the greatest ability to prevent others from knowing much about it.

In reality, on this matter there was completely no need to worry, because HeDong City's Head of Public Security Department Chen Wei was an especially steady person. He very clearly understood what kind of person Goshawk Gong You was. There were too many fierce people from the Underworld. If the news of the case leaked out, inevitably Gong You's pack of scoundrels would come for revenge.

Without Qin Wan'er even mentioning, Chen Wei gave the order to classify the case and made them keep the praise low-key. This case was thus only praised internally within the department. Publicly, this case was completely locked down information!

After Qin Wan'er finished her phone call, she went back to the emergency room, unexpectedly discovering that Xu Yun was already gone. She hastily asked the little nurse Xu WenYa, "Where'd he go?!"

"He, he said he had some things he had to take care of and left first." Xu WenYa's entire face blushed, and amorous feelings rippling through her manner.

Qin Wan'er was speechless, dammit! What kind of seducing drug did

this guy Xu Yun give to this little lady! Was following her to the station and writing a report that difficult? Was it really that troublesome?!

When Xu Yun returned to the panacea restaurant, the police had already left. He guessed that the situation with Gong You being shot to death had already been investigated well after a night.

Qiu Yan was waiting for him at the main entrance.

“You finished up so quickly?” Xu Yun was amazed. As expected, the venerated Violent Fox was very skilled in dealing with the aftermath. Qin Hu’s fate upstairs should be the same as yesterday’s Leopard right?

“They were dealt with cleanly, but this thing is a bit troublesome.” Qiu Yan frowned and extended her right hand. She impressively displayed 3 dark red micro chips in the shape of phone cards in her right hand. “With these things here, they will very quickly find this place again.”

Xu Yun couldn’t restrain frowning. Sh*t, wasn’t this troublesome? If from now on they were to fight everyday against these guys, then he can forget about sleeping!

Qiu Yan of course very clearly understood the situation and had another troublesome thing to add. “Next time they come again, perhaps compared to the level of Gong You’s viciousness, they will be even more vicious...”

Although Qiu Yan didn’t say, but she already made preparations for taking GuoGuo and leaving. Originally she thought that GuoGuo was safe here, and she herself could relax here and have her wounds heal. But right now it seemed everything was on the verge of becoming the past.

“Then what’s your plan?” Xu Yun clearly understood Qiu Yan’s internal plans at the moment, just that he wanted to hear how she would say it.

“Leave this place.” Qiu Yan’s tone was unusually firm. She didn’t conceal her intentions to Xu Yun. Even though if she left immediately she would definitely die, she definitely must bring GuoGuo to a safe place.

“You really are thinking of the 36 stratagems, to flee?” Xu Yun showed a helpless smile, it seems that Qiu Yan really didn’t understand tactics.

Qiu Yan was silent and unspeaking, then what else could be done?

“Isn’t it just the three locator microchips?” The corners of Xu Yun’s mouth rose, a mischievous smile hung from his face. “Would you rather yourself leave, or rather ‘they’ leave?”

Qiu Yan suddenly raised her head, why didn’t she think of that?!

Xu Yun stretched his hand out and pointed in the southeastern direction. “HeDong Airport is just over there. You can go see if there is a flight to South America or Africa. If there isn’t then Europe works too. Let ‘them’ go on a trip.”

Qiu Yan, cold as ice and frost, again let out a smile that could shock the heavens, “I understand.”

Xu Yun believed that such a small matter, Qiu Yan could easily handle. She only had to slip the microchips inside of the pockets of foreigners heading home, then wouldn’t the trouble completely go far away?

Qiu Yan didn’t waste any more time, she immediately got up and proceeded to the airport.

.....

After Xu Yun watched Qiu Yan leave, he returned to the panacea restaurant’s second floor. Seeing Ruan QingShuang’s room door open with the lights on, he walked with normal steps over.

Ruan QingShuang was sitting on the side of her bed guarding GuoGuo. Xu Yun hadn’t returned and so she couldn’t sleep. After one hour of peace and quiet, she could only barely control the fear from a moment ago. Seeing Xu Yun had returned, Ruan QingShuang could finally let out a sigh of relief.

But closely following, Ruan QingShuang’s heartbeat rose up. She quietly and softly looked at the bandages tied around Xu Yun’s shoulder, pained and angry she said, “Your wound...”

“Flesh wound, it’s not serious.” Xu Yun made a gesture to lower voices, he was worried of awakening GuoGuo.

Ruan QingShuang looked down at GuoGuo, and then adjusted her blanket. She turned and came out, closing the door.

Xu Yun sat in the living room sofa. Ruan QingShuang gave him a glass of water, and in a low voice asked, “How can it not be serious? That’s a gun wound! What did the doctor say? Do you need to stay at the hospital? Why did you come back by yourself?”

“The doc said my skin is durable and tough. Forget about a bullet, even hand grenades may not necessarily injure me.” Xu Yun didn’t want Ruan QingShuang to worry, patting his left shoulder with an expression in high spirits, it was just like someone with nothing wrong.

Ruan QingShuang’s elegant brow knitted up, she pulled the hand Xu Yun used to pat his shoulder, “Are you crazy! After taking such a serious injury you’re still touching it!”

Xu Yun broke out a smile, he hadn’t thought that when Ruan QingShuang was mad she had a totally different flavor. “Um, I’m injured on my right shoulder...”

“It’s already like this and you still have the heart to play around!” Ruan QingShuang really made Xu Yun not know whether to laugh or cry. Finally she couldn’t help asking, “Where’s Qiu Yan?”

Chapter 27: Truly Dangerous People

“To treat some small personal matters. Should return after while.” Xu Yun raised a cup of water to drink. He knew Ruan QingShuang would inevitably be interested in the subject at the moment, however there really was nothing he could do about explaining this situation.

Ruan QingShuang tried several times to endure, but she still couldn't live with it, “Just who is Qiu Yan? When I pass by her side, I get an inexplicable chilliness.....In the end, what kind of relationship does she and GuoGuo have? GuoGuo.....whose family is she the child of?”

Xu Yun shifted his body comfortably on the sofa with ease, “Eh, you're so many questions at once, I don't know how to respond. But also, I'm not very clear on the matter, and am just as curious as you are.”

“Xu Yun, don't trick me!” Ruan QingShuang said, “You certainly know who Qiu Yan is. If you tell me, I guarantee that I won't say anything irresponsible.”

“If I told you that Qiu Yan is GuoGuo's personal bodyguard would you believe me?” Xu Yun shrugged his shoulders, pulling his wound that was still in pain; he drew back the corners of his mouth.

Ruan QingShuang opened her eyes wide, glancing at Xu Yun, “Did you read too many online novels?! Even if GuoGuo did have a personal bodyguard, it should be a handsome man or some kind of special forces soldier – that kind! How can it be a girl?”

“I see that you have read too many novels on the internet.....” Xu Yun's face blacklined. “I know only of this. If you don't believe me, then there's nothing to be done.”

Not in the least bit persuasive!

But Ruan QingShuang saw that Xu Yun's facial expression was really full of innocence, and she also didn't question anymore. “Then you should have a light breakfast and rest. Tomorrow we'll go to the hospital again to look at the condition of the your injury.”

“Sleeping a bit is enough. I’d rather avoid going to the hospital.” Xu Yun got up to return to his room. He was really tired.

After Xu Yun closed his door properly, he casually brought over the satchel from that day and pulled out a white porcelain bottle. This kind of medicinal powder was really effective at speeding up the healing of wounds, paling in comparison to the hospital, which used a whole mess of Penicillin injections, anti-inflammatory agents and painkillers.

Even if this medicinal powder resembled the World War II era US army fever-reducing sulfa powder drugs given to soldiers, its ability to neutralize labor pains greatly exceeded the sulfa powder drugs from that time, and in suppressing the growth of bacterial infections was even more extraordinary. Compared to old-fashioned sulfa drugs, the powder was at a much higher level.

The medicinal powder was Xu Yun’s own polished and refined development, so after he used it, naturally he felt quite relieved.

Xu Yun grasped, tore off and threw away the thick, heavy gauze that the hospital gave him. After using the medicinal powder to wipe inside of the wound, he felt a burst of needle-like pains. Following the treatment, Xu Yun’s entire shoulder felt gentle and relaxed..... in one word, refreshing!

.....

Far away at a suburb in Suzhou, in the middle of a secret villa, an eagle-eyed, dark-colored nose stuck out of a big, strong male sitting on a massive imported Italian sheepskin sofa.

His entire person seemed like those who hide from the light and fester in the dark; unfathomably deep without divulging anything, making him especially mysterious.

In his hand was a glass of whiskey, with both eyes tightly watching an electronic map on a laptop.

Several young-looking males stood at his side, each looking like absolute top-notch fierce men. He abruptly pursed his eyebrows, talking to himself. “HeDong City airport.....what are three lumps of trash going

to do.....?"

Suddenly on the computer screen, the three green dots faded away and the cup in his hand crushed with a bang in his grip! The liquor flowed freely to the ground, but his hand wasn't damaged at all.

"Boss, how did this happen? The tracking devices disappeared!" A surprised person said.

"It is definitely an airplane signal shield." Another person resolutely said.

The grayish-dark haired, eagle-eyed young faced male, whose gaze showed a hint of cold light had apparently somewhat anticipated this situation. Speaking casually and indifferently to the people behind him, "Go get a hold of Scorpion and tell him to come over. Say I have a matter that I want him to investigate in HeDong City for a bit....."

"Yes.....yes!" The men stationed behind the sofa couldn't help but have their shoulders and heads tremble. Apparently the boss already no longer believed them, immediately demanding Crimson Scorpion to put his hand in!

At present, truly dangerous people still hadn't yet rushed to HeDong City.

.....

Approximately two hours after the event, Qiu Yan returned to the panacea restaurant from the airport, leaving the three microchips to fly to South America, Western Europe, and Africa. This time, she should be able to have a short period of peace.

Qiu Yan walked up to Xu Yun's room door, wanting to go in and say a few words, but she could hear well-proportioned breathing inside room. Presumably, Xu Yun was already asleep and she didn't want to disturb.

Later, Qiu Yan again walked up to the doorway of Ruan QingShuang and GuoGuo's room direction to listen inside. Feeling relieved, she finally walked back to her own room.

But at this time, Ruan QingShuang abruptly opened the bedroom door and asked gently, “Qiu Yan, can we chat for a bit?”

Qiu Yan stopped staring blankly, she turned towards Ruan QingShuang’s voice full of expectation – Qiu Yan nodded her head.

Both of the women turned on the floor lamp in the living room, and sat on the two sides of the sofa. Ruan QingShuang filled two cups with bland green tea and handed Qiu Yan a cup, which Qiu Yan didn’t refuse.

Ruan QingShuang was not a woman who was good with words. She thought for a long time, but didn’t know how to start the conversation. She drank a cup of green tea, then more than half of another. But still not a word was spoken.

Qiu Yan also wasn’t a woman who was good at expressing herself. Several minutes later however, unexpectedly it was Qiu Yan who was the first to start talking. “QingShuang, thank you for those days that you took care of GuoGuo.”

“I.....this, this is all I should do, don’t be so polite about it.” Qiu Yan saying this to Ruan QingShuang, she was unprepared. After all, Qiu Yan directly gave her a kind of unreachable, cold arrogant feeling.

“Perhaps you are very curious about the mine and GuoGuo’s affairs, but I can’t tell you.” The between Qiu Yan’s eyebrows issued a faint distressed expression. “I’m saying this because it is my problem. You are GuoGuo’s benefactor, and I don’t want to let you get drawn into our trouble. Please believe me – me not saying anything, is all out of consideration for you.”

People of the underworld knew, to have the venerated Violent Fox give thought to others and consideration, there were only two people: Millennium Feng and GuoGuo. Nowadays, Ruan QingShuang unexpectedly became the third person.

There is a saying that describes it well, good people will be rewarded. Ruan QingShuang’s goodness and honesty even moved Qiu Yan, cold as ice and frost. Even though they were strangers coming together by chance, Ruan QingShuang could treat GuoGuo as her own natural child with tender loving care, and doting on GuoGuo was a plus.

This alone was enough for her to get favor from the Heavens.

“That wasn’t my intent, I.....I didn’t want to ask about your affairs.” Ruan QingShuang being nervous, she even more didn’t know how to express herself. “I just.....I just wanted to know if, you.....will you take GuoGuo and leave?”

Ruan QingShuang’s face was written all over with worry and uneasiness. She was worried that Qiu Yan would nod and say that it was possible. She herself, also felt that Qiu Yan could certainly take away GuoGuo – it was fundamentally impossible for there to be a second solution.

With this kind of knotted feeling and apprehension, there was no way it wouldn’t show up all over her face.

“I don’t know if later on I will or not.” Qiu Yan still had her miserly smile, and pair of eyes like clear autumn waters glanced towards Ruan QingShuang. “But at least right now, I can’t.”

Ruan QingShuang faintly smiled, there wasn’t any need to say it anything else. She got up to leave, heading towards the room. Even if she really didn’t know how she would face the event of GuoGuo leaving, however she could very much celebrate success – at least right now she didn’t have to think about it.

“However.....if GuoGuo doesn’t want to go, I absolutely will not force her to.” Qiu Yan’s last words gave Ruan QingShuang unlimited hope.

Ruan QingShuang looked back and she simply said one thing, “Thank you.”

Seeing Ruan QingShuang’s back as she was returning to her room, Qiu Yan raised her vermilion lips slightly, quietly saying, “The one that should say thanks is me.”

The entirety of the two women’s conversation, without anything left out was all drilled into Xu Yun’s ear. Xu Yun felt his entire body tingle with goosebumps rising all over. The Violent Fox Lady Qiu Yan unexpectedly had such a side of her like tender waters – that was simply beyond a

human's imagination!

It must be known that when she cut down Leopard and Qin Hu, those exact eyes didn't even blink!

It was deep into the night, and all of HeDong City's peacefulness was in a total mess.

Certainly, the more it was peaceful, the more Xu Yun would feel uneasy. This resembled the approaching storm ahead. The sky was the same, always very tranquil – but a bolt of lightning smashed down, usually foretelling of the eve of a massive storm to come...

“Ai.” Xu Yun bitterly sighed a breath. “Ge only wanted to pick up girls, that's all. Why is there also trouble following closely? Is it possible that Shifu said that ge was exactly the kind of individual whose nature would follow trouble closely and hang around bad luck?!”

Back in those days, at that place it was also that way. So long as Xu Yun participated in a matter, it would always turn into an extraordinarily thorny problem! Even a seemingly easy thing would end up turning into a series of big troubles, even involving everybody else and making an endless headache everyone.

Really, blame couldn't be placed on society, and suffering couldn't be blamed on the government!

Xu Yun had a dozen deep yawns, then went to bed when it was almost daylight. He didn't want to drag himself to the kitchen tomorrow with a tired body weighing like a large spoon. Better to sleep, these past two days was already one after another of going out with a ton of troubles. Even if his own fate was bad, then there should be at least two days of calm at some point, right?

After all exactly when he arrived at HeDong City, Xu Yun was able to like this place because it was a peaceful area to rest and moreover also had many beautiful women.

Thinking it over, Xu Yun was like the Duke of Zhou playing Chinese chess, eh, more like a Duke of Zhou with eggs.....

.....

HeDong City's City Council very quickly handled the result of Gong You's case.

Although Qin Wan'er established a heroic contribution, however Head of Public Security Chen Wei sent out his orders – on this particular matter, although worthy of praise and also should be praised, in order to avoid unnecessary trouble this matter absolutely can't be leaked to the public!

To put things back in order, Qin Wan'er didn't want to confront the flashing lights of the news media. Therefore she was exceptionally happy to deal with the matter in this way.

Even though there were no drums and gongs sounding out in praise, but this case still had Qin Wan'er reaching for clouds she would otherwise never touch – on her shoulder her ordinary police rank in a flash promoted to a Sergeant 2nd-Class!

Who said something about a promotion and rising three ranks in succession? Who said something about a meteoric rise in the world?

Qin Wan'er's position was directly promoted a grade. The city's Head of Public Security Chen directly and personally promoted her to WenHui police station's deputy director – it can be said that she is the youngest deputy director! There is evidence that people that are promoted to deputy director are closely in-line with rising up the government's fork-shaped rankings like they're on a mysterious rocket and were not the same as their generation!

"Little Qin, you have done very well. The people need an officer like you!" Head Chen Wei gave a heartfelt pat on Qin Wan'er's shoulder. "Continue the great effort! We are all optimistic about you!"

"Thank you Officer Chen for the encouragement!" Qin Wan'er's whole body saluted with stern righteousness.

Chen Wei had an unenthusiastic smile. Even up till now it was still hard for him to believe. With Goshawk's name, a nationally wanted A-rank

criminal Gong You, would unexpectedly pop out in the hands of a small little police station's female police officer in their WenHui District of HeDong!

Perhaps, she has someone powerful helping her? But everything was all just Chen Wei's own conjectures. He laughed internally, HeDong City's police network having such outstanding young people is really his blessing!

Chapter 28: Just Who is Daddy Going to Hook up With?

The whole morning, a conference was held to honor her accomplishments and Qin Wan'er was listening so long that her ears had calluses. After the conference ended at noon, she immediately tried to find an opportunity to slip out!

She at present was in no mood to go listen to the leadership's speeches, she only wanted to know about the condition of Xu Yun's injury.

At noon, the business of the panacea restaurant was still explosively popular. Due to Xu Yun suffering an injury, Ruan QingShuang said something and wouldn't let Xu Yun enter the kitchen, but Xu Yun still persevered with his left hand wielding a ladle as before, insisting that it was alright.

Actually Ruan QingShuang was really very puzzled. She definitely remembered the blood flow from Xu Yun's arm last night. Yet today, the scar on his shoulder surprisingly completely lacked a mark from the bleeding wound. But she still didn't feel assured, so she decided to stay in the kitchen to personally give Xu Yun help in a supporting role.

"Wan'er-jiejie you came back. Yesterday GuoGuo dreamed that you would come. She dreamed that you would grab an evil-doer!" GuoGuo after all was a child, yesterday she met with a frightening event and afterwards, she didn't remember anything. She already completely regarded yesterday's situation as an episode of a nightmare.

"Good GuoGuo!" Qin Wan'er kissed GuoGuo's small cheeks. She turned around to take a look at dish-serving Qiu Yan. She was completely unconvinced that yesterday that cool, elegant and proud woman was today, unexpectedly most willing to be a waitress at the panacea restaurant. "What about your mom?"

"Mom is in the kitchen to help daddy." GuoGuo went backwards towards the kitchen pouting, "Making dishes together all intimately and

still not admitting it's affection."

Qin Wan'er managed to laugh dryly twice, then she pinched GuoGuo's cheeks, moving immediately towards the back of the kitchen.

GuoGuo's pair of big, alert, and moist eyes rolled, "Love triangles are really scary..."

Qiu Yan was already accustomed to GuoGuo's babbling nonsense from early on. Therefore she wasn't in the least pressured when she walked past to go to the reception desk to tidy up the tableware on the tables of guests that had just left.

When Qin Wan'er rushed into the kitchen, the first thing she said was exactly, "Xu Yun, are you insane!? You were shot by a gun and you're still cooking?! Do you want to live or do you want money?"

"Damn! Could you lower your voice a little?! Don't let other people know that I got shot!' Although in Xu Yun's heart he thought like that, yet he also didn't say it that way. "Then you still haven't rushed in to come give your ge support! Quick, hold this eel and wash it cleanly and slice it!"

Ruan QingShuang had a helpless expression, "Wan'er, you came. Can you try to persuade him? Whatever I say to him, he doesn't listen."

Qin Wan'er nodded her head, walked past and started dragging Xu Yun's shoulder, "Take a look at your own injury!" After she finished saying it, she herself looked distracted. Yesterday at the hospital, the wound was bleeding incessantly. Today how can there be such a dull scar that seems as if a new layer of skin had completely been created?

"Are you really a human? How did it heal this fast?" Qin Wan'er's chin wanted to fall off – she had never seen a wound that could heal that fast!

Xu Yun really wanted to grab a ladle and tap her with it. "Yes or no, do you want to add and bet on this? Was I bleeding non-stop before you recognized a mistake?"

"Yes!" Qin Wan'er looked at Xu Yun with a grinding look, and angrily said, "A dog bit Lu DongBin the immortal, and didn't know gratitude. It

was like no one cherished a caring heart – and that’s like you.”

Xu Yun put his own finger on the injured shoulder, “You still really don’t have a conscience. Ge is like this because of who? My heroic reputation is destroyed. From when I was little I haven’t tasted such a large loss. If you won’t take responsibility then fine, you still have the nerve to be sarcastic?”

“Then fine, I’m taking responsibility! From now on, I’ll even live here!” Qin Wan’er immediately made the decision. “Qing Shuang-jie, can you clear out a room for me?”

“Really?” Ruan QingShuang stared blankly, her face was an astonished color. She completely believed that Qin Wan’er was playing a joke.

Qin Wan’er nodded her head, and with absolute certainty said, “Of course, is this something to joke about? Even though I do odd jobs for free, then how about I also get a salary of delicious, steaming-hot panacea-cuisine meals to eat everyday? What? Not welcoming me?”

Actually this one decision was just set by Qin Wan’er, who decided in one night. The doubts in her heart hadn’t been undone, therefore she had to make things clear. In the end who was Qiu Yan to dare to confront Gong You, that vicious and savage killer? That showed that Qiu Yan absolutely wasn’t an ordinary person!

With so many dangerous people living at the panacea restaurant, and Qin Wan’er’s job as a police officer she certainly was extremely not at ease. Even if Xu Yun repeatedly stressed that Qiu Yan didn’t have any malice towards GuoGuo and Ruan QingShuang, yet she nevertheless resolved to believe her sixth sense and properly monitor this dangerous character.

Also, the panacea restaurant still had this guy Xu Yun. On an ordinary day he would appear like a smooth talking, worthless, and careless guy. Unexpectedly, at the most crucial moment, he threw himself in front of her to cover a bullet!

Xu Yun’s action really touched Qin Wan’er exceedingly. However in affecting her, Qin Wan’er was even more curious about Xu Yun. This guy

could so sharply catch dangerous people – he was simply an inconceivable sort of existence!

When Qin Wan'er was in the police academy, she got acquainted with old veterans who had gone through the baptism of wars. Perhaps even if they faced yesterday's type of situation, they couldn't laugh about it!

And Xu Yun, as the story goes, merely mixed with the military for 2 years as a volunteer soldier – this theory was completely rejected by Qin Wan'er! How could a guy that enlisted with the military for two years have that kind of fearlessness of death and reckless heroic boldness! Last night, for Xu Yun to be the kind of person capable of saving a life in a moment of life or death and make that kind of decision, he surely has a lot of secrets he doesn't want people to know!

Also the most important point, the part that Qin Wan'er most wanted to know – how did Xu Yun achieve such a rapid recovery from the bullet?!

With Qin Wan'er's good knowledge of high-level mathematics, high energy physics, quantum mechanics, and precision-guided technology, she knew that it was completely impossible for the human body to be faster than a bullet.

The effective firing range of the weakest pistol the police used could reach 150 meters every 3 seconds. At the time Gong You's distance from them was only approximately 10 meters away. The bullet barely required 0.03 seconds to be able to hit Qin Wan'er's body!

Theoretically, the reaction speed limit for humans was 0.1 seconds! This distance was greater than the shooting time! Therefore, Qin Wan'er was fundamentally incapable of explaining how Xu Yun could possibly have helped her block the bullet – this action was so contrary to nature!

This was exactly the reason why Qin Wan'er could lament that Xu Yun wasn't a person. At the same time, that was the most important reason why she wanted to move to the panacea restaurant.

In all honestly, she was too curious about Xu Yun! If from now on Xu Yun could help her, then wouldn't those major cases be a piece of cake?

When Ruan QingShuang heard that Qin Wan'er wanted to come over, naturally her heart would be filled with joy. "Welcome! Of course welcome! We've been looking forward to you coming over. Once GuoGuo knows she will definitely be very happy!"

GuoGuo had already heard the decision in the kitchen. Peeking in with her small head, in a childish tone she said to Xu Yun, "Daddy are you bursting with happiness?"

"Qin Wan'er, really, don't treat yourself like a stranger." Xu Yun certainly argued with Qin Wan'er a lot, but in his heart he very much agreed with Qin Wan'er living with them. After all, Qin Wan'er was a police officer – with her around, there would be a lot less problems for Ruan QingShuang.

In Chinese society, the status of a police officer is especially high, but of course this doesn't include the Underworld. At least on the surface, there were a lot of matters which Qin Wan'er's words carried much more weight in contrast with his and Qiu Yan's. Perhaps little gangsters won't ever dare to come disturb them again.

Only if Qin Wan'er stayed in the panacea restaurant, Qiu Yan would definitely feel uncomfortable right?

On this matter, Xu Yun definitely didn't think much of it. Right now Qiu Yan already included Qin Wan'er in the scope of people to attack. After all, Qin Wan'er was a cop, and Qiu Yan was in the past, the Giant Owl of Suzhou Underworld's number one assassin at his side.

Originally the two people were not on the same path.

"Wan'er-jiejie, GuoGuo welcomes you." GuoGuo couldn't know that Qin Wan'er and Qiu Yan had any conflicts. She only knew that Qin Wan'er could help them teach bad guys a lesson.

GuoGuo had spoken, and Qiu Yan couldn't say any other words.

"You should mix with ge, ge has no objections, but 10,000,000 times over, please don't bring your pile of police troubles." Xu Yun first let Qin Wan'er know. If she lived at the shop and brought the police over

everyday, then he wouldn't give them any face.

"Alright, from now on the ones you can solve by yourself, I definitely won't use police connections, but on the assumption that the opposing side aren't good people." Qin Wan'er promised in one sentence. "But you also have to promise me, if I have anything that I need your help for, you definitely can't refuse."

Xu Yun shrugged his shoulders, he knew this girl didn't have good intentions. "If I feel up to it."

The process went without a hitch, Qin Wan'er succeeded in infiltrating the panacea restaurant. She thought to herself that this result was one stone for three birds. First of all, she could protect the safety of Ruan QingShuang and GuoGuo. Then she could look for opportunities to catch Qiu Yan's little tail. And lastly she would have an opportunity to figure out who exactly the mysterious Xu Yun was.

Of course, after Qin Wan'er joined the panacea restaurant's team, she immediately entered work mode. Directly replacing Ruan QingShuang's place, she said "QingShuang-jie, you just handle the money, just leave this to me and this guy."

Ruan QingShuang knew she couldn't control any of them, and then didn't say much more. Anyway Xu Yun and Qin Wan'er would only quarrel a little bit, it wouldn't likely flip over the roof.

GuoGuo blinked her two people-decoding big eyes. To Ruan QingShuang she said, "Mommy, GuoGuo thinks that relationships are very complicated."

"What feelings do you want to announce now?" Ruan QingShuang seeing GuoGuo's delicate and quick-witted little face, she already knew this little child was thinking in some unknown direction.

GuoGuo helplessly shook her head. "Right now I don't even know which of you will be in a relationship with daddy."

Ruan QingShuang slightly smiled. Picking up GuoGuo, she discovered that she already really couldn't part from GuoGuo. If there was ever a day

that she wouldn't have this child's mouthful of babbling at her side, she would lack so much joy in her life.

"Mommy, why are you crying?" GuoGuo indignantly yelled back towards the chef, "Daddy, because you're two-timing, mommy is crying!"

What the hell! Xu Yun almost threw all the big spoons flying out. What, and what?

Ruan QingShuang didn't know if she should laugh or cry as she held GuoGuo. "GuoGuo saying nonsense again, mama won't like you!"

"Then GuoGuo won't say anything." GuoGuo stuck her tongue out over Ruan QingShuang's embrace.

Qiu Yan's indifferent gaze flashed with a bit of warmth. From when she was small till she grew up, there wasn't a single person that could give GuoGuo this kind of warm maternal instinct – GuoGuo lacked this kind of love and affection. If she really must choose to stay forever, for GuoGuo she would also choose to stay forever...

Qin Wan'er on one hand washed vegetables, on the other hand deliberately pretended to absentmindedly say to Xu Yun, "For yesterday, thank you."

"What are you thanking me for?" Xu Yun slightly smiled.

Qin Wan'er smiled a genuine smile. "Thank you for saving me."

"Um, you're not looking for 'favors' right?" Xu Yun's face was stunned, raising his head to look at Qin Wan'er.

The corners of Qin Wan'er's mouth twitched, "I'm thanking you for saving my life. You'd best not think anything crazy argh!"

Xu Yun with a tiny smile waved a big spoon in his hand. "I just don't want to see dead people..."

Chapter 29: The Main Support Isn't Straight So the Side Beam is Crooked

After the busy afternoon wave, Qin Wan'er came to work soon after. She casually said at night she had to go home to go pack up some things and rush over here. Qiu Yan said nothing about going anywhere. Xu Yun knew that she wanted to scout out the surrounding environment for clues like spider webs and horse prints.

"GuoGuo come with mommy upstairs and rest for a bit," said Ruan QingShuang, pulling GuoGuo's little hand. Yesterday in the middle of the night, she was tossing and turning throughout. Right now she just wanted to make up sleep.

GuoGuo of course had no objections. After figuring out the account books, she went with Ruan QingShuang directly upstairs. "Daddy, I'll leave the rest to you, and you're not allowed to pick up chicks!"

"Pick up what!" Xu Yun was drinking a sip of water and nearly choked to death, this was a panacea restaurant! It wasn't the capitol's BaDa HuTong redlight district! Picking up what? Looking for for what chicks!

[tl: <http://www.theworldofchinese.com/2015/07/bada-hutong-redlight-district-in-beijing/>]

Ruan QingShuang just smiled at this. Even though it had only been a short time, she was already used to this adult and child yelling at each other by her ear.

But GuoGuo turned her little hands around and went up the stairs. Right now she didn't want to care about what Xu Yun was thinking right now.

Xu Yun sat on one of the panacea restaurant's chairs in the reception area. He was waiting the whole time for several little gangsters swinging near the entrance door, but those several guys were especially careful about something. The whole time they didn't dare to come in and show their faces.

Little punks were just little punks. They could never get to the big stage.

Suddenly the already upstairs GuoGuo quickly ran downstairs, staring with an expression of both eyes oozing water looking at Xu Yun. Peering at Xu Yun tensely, she said, "Daddy, mommy's underwear are broken!"

"Huh...." Xu Yun was silent, what was this baby talking about, "What's broken?"

"Oh, GuoGuo thinks it's her pole." GuoGuo said with total seriousness.

Ruan QingShuang shouted down from upstairs, "GuoGuo! Get back up here! If you say any more nonsense mommy is going to get really angry!"

GuoGuo pouted her little mouth like she'd been wronged, "I was just saying the truth..."

"Hahaha, GuoGuo, from now on this type of news you can announce some more." Xu Yun already started fantasizing about the instant her underwear broke; Ruan QingShuang's tender body came loose of clothing, that sorta of picture....ah, too stimulating....

However at this time, the several very cautious little gangsters pushed open the door and came inside.

GuoGuo hesitated, nervously looking at the several people.

Xu Yun stood up and patted GuoGuo's little head. "GuoGuo go upstairs first, let godfather take care of these despicable rats, and then take you to go shopping and buy mommy underwear okay?"

"Okay!" GuoGuo excitedly nodded. "GuoGuo also wants a pair!"

Xu Yun's head blacklined, "What do you want! Can you wear it!"

GuoGuo very seriously lowered her head, looking at her own chest, "I'm quickly growing up. Preparing now is better than preparing later."

WTF! Xu Yun decided it was better to not discuss this with GuoGuo, anyway if anything was said she wouldn't understand.

The several thugs entered the panacea restaurant, first looking rigidly at the four corners, then with complete alertness they looked at Xu Yun. It

seemed like they resembled victims.

“What, your little wolf puppy gang wants go on without end?” Xu Yun looked up beaming at the several people who pushed open the door and entered. “Not fighting for a few days and then you get an itch?”

Of them, the one with the calmest expression quickly said, “Punk, our boss wants us to send you a message. Today is the last day to think it over, if you want to settle it then give a response! Or else don’t blame us for being discourteous.”

In fact, the several gangsters were carrying out a mission. They needed to dine and dash before they could pass the message, but they would never have thought that the panacea restaurant’s entrance would unexpectedly have a police bike parked. In the police world right now the blazing star, Qin Wan’er was unexpectedly doing odd jobs at this restaurant, so they really didn’t dare to come inside.

Since they confirmed that Qin Wan’er left, only then did they dare to pass the message inside the restaurant.

“While your daddy is feeling good, capture the moment and get the f*ck out.”, Xu Yun was too lazy to pay attention to these little messengers. “Tell Wang ShunXi, if he messes with me again, I’ll teach him exactly what the word death means.”

Just then, Qiu Yan also returned from patrolling out back. Seeing several little messengers, raised gloom in her heart, she suspiciously asked Xu Yun, “Thugs of the Four Wolves Gang?”

Xu Yun spread out his arms and shrugged, showing he was especially without choice.

The several thugs saw the suddenly entering beauty, and couldn’t refrain from being stunned. The little punks couldn’t be blamed for wanting to join the little restaurant rather than follow Uncle Xi. Because at this little panacea restaurant, besides the beautiful boss and lady cop Qin Wan’er, two finest-quality beauties, even the waitress was such a rare beauty in the world!

Qiu Yan stopped paying attention to Xu Yun. Turning her head and looking at the little gangsters and suddenly revealing a sharp piercingly cold glare, she said, "Get out!"

Even though the thugs initially came to the panacea restaurant knowing Xu Yun was a fierce person, but they had no way of accepting a waitress's angry words. Even if this waitress was a finest-quality beauty, but she couldn't humiliate them like this!

"You stinky b*tch, gave you face right?". The leader of the thugs had a fierce look.

"Oi, tough guy, even if you're looking for a beating don't poke around for it!" Xu Yun looked at the hoodlums with an entirely sympathetic face – was the venerated Violent Fox' violent tail something that just anyone could stroke?

"Don't beat him to death, they still have to go send a message for me okay." Xu Yun sighed deeply. "Ai, why are there so many punks that don't value their lives."

After talking, Xu Yun directly went upstairs. It seems that they didn't come to bully a little girl after all. After Xu Yun went upstairs, the the tight anxiety in the several thugs relaxed a lot.

"Little girl, in this crappy shop you can only earn a little money as a waitress, come thug with Ge, Ge guarantees after one day you will earn far more than a year here", one of the thugs said, enraptured as he stroked his chin.

The others followed him cruelly laughing depravedly. "The people in this shop don't even care about you, why don't you just follow us Ge's, we will accompany you to eat well and play well, hahahaha!"

The killing aura coming from Qiu Yan grew increasingly intense, but these clueless guys unexpectedly kept on laughing. Typically these types were the kind that don't know the meaning of death.

"Us big brothers are actually quite strong in all aspects ohhh, in bed we're real vigorous....ahhh-!"

Not waiting for him to finish, Qiu Yan already kicked him in the nuts! With that his 'goods' were as good as dead, but if he survived, in ancient times he would be a eunuch that perhaps wouldn't need the surgery.

The remaining three seeing this were agitated into a rage, but Qiu Yan didn't give them a shred of a chance! Straight punch! Leg whip! Knee strike! Simple, clean and all of them were taken down. Four little thugs all caught, kneeling in place on the ground.

"I'll say it again clearly". Of course Qiu Yan disdained to put these insignificant punks through cruel treatment. She didn't even bother looking at the several hooligan thugs kneeling on the floor, angrily she shouted, "Get out!"

Forget about tending to their wounds and pains, rolling and crawling they immediately fled outside! They swore that they had never seen such a terrifying woman, with movements as fast as a phantom! Was she a person, or a ghost?!

.....

GuoGuo saw Xu Yun going upstairs and quickly ran out. "Daddy, when are you going to go buy underwear for mommy?"

Ruan QingShuang had no way to get GuoGuo, her face blacklined, especially quiet.

"Uh....about that...." Xu Yun sobbed in his heart. "We can go any time, only that I don't know what size...uh...this kind of thing you need to try wearing yourself."

"I know, 34D!" GuoGuo said with utmost certainty. "Daddy can't see it right, mommy isn't smaller than jiejie."

Damn! She knows everything! Xu Yun could only feel a ton of hot blood rushing to his head, what was 34D? A-single-hand-could-not-grasp type of woman.

"Feng GuoGuo, if you say one more word, today I simply must give you a spanking!" Ruan QingShuang was thoroughly defeated by this little girl. "Go in the room!"

“Daddy, lately mommy is really easy to make mad yo”. GuoGuo’s whole face showed she felt wronged, her big eyes sparkling. “Even more scary than a menopausal woman.”

Ruan QingShuang stiffened, it was probably better to not argue with her, it would make her seem even more like a menopausal woman.

“Then let’s go.” Xu Yun laughed heartily. “QingShuang, I’ll take GuoGuo out to go play, little kids shut indoors all day will turn bad. Do you wanna come with us?”

“Daddy, let’s go buy mommy underwear!”, GuoGuo still insistently said.

Xu Yun laughed till his stomach hurt, “Mmh! Alright, no problem!”

“The main support isn’t straight so the side beam is crooked.” Ruan QingShuang towards these two fellas was thoroughly convinced. “I won’t go with you!”

Xu Yun pulled GuoGuo from upstairs to downstairs. Qiu Yan originally wanted to stop the two of them, but seeing GuoGuo looking forward to going outside to play, her heart was unwilling. “I’ll come with you two together.”

“That’s great, Qiu Yan-jiejie and mommy’s size is just as big, you can help mommy try it on!” GuoGuo was really frank.

Qiu Yan rolled her eyes, silence was golden!

The two of them took GuoGuo and left the panacea restaurant. They hadn’t gone very far when GuoGuo seemed to have forgotten the objective they set out for, first buzzing about going to a child’s playground, then chatting about going to a water park.

For going to a water park, Xu Yun absolutely had no opinion. Once he thought about the venerated Violent Fox wearing a swimsuit, that was truly exciting. And at a water park, there was definitely many, many bikini girls – it was definitely a man’s Heaven!

“You can’t go.”, Qiu Yan with just one word rebuffed each of GuoGuo’s requests. Chaotic places with a lot of people were categorically denied.

GuoGuo suddenly stopped walking, looking thoughtfully at the sky, the little adult seemed to sigh, “It’s been a long time since I played with other kids...”

Hearing GuoGuo’s melancholy, Qiu Yan’s face appeared a bit murky. In the next few days it would be the first day of school. Originally GuoGuo was to rise a grade level, but right now because of the situation, she had to wander far from home to this place.

“GuoGuo, do you want to go to school?” The corners of Xu Yun’s mouth pulled apart. He didn’t hope that GuoGuo’s childhood would be a pitiful childhood.

“Of course I do.” GuoGuo’s mouth moped, yearning and also unwilling, she said, “But the panacea restaurant is so busy. It’s so tough for mommy, I need to help out.”

Xu Yun helplessly smiled dryly. This little girl, talking like if she left the panacea restaurant it wouldn’t run. “We can look for another person. This way you can relax and go to school.”

“Really?” GuoGuo’s face was hopeful, she was still a kid after all, she couldn’t hide what she was truly thinking inside.

“Xu Yun, GuoGuo’s registration [1] isn’t in HeDong though, about going to school...”. Qiu Yan also didn’t want to say these words at this time, blowing away GuoGuo’s hopes. But if she didn’t say it clearly now, if because of this reason GuoGuo had no way of entering school, then that would make her even more heartbroken later on.

[tl: [1] = https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hukou_system]

The excitement on GuoGuo’s face indeed withered up a lot.

Chapter 30: The Four Wolves Gang's Revenge

But Xu Yun laughed haha. "I think, this little issue is definitely not a problem for Qin Wan'er."

"Right!" GuoGuo clapped her small hands. "I wanna go to find Wan'er-jiejie! Ooo, if she can help GuoGuo get into school, then GuoGuo will also buy underwear for her! Hehe!"

Saying this, GuoGuo then suddenly thought of a question. "Quickly, let's quickly go buy mommy's underwear! Qiu Yan-jiejie, you also want a pair right. Since daddy is paying, should we go to La Perla or Dior first?"

Oh my god! Xu Yun heard and nearly wanted to cry. Worthy of being the Millennium Feng's clan's treasured granddaughter, she really knew about goods! Her mouth was full of the world's top brands – a cheap set would amount to 1000 bucks man!

"GuoGuo, do I look like a rich person huh?", Xu Yun wanted to cry but there were no tears.

"Fine, daddy, you don't have to pretend." GuoGuo moped, "So stingy and you still want to hook up with my mom and Qiu Yan-jiejie? If you don't even have this level of realization, then I can't help put in a good word for you."

Qiu Yan completely ignored GuoGuo's words. It seemed that she long ago already trained in the remarkable feat of blocking one's ears and not listening.

"One shirt from La Perla is really expensive." Xu Yun pitifully whimpered, blinking his eyes.

GuoGuo disapprovingly shook her head, "Pops, do you not want to force me to say that in your pack you have a World Bank issued platinum card?"

Forget about Qiu Yan being stunned, even Xu Yun was stunned. This

little girl really understood too much.

Qiu Yan had to closely examine Xu Yun anew. The World Bank's platinum card wasn't something anyone could have. Millennium Feng that year wanted to get a card and was flatly refused. To say it plainly, this card wasn't something that simply money could get!

Just how big was the thing that was backing Xu Yun!

"I indeed have a card, but its too bad it has no money. What do we do?" Xu Yun also didn't hide anything.

GuoGuo's eyes turned shifty. "Daddy wants me to say what the overdraft limit is right?"

"Sure, you're amazing, I lost to you!" Xu Yun really had to submit prostrating, but by buying a few undergarments, he was unlikely to brush with the World Bank platinum card overdraft limit. That would be the highest loss of face.

GuoGuo firmly believed in stealing from the rich and giving to the poor, and robbing the rich of food in times of famine. In one breath she chose five undergarments: one for Qiu Yan, one for Qin Wan'er, and two for mommy Ruan QingShuang.

And there was another pink cute one that she chose chose for herself – who knows how many years of growth before she could wear it.

Xu Yun was silent, then you don't need a 36G size huh!? This kid really had a lot of confidence towards her future body.

Several sales representative girls in the underwear store couldn't help but cover their mouths and secretly laugh. Wherever this little girl went, she always attracted peoples' fondness like a princess, but her father looked like a disgrace.

Qiu Yan was worried GuoGuo would pop out some shocking words, so she didn't deny her anymore. She could only let this little witch run amok.

When Xu Yun swiped the card his heart hurt. Five pieces of underwear, which altogether weren't even 3 pounds of material, actually forcefully

spent nearly 30,000 bucks... this world was too crazy!

The trio just left La Perla's underwear flagship store, when Xu Yun's phone sounded. With one glance he saw it was Qin Wan'er, and he answered rudely, "What, did you get tied up again?"

"Where'd you go! The panacea restaurant has been wrecked!" Qin Wan'er had no energy to joke with Xu Yun.

After the police station received this emergency call, Qin Wan'er was a bit muddled. The panacea restaurant had Xu Yun and Qiu Yan, two freaks sitting there guarding. How could some small gangsters bust it up!?

Immediately she thought that Xu Yun and the others could have gone out, so she first called Xu Yun on the phone.

Xu Yun's face was originally a huge smile that slowly vanished. "What did you say?"

"I'm heading over right now! No matter where you are, get over there immediately!" Qin Wan'er finished talking and hung up the phone. Swiftly squeezing into a police car, she urged the driver Little Wu, "FASTER!"

"What daddy?" GuoGuo saw that Xu Yun's facial expression was hard to bear, and couldn't help but ask.

Xu Yun put down the phone, and narrowed his eyes into slits, like two cold blades for the first time.

If Xu Yun's brothers were there, they definitely would know that the boss was pissed -and extremely pissed.

"Something happen at the panacea restaurant?" Qiu Yan guessed right on the first try.

Xu Yun nodded. "I'm going back first, watch GuoGuo well."

While talking, Xu Yun already took large, violent steps away. That speed instantly stunned passerby – dressed in flipflops, he actually ran like Usain Bolt! The shoppers in the street instantly wanted to record and upload it on the internet, but by the time they opened their phones and

started recording, they couldn't even find a shadow of a person.

GuoGuo wowed, very excitedly she yelled, "Worthy of my Superman Daddy!"

Qiu Yan wasn't crazy enough to hang onto GuoGuo and follow the Xu Yun and Wan'er hurricane. She walked to the road and hailed a taxi. She didn't need to anxiously get there, Xu Yun would definitely handle it well. After all, the ones that smashed the restaurant were definitely only small fry that weren't even in a tier, nothing more.

When Xu Yun rushed back to the panacea restaurant, he could only see a complete wreck. Glass doors and windows were all smashed to splinters, the whole floor was covered in glass shards. Of the restaurant's 20 or so tables and chairs none escaped, all were flipped over and hacked to pieces. Even the ceiling lights were all broken; the front reception desk was even more devastated with nothing remaining. Almost everything was beyond recognition....

The panacea restaurant was Ruan QingShuang's blood and sweat, she alone endured how much suffering before persisting to this hope. Xu Yun was especially clear what the panacea restaurant meant to Ruan QingShuang. The panacea restaurant even symbolized her everything!

Ruan QingShuang stood in the middle of the wreck, even though she suffered such a severe trauma, she still gazed firmly at her own panacea restaurant.

But a woman was still a woman, when Ruan QingShuang saw Xu Yun appearing, all of her strength turned into two grieving tears. "Xu Yun...."

Xu Yun didn't say anything, and just came up and gave Ruan QingShuang a hug. Ruan QingShuang never felt this kind of warmth, Xu Yun's embrace gave her infinite courage and security.

From when she first met Xu Yun, perhaps this kind of blow was enough to make Ruan QingShuang completely lose her confidence. But not anymore. Even if she was alone, she believed that she could keep her head up and endure. Moreover right now, there were still many more people who cared about her.

Qin Wan'er also hastily rushed over, the scene in front of her was unbearable before her eyes.

"Where are those people?" Qin Wan'er's heartbroken expression looked at Ruan QingShuang as she asked.

Xu Yun with a cold gaze once more swept the utterly wrecked panacea restaurant. "They left."

Qin Wan'er's heart was restless, but there was nowhere to vent. "When sh*t was happening where did you go! Instead of staying and doing good you left and blindly wandered around doing what!"

Xu Yun also darkly regretted that he shouldn't have left, but he really didn't think that the Four Wolves Gang would really so quickly retaliate!

Seeing the several police officers behind Qin Wan'er in a hehe laughing mood and offering each other cigarettes, a demonic fire erupted out of Xu Yun, with mockery he said, "What's so good about HeDong City's Public Security? Still not paying respects to all that grant you your position?"

"Be more polite little boy!!" Little Wu heard it clearly, he walked over and violently shoved Xu Yun!

This push really shocked little Wu, the strength he used was not at all small, but Xu Yun didn't budge at all.

"What did I say wrong?" Xu Yun's courtesy towards Qin Wan'er was completely a special case – to other police officers he wouldn't suffer them at all.

Little Wu's adam's apple trembled, and he didn't say half a word, but behind him Xu Fan, one of the many police officers behind him was unhappy. One after another they came up encircling him!

Xu Yun coldly laughed wordlessly, he was sure that Qin Wan'er wouldn't let them recklessly come.

"Kid! Why don't you try saying that again! Believe it or not we can take you to the station and have you taste what its like!" Xu Fan heard what was said and was furious! Other than him the several cops one after

another glared.

“Everyone shut the f*ck up!” Qin Wan’er turned her head and angrily rebuked. “Grow up! If you have the ability then take that anger and go catch those that smashed the shop! I had you come to handle a case, not to do violence! What are you roaring about! If you have the ability then roar towards those hooligans!”

With just one outburst, Qin Wan’er shook the several police officers completely listless.

Ruan QingShuang was furious that they intimidated Qin Wan’er. She wanted to comfort Wan’er, but she really didn’t know what she should say that would be good.

Ai, there was no other way, who made her nature like this? Everyone in the panacea restaurant was forced on a knife’s edge – even GuoGuo was. Ruan QingShuang just wanted to live well and nicely as a lady owner.

Xu Yun also didn’t say much of anything. After all, Qin Wan’er already got his approval. She was of law enforcement, a selfless and honest cop.

“Xu Yun, I have to make something clear to Ruan QingShuang! I will definitely never let these lawless people go unpunished!” Qin Wan’er’s heart was rising in righteous fervor, she wanted to make herself worthy of the national emblem!

Having said those words, Qin Wan’er was doing right by Xu Yun. He was thinking that he didn’t judge her wrongly. Xu Yun indifferently said, “This case doesn’t need to be investigated. It was the Four Wolves Gang’s doing. The first time they came to the panacea restaurant to make trouble was the bald Wei 4th that you took away. The one inside BoWen Street’s casino, Chen San Pao was also arrested by you. They were all from the Four Wolves Gang. Their boss is called Wang ShunXi.”

Xu Yun’s one statement made thousands of layers of waves. Behind Qin Wan’er, the multitudes of police officers were all looking at each other, the Four Wolves Gang! Certainly this gang was a menace to the public doing many evils, but the police station had really done nothing to oppose them.

Just like last time with the situation with the casino, Wang ShunXi very easily found a scapegoat. Yet he himself still hung around with the title of top-dog breeder, Tibetan Mastiff specialist, flaunting throughout the city.

“Alright! I will definitely arrest them!” Qin Wan’er snorted, she turned around and waved, “Return to base!”

Xu Yun saw Qin Wan’er and the group of cops leaving, but the rage in his heart by no means diminished.

Because Xu Yun very clearly understood how cops operate and how they pay attention to principles, therefore this would definitely restrict Qin Wan’er’s ability to act. With this matter they would most certainly have to rely on themselves.

Ruan QingShuang saw the gloom on Xu Yun’s face, and gently patted his shoulder. “It’s okay, it already happened, and we can’t change anything. Fortunately we have some money on hand now and can renovate it. Who knows, maybe business will be even better.”

Seeing how Ruan QingShuang was so optimistic, Xu Yun’s heart lightened up a lot. It seemed that Ruan QingShuang’s degree of inner strength distantly exceeded his estimates of her.

Qiu Yan and GuoGuo finally arrived on taxi. After GuoGuo saw the panacea restaurant’s wretched state she couldn’t help but start crying, half crying and half calling out mama, then plunging headlong into Ruan QingShuang’s arms.

“Those little thugs did it?” Qiu Yan’s gaze flashed with a dense and deep murderous hue. Ruan QingShuang was GuoGuo’s savior and also Qiu Yan’s benefactor. To bully Qiu Yan’s benefactor was to disrespect her!

“A group of rotten fish and shrimp.” Even though Xu Yun’s tone was casual, his eyes were flooded with a frigid light.

In the midst of this calm, Qiu Yan still sensed a dimly obscured massive whirlpool! It seemed that to offend this guy Xu Yun, perhaps the aftermath was even more terrible than to offend the venerated Fox.

Chapter 31: Xu Yun's Counterattack

After Qin Wan'er returned the squad back to the station, she no longer stayed her temper and she smacked the desk with her palm. "No more inactivity! Come with me right now to arrest Wang ShunXi!"

"Director Qin, don't be impulsive. Wang ShunXi isn't someone that we can just go capture."

"Yeah, Deputy Director Qin, the situation really isn't that simple. I think we should better consider the long term perspective right?"

Qin Wan'er heard these words and she became even more furious. "The Four Wolves Gang are running rampant right now and you guys are just going to endure it? Hmph, alright, alright, you guys can endure it but I can't! If you won't go, I'll go by myself!"

The forceful lady cop wouldn't go in hopelessly. Once Qin Wan'er was angry, even ten head of cattle couldn't hold her. A group of officers all blocked her off. Upon seeing the bad situation, Little Wu immediately got up and went upstairs looking for Superintendent Liu.

"Everyone get out of my way!", Qin Wan'er angrily glared at the crowd. "Do you guys think you are worthy of your officer title?!"

Just then, Liu GuangMing pierced through the crowd of people and came in. "Little Qin, who bothered you to have so much anger?"

Qin Wan'er paused for a moment from the question. Anger was anger, but after all, Liu GuangMing was the superintendent here, so she couldn't give him no face at all. "Superintendent Liu, I want to know why we don't go capture Wang ShunXi! The Four Wolves Gang that he leads in our district is clearly notorious! It harasses the soft and oppresses the good! Why do we do nothing against them!"

Liu GuangMing solemnly and seriously heaved a long sigh. "Little Qin, do you know what kind of person Wang ShunXi is?"

"Of course I know!" Qin Wan'er scoffed, "He's an evil person! He opened that casino and is a triad leader!"

“It’s not just that.” Liu GuangMing shook his head. “Aside from Wang ShunXi being the head of the Four Wolves Gang, that’s only his private identity. In our district he is the most famous magnate who breeds Tibetan Mastiffs! Our district’s development zone is that top Mastiff breeder’s training base! He has a good reputation in the business community, he raises Mastiffs, breeds Mastiffs, and tames Mastiffs – these are all legitimate businesses! We don’t have any evidence to catch him!”

Qin Wan’er’s temper was completely drowned by Liu GuangMing’s words.

“You say that he is the Four Wolves Gang’s leader, then where’s the evidence?” Liu GuangMing snorted, “You say that he opened a casino, where’s the evidence?! We are police officers! Not some lawless vigilantes! When we do things we pay attention to evidence and not emotions!!”

“But the destruction of the panacea restaurant was done by them! On this point I’ll use my employment to guarantee it!” Even if Qin Wan’er gave face to Superintendent Liu, she wasn’t the type of person to keep her head down.

Liu GuangMing smacked the desk, “What I want isn’t your job! What I want is evidence! With evidence we can capture him! No evidence and your employment is of no use!”

Qin Wan’ers fists suddenly clenched, “Alright, then I will go find evidence for you!” She didn’t want to think that Wang ShunXi wouldn’t have any evidence. Inside the Mastiff breeding base there was definitely a hidden secret that he didn’t want people to know! “If you won’t go, I’ll go alone!”

.....

The panacea restaurant being smashed to bits like this of course had no way of doing business. Xu Yun called up QiangZi, asking him if he had any friends that did renovations. QiangZi contacted his two assistants Fu and Kang with Xiao Fei, looking for Xiao Fei’s uncle who did contractor

work. After an hour, the three of them hurried to the panacea restaurant.

Seeing the panacea restaurant like this, QiangZi could not restrain his surprise. “Yun-ge, this....the Four Wolves Gang did this right?”

“Mmmh.” Xu Yun had no desire to waste any time on that subject, “Let’s first talk about the renovations.”

Xiao Fei smiled widely and introduced, “Yun-ge, this is my little uncle! He’s got a construction team, and has done many renovations. The workers live very well! I talked it over with him, and now we’re all not strangers!”

“Hello, my name is Pang Gang.” Xiao Fei’s uncle was big and tall, but he had a very kind face.

“Xu Yun.” Xu Yun also smiled widely and introduced himself. “You’re Xiao Fei’s uncle, then I won’t say much more. The design and construction we will trouble you with. The money angle is good to discuss – as long as it’s functional that’s fine.”

Pang Gang patted his chest, “Friend, don’t worry, you’re Xiao Fei’s friend. I’ll definitely put all my effort and strength in it! I don’t really care too much about the money, as long as there is enough for my worker brothers to have a living, it’s fine!”

Xu Yun saw that Pang Gang was a straightforward person, and directly settled it. “When can you start?”

“At anytime. This afternoon I’ll get people to come over and clean up! I don’t need your payment for half a day’s work!” Pang Gang was indeed a very refreshing person.

Xu Yun also sincerely smiled, “Great! Pang-ge, then whatever you guys want to eat, directly tell the lady boss until you’re full!”

Three people heard the sounds and ran on down. Ruan QingShuang paused, “What’s this for?”

“Renovation.” Xu Yun shrugged his shoulders. “If we don’t renovate how can we do business?”

Ruan QingShuang felt a surge of gratitude – she didn't expect that so quickly, Xu Yun would find someone. "Then, how much will the renovation cost..."

"Mommy, you don't have to worry about that! Daddy definitely settled it!" GuoGuo would definitely help her mom save money. "Let's quickly go back up and try out our bras! Mommy wearing it will definitely be sexy!"

Ruan QingShuang was made ㄣ blushing by GuoGuo, holding her, she quickly went back upstairs.

Qiu Yan looked at Xu Yun, and then looked at the other three people. Without saying anything, she turned and went upstairs.

QiangZi's and Xiao Fei's drool was almost leaking out, in their hearts they couldn't help but feel some envy for Yun-ge's good luck. He even lived with two such beautiful women together.....

"Friend, I couldn't tell that you had a kid so big already." Pang Gang brightly laughed.

Xu Yun laughed hollowly, he couldn't explain it clearly anyway and just let it go. "Pang-ge, then I'll leave the rest to you."

"Sure! Then I'll call people right away to start working!" Pang Gang did things decisively like a strike of lightning and swiftly like the wind. After several phone calls, in less than half an hour's time, seven or eight workers already came and this group addressed Xu Yun as boss.

Xu Yun got two hundred Yuan and gave it to Xiao Fei, having him go to a nearby shop to buy YuXi smokes, and then splitting a portion for each of the workers.

"You guys have it tough. Xu Yun will first thank you, and when the shop is fixed, the money I'll give you won't be little."

The group of workers didn't politely hesitate, they took the smokes and doubled their good impression of Xu Yun! On a normal day they would stop at seven or eight cigarettes of Mt. HongTa or Mt. Tai General. They couldn't bear to spend twenty Yuan for a box of YuXi on an ordinary day – one Yuan per cigarette.

Xu Yun got the remaining two packs of cigarettes and gave them to Pang Gang. Pang Gang wasn't overly polite and took them with a laugh.

GuoGuo was restless. Taking advantage of Ruan QingShuang doing chores and cleaning the room, she again ran down the stairs. Qiu Yan followed behind her, afraid she might trip and fall.

"QiangZi." Xu Yun called out QiangZi to his side. "Where's the Four Wolves Gang's lair?"

He already had no more patience to play with the Four Wolves Gang. They messed with the panacea restaurant, already completely angering Xu Yun. Right now Xu Yun only thought of pulling out this cancer; only then could it completely resolve his inner fury.

QiangZi's happy smiling face faded away instantly. He cautiously asked, "Yun-ge....you.....you're not thinking of doing.....but, the Four Wolves Gang really isn't good to provoke!"

"What my daddy wants to do, does that apply to you?" GuoGuo walked over with her small hands behind her back. "Hmph, those rotten eggs ruined mama's blood and sweat. Daddy, you definitely have to take care of them real good!"

QiangZi dryly laughed helplessly, a kid was after all, still a kid. She fundamentally didn't understand just how ruthless and how sinister the Four Wolves Gang was.

"You only need to tell us where those people are." Qiu Yan also spoke, her voice was devoid of emotion, frigid and icy.

She was very sure of what Xu Yun wanted to do, and since Xu Yun was her savior and she had no way to repay him, then she could only lend a helping hand in these types of matters.

QiangZi couldn't help but keep huffing his Adam's apple dissatisfied. Before Qiu Yan's cold, beautiful arrogant temperament, he swallowed a mouthful of drool. "Wang....Wang ShunXi has a breeding kennel, specializing in training and domesticating Tibetan Mastiffs. It's just on the east side of the development zone....."

“Raising Tibetan Mastiffs?” The corners of Xu Yun’s mouth rose into a sneer, coldly penetrating the bones!

“I’ll go with you.” Qiu Yan said indifferently.

Xu Yun was startled a bit, and then with a knowing smile he nodded his head, “Sure.”

At the moment, he already fundamentally understood Qiu Yan’s character. She was the kind of person that no matter what was to be done for her benefactor she would certainly do it. Otherwise, after Millenium Feng was cleaned out, she wouldn’t still be staying with the Feng Clan’s only child, GuoGuo.

GuoGuo heard this and her small fist clenched, “I wanna go too!”

“What are you going for!?” Xu Yun was speechless, “Unless your mommy agrees, or else I firmly won’t take you!”

GuoGuo angrily said, “If you don’t take me with you, then I’ll tell mommy that you tried to peek on her bathing!”

With this remark, the shocked Qiu Yan and QiangZi both jaw-dropped. Qiu Yan sighed while stunned, and QiangZi was enviously jealous!

“What?” Xu Yun right away was dumbfounded. “When did I peek on your mom showering!?”

But GuoGuo’s face looked like her evil plan succeeded, with her eyes streaking with crafty radiance. “Kid’s don’t lie, hehe! As long as daddy promises to take me, then from now on, GuoGuo can help you peek ooo.”

Qiu Yan rolled her eyes, and sighed a breath. With GuoGuo’s behavior even she would never understand.

Xu Yun stroked his chin, pondering it over, “Really?”

“Of course!” GuoGuo proudly raised her eyebrows. “How about it?”

“Deal!” What was there to think about for Xu Yun? This little adopted child definitely wanted to be taken along. If he offended her, she could do absolutely anything.

Qiu Yan also didn't say anything. GuoGuo had already resolved to go, she knew that whatever she said wouldn't work. Also, there was Xu Yun coming to protect her – most probably, nothing bad would happen to GuoGuo. If she wanted to follow then she could follow.

Ruan QingShuang discovered Qiu Yan and GuoGuo weren't there, and also went down the stairs. Seeing several people at the entrance, she couldn't help but wonder. "What are you guys doing?"

"Qiu Yan and I are going to take GuoGuo out for a bit, we'll come back soon." Xu Yun knew Qiu Yan definitely wouldn't lie, and he casually made up a reason.

GuoGuo played along, "Mmh, we'll be right back. Mommy wait devotedly at home, you can't play it fast and loose."

"If you don't know idioms then don't randomly use them!" Ruan QingShuang really wanted to crack her head on the wall. "Come back earlier. Qiu Yan, you must watch the two of them!"

Qiu Yan nodded and mmhed. Perhaps with these two, she alone couldn't watch both of them right?

Xu Yun quickly blocked a taxi on the street, and the three of them directly got into the car without leaving a shadow. Ruan QingShuang didn't know where they wanted to go, and so felt worried.

QiangZi wasn't the same, he stared with wide eyes and swallowed several mouthfuls of saliva. The Tibetan Mastiff breeding kennels was a right and proper wolf den! They would really just go like that? Three people man! And it was Yun-ge taking a woman and a small child!

Like this and they want to exterminate the Four Wolves Gang?! It was just a fantasy, how was this and going to die any different?

Chapter 32: The Flashy Kennel

When the driver of the taxi heard that the trio with Xu Yun wanted to go to the Tibetan Mastiff kennel, he didn't dare to be disrespectful – all along the road he drove carefully. Xu Yun saw that the driver thought that they were Four Wolves Gang members. Ordinary people couldn't afford to offend the Four Wolves Gang, that group of bastards of all evils under the sun.

Half an hour later, the trio arrived at their destination.

The development zone's Tibetan Mastiff kennel base had a grand and imposing entrance gate. Both doors were about four meters tall and five meters wide of huge metal gates that were tightly shut. Even seams weren't visible. At the entrance on the right and left were two large stone lions, stern and imposing, creating an awe-inspiring presence.

“Wow, really big.” After GuoGuo got out of the car, and she very adoringly charged off to the stone lions in front. Using her small hands to touch their exposed backs, her face was full of disdain. “Pffft, it's not jade. Too inferior.”

Once Xu Yun heard he almost spit blood – if such large lions were made of quality jade, it would be sky-high in price!

Bang Bang Bang! GuoGuo charged and kicked the front door. Inside the kennel, it instantly caused the sounds of dozens of vicious and fierce dogs barking to erupt. Hearing the amount of sounds from inside really wasn't small.

GuoGuo was scared of the barking sound and with quick steps, ran to Qiu Yan's side; one hand grabbing Qiu Yan's clothing around the waist, and one hand patting her little chest. Letting out a relaxed breath she said, “Scared the daylights out of me.”

Rumble-!

With a tremendous sound, Xu Yun raised his leg and fiercely kicked the heavy gate open! Both sides of the massive metal gates were both set into

concrete walls with concrete pillars sticking up straight, and unexpectedly they collapsed horizontally over!

The Tibetan Mastiff kennel base was instantly blasted into, and the commotion of a hundred dogs simultaneously barking in this heroic atmosphere was absolutely hard to imagine!

The bellowing rage of those fierce dogs with each more vicious than the last – if they weren't locked in their cages as thick as a person's thumb, perhaps they would have already all charged outside tearing up the uninvited guests.

GuoGuo and Qiu Yan were each completely stunned, with alarmed eyes all staring out, their shocked chins couldn't be closed! In the center of the metal gates was a deep imprint of a flipflop that the two of them could clearly see.

“What the heck! This is unscientific! Daddy did you just use your foot to kick it? Are you human!?” GuoGuo believed that if all their little friends were here, they would definitely all be stunned.

Qiu Yan was comparatively silent. Why would he insist on using such a brutish way to open the door...

The Tibetan Mastiff kennel base's front gates loudly crashed, and naturally it made the people nearby all shocked and scared.

This place was after all, the Four Wolves Gang's den. After hearing the ruckus, the courtyard very quickly filled with more than a hundred people! Every person had a surprised and confused expression, estimating that their opponents were one male and two females. How would two adults and a child manage to do that to the entrance gate?

GuoGuo scoffed, her little hands at her waist. “I'm don't want to bother to waste words with you bunch of thugs. You dare to mess with my mommy's panacea restaurant! Have your big brother come out, it seems that he doesn't want to live!”

Over a hundred hooligan punks stared wide-eyed at her little eyes, not knowing what to do. Looking at the small little dot in front of them, she

had a really furious tone!

Xu Yun originally brought a body full of murderous tyrannical rage but now, seeing this little wicked imp's manner, right now he really couldn't take it out. "You all heard my daughter? Have Wang ShunXi roll out."

"You little sh*t, do you know where this is huh!? Since when could you come here and run wild!" One person took charge, and instantly over a hundred people started yelling in a craze. The whole kennel instantly turned as chaotic as a pot of porridge.

In the midst of the chaos, already several people came up to them and surrounded them, with their faces showing expressions of cold light like fiends and devils.

The crowd's leader, a man with a bare chest came up to them. On his back was a fierce coiling dragon. With seemingly unmatched fearsomeness he said, "The panacea restaurant was wrecked by me leading! Wanna see my boss? Then I wanna see if you have the ability to!"

Seeing this person standing out, over a hundred of people couldn't help but to hugely roar out, "Han Que! Han Que! Han Que!"

The tremendous scope of the Tibetan Mastiff kennel base was a huge campus.

On his office chair in the office, Wang ShunXi scrunched his brow – he didn't know why there was such a huge uproar outside. Sitting opposite of him on a sofa and drinking tea was Wei Bing. "Fourth bro, go outside and find out what happened. It can't be that guy Han Que provoked some kind of trouble."

"Bet it's because today we wrecked the panacea restaurant gloriously, a show of our might." The bald fatty Wei 4th certainly complained, but didn't hesitate and just stood up. Snuffing a cigarette, he got up and walked out of the office.

"Boss, that guy Han Que is just a thorn. Why did you pay money to get him out?" Chen San Pao took a puff and blew out a fog as he asked. He had just had fake teeth put in, and talking was all a bit uncomfortable.

“Hmph, of course I wouldn’t waste money on him in vain.” Wang ShunXi laughed darkly. “That little punk doesn’t care about his life. From now on he definitely has a use to obtain his territory.”

“Sweet! Boss you’re amazing!” Chen San Pao endured his mouth’s pain and smiled, then frowned his brow. “These dogs barking is really annoying. Boss, when are we gonna sell this place? Follow after and learn from that guy Fan NanJie, that little punk, and open a bath center. I’ll go look for a few pimps I know and bring a whole bunch of northeastern and southern girls over and pressure them. Business will be absolutely on fire! More interesting than raising these beasts? And with those girls however we wanna play, we will just play!”

“The hell with playing! You just wanna f*ck around and play with women!” Wang ShunXi scoffed and cursed. “Those things I will naturally have, but the kennel is my foundation. This will forever remain one of the eight businesses I can be public about! Get it? I’m not like Fan NanJie and the others – they are just hoodlums. I, Wang ShunXi am a cultivator! A cultivator is exactly an entrepreneur!”

Chen San Pao started choking from the smoke. “Cough! Cough cough!! Entrepreneurs? Boss, you’re teasing me right? Can entrepreneurs send people to f*ck up a restaurant? Hahaha, you, this entrepreneur, can be considered a pioneer with no one doing it before you.”

“You won’t even get it if I talk to you about this. Third bro, I’m telling you, right now this society depends on not just might alone to win the day!” Wang ShunXi’s wild ambition was not at all small. “I want HeDong City to be an impressive city, and I can’t be like that guy named Fan and them alike messing with that route. Do you get it yet? I smashed that panacea restaurant because that kid named Xu wasn’t tactful! And because you guys all couldn’t live up to expectations!”

“I get it....get what huh?” Chen San Pao puffed the cigarette happily, he only knew life’s pleasures of eating, drinking, and messing around with women – everything else he was too lazy to care about.

Wang ShunXi was silent, talking with him was just like playing the lute

for a cow. It was better to talk about these types of matters with Er Hei. Right now the godfathers of the Eastside, Westside and Northside – all three territories, were all supporting Fan NanJie as the two southern districts' boss, of course he wasn't content. "When you go see second brother at the hospital, if his wounds have recovered then have him hurry up and get discharged. I need to discuss with him how to teach that punk named Xu!"

"Mmm." Saying this, Chen San Pao just thought of that day he was treated like a sandbag by that ferocious stomping bastard, and unconsciously clenched his fists.

Bang!

The office door was pushed open by Wei 4th. He was just like he saw a ghost and lost his soul, gasping for breath, he howled, "Boss! It's.....it's not Han Que provoking sh*t! It's.....it's.....it's that punk from the panacea restaurant, he came!! He.....he our gate...he smashed our gate to the kennel!"

"What?!"

Wang ShunXi instantly exploded, and smacked the table with a bang!

The sound just now was actually the sound of his own kennel's gate!

Wei 4th's entire face was covered with panic. Really he couldn't be blamed for being fearful like this. Since that day he had half his teeth smashed out in a single punch by Xu Yun, he was completely traumatized. He had never seen such a violent person!

Afterwards, there was deathly silence in the office. Chen San Pao's fingers trembled, the cigarette in his hands fell on the ground. When talking about fear, he and Wei 4th both shared the same life-and-death experience. In this lifetime he didn't want to ever see that guy again, he was simply a demon!

"Hmph! This is your father's domain, not somewhere for him to run around wild!! Go, come with me outside to go see!"

Nevertheless Wang ShunXi was the most calm. After all, he was a long

time gangster, and this was still his turf. He simply didn't believe that Xu Yun was that tough – after all he was merely a single person. Just what could he throw out in his own territory!

Chen San Pao and Wei 4th's legs were both jelly, but their Boss gave orders, and no matter what they would have to follow. This was a kennel. Even if they released the dogs, they could have Xu Yun mauled to death!

.....

Han Que was recognized publicly three years ago in HeDong City as an iron fist of the criminal world. He did things with absolutism. When acting he was ruthless enough – he was also a promising person of the younger generation that could possibly unite all of HeDong City. But because he was way too arrogant. He once severely beat someone and was sentenced to prison.

Wang ShunXi used money to buy a relationship and get him out of prison, nothing more than to add a bargaining chip for his own ambitions.

“The panacea restaurant was destroyed by you?” Xu Yun finally indifferently spoke. He slowly raised his gaze. Dropping it on Han Que in an instant, it suddenly emitted a biting cold, bone-piercingly icy light!

Han Que originally had a fearless manner, but seeing the opposing side gaze upon him, he couldn't help but tremble all over! He had never seen such a sharp gaze. His opponent with just his gaze was like he could get killed by it alone just the same....

“Daddy! Beat him! Go and I'll give you mommy's photos, I'll photograph them!” GuoGuo's little hand commanded. With a serious reward, there will definitely be brave men!

And this time, Xu Yun was truly enraged. Even without pictures of Ruan QingShuang, he definitely wouldn't let go of the bastard that did that to the panacea restaurant!

Suddenly Xu Yun's eyes flooded with a dull killing intent, the coldness like ten thousand cavalry surging forward, with the force of a thousand

armies swarming over!

Wrath suddenly exploded in an instant – like the seas suddenly attacked with a tempest without any warning towards Han Que in front! Han Que didn't even see clearly what happened before his very eyes – suddenly arriving at his abdomen, making him feel tremendous pain like the tearing of the heart and splitting of the lungs!

Just a second ago, Xu Yun was still several meters away from Han Que's front. Now he suddenly started attacking with a punch – a tight fist with violent wind without warning smashed into Han Que's belly. Han Que's body in the wake of a tremendous twisting force directly rose high in the air!

His entire body heavily and brutally fell seven or eight meters. Han Que just landed and cried out wah before continuously spitting out three mouthfuls of fresh blood! Two rows of ribs were already completely and viciously snapped by one punch by Xu Yun!

However, the furious Xu Yun didn't have any intention to stop, following up with a kick directly center on the just collapsed Han Que. The half-dead Han Que was just like a sandbag flying up again. With a crash, he firmly smashed into the wall, then like a puddle of mud, he lay as though paralyzed near the wall, and didn't get up again...

Instant kill!

In the entire kennel, besides the savage dogs who as beasts don't understand human affairs, all other living things held their breath! Three years ago, the legend of HeDong's Duelist King Han Que, surprisingly he didn't even qualify as a dead dog against a totally nameless guy's hands!

Xu Yun stood defiantly in the center of a hundred or more gangsters from the Four Wolves Gang, his entire body exuding disdainful arrogance as he looked out the corner of his eye – all under heaven, besides me, who can dominate it! The hundred or so people around him didn't dare to breathe too loudly!

Chapter 33: Slaughtering Dogs

“Dominating side is revealed!” GuoGuo’s eyes shone brightly. Daddy’s strength went beyond what GuoGuo had imagined. Since she was small she was treated as Millennium Feng’s valued jewel and had never seen an elite before, so her godfather Xu Yun was the most dominating she’d ever seen!

Even more dominating than Qiu Yan-jiejie!

Qiu Yan was also secretly shocked. Just now that light bit of dominating aura from Xu Yun was definitely not something an ordinary elite could use. That was a dominating aura that one can only be born with! That kind of dominating arrogant existence made Qiu Yan smell a trace of a dragon’s fury.

“Have the one called Wang come out.” As Xu Yun’s bitingly cold eyes fell on them, it sliced everything into deathly stillness!

The clinking of metal chains rung out from behind the crowd, following the whimpering sounds of muffled terror. The crowd’s faces all changed, and all of them turned their heads to look back!

They only saw Wang ShunXi walking forward in big strides to the very front with a plan in advance. Chen San Pao followed quietly closely at his back, and Wei the 4th’s obese belly stuck out as he walked along Chen San Pao’s left side, using all his strength to pull a vicious Tibetan Mastiff back!

This Tibetan mastiff was personally raised by Wang ShunXi. Since it was born, this Mastiff was nearly twice the body weight of other dogs, and after it matured, it was nearly two hundred pounds of huge, frightening stature – explosively more than most Tibetan Mastiffs!

A head of towering fur made this Mastiff look like a brave and fierce lion. A blood basin of a large mouth bared sharp fangs, with viscous saliva overflowing from its entire mouth – extremely sturdy!

The crowd jumbled about to make a path for it. Everyone knew that this

dog's savagery was very ruthless. Aside from Wang ShunXi and Wei the 4th who fed it raw beef every day, even Chen San Pao and Er Hei both kept a wide berth away.

Once people backed off a bit slowly, the Tibetan Mastiff suddenly growled and pounced over! It's bloody mouth howled and went mauling forward! Just hearing that screaming, they would be scared till they fell on the ground!

Fortunately Wei the 4th held those metal chains, preventing the Mastiff from mauling their own people, or else they really wouldn't know what might have happened!

This crowd even more wanted to keep a good distance from this fierce beast. No one wanted to get mauled by this beast. Once it saw blood the beast would go into a frenzy!

Wang ShunXi saw the nearly beaten to death Han Que, and the conflict in his heart surged even more intensely!

With him like this, if he couldn't come back to be used by him, it was simply too wasteful!

When Chen San Pao and Wei the 4th saw the dying Han Que, in their hearts they felt a little tremble and chill passing through their heart and lungs – fear, true fear! They were so afraid they didn't dare to look directly at Xu Yun.

“Hmp Hmp Hmp, Xu Yun, I originally thought you had thought over my proposal.” Wang ShunXi with great difficulty resisted his heart's fury, and evened his tone as much as possible. “However, seeing your current attitude....doesn't seem like you came to calmly have a chat with me.”

Xu Yun shot a gaze of cold sharpness directly at Wang ShunXi. “Do you really think I won't attack you because you're old?”

Even though Wang ShunXi was trembling cold from Xu Yun's gaze, but he still stared back and said, “Xu Yun, I have given you plenty of face. I'll give you one last chance – a wise man submits to his circumstances. If you won't accept my offering of wine, then don't be forced to drink it

later!”

“A hoodlum isn’t really scary, but a hoodlum with culture is.” GuoGuo helplessly spread out her little hands. “Daddy he says you don’t know favor. What should we do?”

“Kick his ass.” Xu Yun gave GuoGuo a squinty smile, shaking out his fists, “To counter against gangsters, we can only be even more gangster than them.”

GuoGuo nervously said, “Then does that mean I need to avoid them for a bit?”

“Little girl....you’re actually still here? I really didn’t think that unexpectedly there would be someone from the Underworld looking for you!” Wang ShunXi’s pair of eyes suddenly shined. He only now noticed GuoGuo’s presence – wasn’t she the person Leopard was looking for her? Why was she still at the panacea restaurant? “You are quite valuable, if I capture you and give you to Leopard, who knows if I could also go gangster in the Underworld.....”

“GuoGuo, come to my side.” Qiu Yan indifferently said. From her body a faint hint of murderous aura emerged. Her proud and aloof elegant qualities made the other people unable to resist looking, but after looking all they could feel was bone-penetrating cold!

Unexpectedly this person actually knew people from the Underworld. So it was this son of a b*tch that exposed their cover to Leopard!

Deserving of death!

Xu Yun heard what was said and raised a frightening killing aura, a powerful force like a God of Death with a scythe in his hands furiously glaring at all living things!

It virtually suppressed everyone with incomparable trembling!

Wang ShunXi also deeply felt this massive pressure, his face color changed in white. “Xu Yun, I already gave you plenty of face. Even today in front of so many people, I gave you a way out! It was you who didn’t take it – don’t you blame me!”

Xu Yun laughed coldly, “You dared to touch the panacea restaurant, then you don’t want to live. If you dare to touch my goddaughter, then you can only go to hell.”

“Xu Yun! You think too highly of yourself!” Wang ShunXi’s two eyes shot out a cruel coldness. “Fourth, release the dog!”

Wei the 4th already couldn’t resist letting the evil hound get revenge for himself! The second he heard his boss finally give the order, he didn’t think twice and directly threw away the iron chain in his hand. With one slap on the dog’s head he said, “Mastiff King! Go! Maul him to death for me! Viciously maul him!”

The savage, evil hound didn’t have any patience, and like a tiger it charged pouncing over at Xu Yun! It raised its huge skull and ragingly opened its blood basin of a huge mouth, almost like an evil tiger from hell!

GuoGuo cried out wah, she was so scared she nearly fell on the floor. These people really didn’t know shame! To actually use this kind of thing to fight, even if they won it was a victory without martial might! If someone were to get bitten by that monstrous bite, even if it was Superman Daddy, then he would definitely lose his life to the afterlife of the Yellow Springs!

As Xu Yun faced that howling monster he unexpectedly didn’t move one bit!

Wang ShunXi and the crowd of Four Wolves Gang members couldn’t help but praise the Mastiff King’s god-like bravery. It could actually scare people senseless! Even though Wang ShunXi in his heart still had some reluctance about Xu Yun’s talent, but he already decided – since he couldn’t be used by him, then he directly had to be destroyed!

However, just at the instant that the mighty, brutal, and savagely evil animal revealed its sharp teeth to maul Xu Yun, Xu Yun’s figure leaned slightly to the side out of danger, frightening everyone!

The tremendous teeth bit the sky, making a huge cracking sound. This Tibetan Mastiff also felt the emptiness in it’s mouth, and very quickly

realized that it's own attack had actually failed!

Of everyone in the whole courtyard, all of them were stunned!

Everyone was wondering exactly how he managed to dodge it! How could it be dodged!

The failure of the attack completely enraged this evil hound. Wang ShunXi's most treasured Mastiff King issued huge gasps of rapid breathing noises. It perked it's head up again like a fierce god or evil devil and locked on, watching Xu Yun.

"Woof...! Woof...!" This beast's throat issued an oppressive drooping howl, seemingly giving Xu Yun a final ultimatum.

Wang ShunXi laughed coldly. He didn't think Xu Yun would be so lucky every time – the Tibetan Mastiff would definitely succeed in tearing him to shreds!

"Woof!!" The Mastiff again opened that massive mouth like a blood basin which could rip apart all living things. With a fierce wind, snarling to bite and tear, it charged over!

However, Qiu Yan didn't give this beast a chance to attack Xu Yun. Her delicate body suddenly sprung up, a faint cold light like lightning streaked over the savage Mastiff's neck, and the massive hound's head crashed onto the floor. A black jet of dog blood suddenly squirted out from its neck, just like the fireworks on the first and fifteenth exploding out!

In the courtyard, besides Xu Yun, no one else could clearly see what Qiu Yan had just done!

The colossal body had crashed to the ground, after this the entire kennel became silent – even the hundreds of vicious Mastiffs in each of the cages – even they smelled the danger!

Internally Wang ShunXi completely exploded in fear! Just now that woman slaughtered the dog in a flash, completely like an evil spirit from hell! Were they also fierce denizens of the Underworld like Leopard!?!

"You.....you all....don't you recklessly come over!" Wang ShunXi was

already frightened by Qiu Yan till his legs went wobbly, “You guys are connected to the Underworld right? I.....I know people, I.....I know Leopard! You had best stop yourselves a step....”

“That stray cat died a while ago.” Xu Yun disdainfully said, “Now I’ll send you over to him.”

What!?!

Wang ShunXi was so frightened he nearly pissed himself! The Leopard in his mind was like a demon’s existence! He actually died? Then who the hell were the two people in front of him! They couldn’t be more fearsome than a demon.....

Until this moment, Wang ShunXi finally understood what he was dealing with, and he was dealing with a big pile of it!

Suddenly a flurry of hurried, clamoring footsteps sounded out at the entrance charging in – QiangZi brought dozens of brothers wielding knives and clubs charging over! Dozens of hoodlums, upon seeing Xu Yun called out one after another, “Yun-ge!”

“Yun-ge, I’ve come to help you!” QiangZi’s face was fearless of death. He was conflicted for a long time before finally resolving: Xu Yun had always treated him well, but he always didn’t have the courage to help him.

Today, Xu Yun charged solo into the Four Wolves Gang’s lair which was a matter of nine deaths for a life. For QiangZi, even if he had to risk the danger of being slashed or beaten to death, he had to come – he absolutely couldn’t let Xu Yun battle alone!

“It’s that flock of little bandits. My daddy and sister pair can settle this, don’t you guys add to the chaos.” On GuoGuo’s face wasn’t half a hint of timidity.

After QiangZi and his dozens of gangsters were in view of the violently murdered Mastiff, they were stupefied – each one of them saw and were gripped with terror, was this done by a human? Such a thick and strong hound’s head, even if you used an axe it was hard to say if you could halve

it in one hack.

“How about it, you and your little friends are all shocked, right?” GuoGuo said proudly. Qiu Yan-jiejie was very awesome. That year very many people wanted to harm her, but they were all defeated by Qiu Yan-jiejie!

Xu Yun smiled widely, seeing QiangZi he sighed, “What did you come here to do? Not afraid of death?”

“Yun-ge, I couldn’t just watch you guys....” QiangZi with rough difficulty, swallowed the two words “go die” in his stomach. How would he know that Xu Yun was so full of life!

At this time Wang ShunXi already moved with escaping in mind. He admitted that he was truly afraid. Then Wang ShunXi could be heard screaming loudly, “Go and get them! Those who act today, even if there is only one, every person gets 300,000 Yuan!”

When there is what is called a heavy reward, there must be brave men. Over a hundred people eagerly stroked their fists and rubbed their hands!

“Brothers who dare to go play and entertain our guests, ge doesn’t have money, but we’ll still go to the Night Market!” QiangZi also heaved out his spirit with a roar, immediately raising the mountain halving knife in his hand!

“Get ’em!” Dozens of thugs drew their blades and loudly roared, with the momentum of a solar flare!

Qiu Yan saw Wang ShunXi’s intent to flee, without even thinking she acted. Without hesitating, a horde of over a hundred people charged! QiangZi saw the situation and led the charge in front, dozens of gangsters raised the blades and rods in their hands and without acknowledging life or death charged against the Four Wolves Gang’s 100+ men!

Chapter 34: Exterminate the Four Wolves Gang

At the moment of knives flashing and swords gleaming, QiangZi raised up a blade to slice a mountain. The blade's edge split apart the enemy's flesh in a blossom of blood, making him fight harder and fight braver! Steel collided making ding dang sounds just like the tune of a chaotic symphony....

Qiu Yan's expression was easy as the wind and mild as a cloud. All of the suffering and pain that followed her demonic figure around all fell to the ground! Till now no one could clearly see how she attacked, and the Four Wolves Gang's one hundred thirty men were instantly defeated and couldn't form ranks, repeatedly retreating!

Xu Yun picked up GuoGuo. With Qiu Yan here it was completely unnecessary for him to fight.

Chen San Pao and Wei the 4th saw the situation growing worse, and scampered away directly escaping. If they were beaten by Xu Yun again, they already didn't have any teeth. To have that kind of bad luck befall the two of them again, they just got out of the hospital and couldn't always go back and keep Er Hei company right?!

Wang ShunXi saw that the two most capable hands already ran, and he also became afraid – anxiously he looked for a crack to hide in!

“Daddy, that guy wants to run.” GuoGuo pointed at Wang ShunXi and called out.

Xu Yun smiled widely, “Then how about you come with your pops and chase him together, yeah?”

“No thanks, GuoGuo still has important things to do!” GuoGuo shook her head. “Put me down.”

“Uhh....What kind of business could you have?” Xu Yun's expression was confused.

GuoGuo impatiently waved her tender little hand and said, “A man shouldn’t guess a woman’s mind. If you guess here and guess there, you wouldn’t understand it.”

Xu Yun looked embarrassed...women...ai, this little imp is definitely a child prodigy!

Indeed, the things that happened in GuoGuo’s brain, Xu Yun would forever be unable to figure out.

“Daddy, you’re still dazed doing what? He already fled without a shadow.” GuoGuo pouted her mouth at where Wang ShunXi disappeared, “Still not going to catch him?”

Xu Yun couldn’t mind GuoGuo doing some mysterious affair. He pursued going towards the place Wang ShunXi disappeared directly. This guy unexpectedly had ties with Leopard of the Underworld – Xu Yun of course wouldn’t let this kind of sinister guy get away!

Wang ShunXi dashed madly all along the way. At his ears he heard Mastiffs roaring everywhere. Rushing inside he couldn’t find Chen San Pao and Wei the 4th, but right now he only had one thought – escape!

Suddenly, from Wang ShunXi’s back there came a cold, cold voice. “Did you think you could get away?”

Wang ShunXi’s mental perimeter was completely crushed! This kind of pressuring power on his mind caused him to completely shatter – as though he had become insane he suddenly stopped his steps, but unexpectedly didn’t stop running towards the back door fleeing for his life, but rather charged headlong into a secret small storage room in the kennel!

Xu Yun paused for a moment. With slow steps he went towards Wang ShunXi.

Seeing Xu Yun approaching step by step, Wang ShunXi with his hands wild and his feet chaotic took out a key. Panickingly he opened the storehouse heavy security door behind him, and without even thinking he ran in and hid inside. With his two hands trembling, inside he tightly

locked the door!

At five years old he followed his father becoming a gangster in a local ruffian nest. And now already forty, but it was his first time he felt what true fear was. Before, no one could ever give him this kind of threat of death, today was his first time!

From the instant Wang ShunXi watched as that woman cut off the Tibetan Mastiff's head, he was terrified.

People always have a weak point – people who don't know fear are generally people who haven't met with true horror. Wang ShunXi used his back to tightly push against the heavy security door behind him, his heart beating wildly and incessantly!

This storeroom was his last line of defense, on the wall hung guns that he got from various black markets over the years – pistols, shotguns, even a Type-95 rifle, the latest standard issue!

Being forced into desperate straits, Wang ShunXi was finally completely insane. He grabbed a rifled shotgun and rapidly loaded!

This hunting shotgun was the weapon he used to put down insane Mastiffs, and was extremely powerful. After hitting a dog it was basically a one shot kill!

Bang-!

In the wake of a tremendous force, the heavy security door roared out like a powerful blast of wind, directly smashing on Wang ShunXi's back! Wang ShunXi was slammed with his face against the wall, and blood from his nose immediately flowed out.

Xu Yun entered into the storeroom, and couldn't help lamenting, "Holy sh*t, good things are really not few... this is enough to sentence you for 8 or 10 years."

"Xu Yun! Today I have to kill you!!" Wang ShunXi turned his head and angrily glared at Xu Yun, directly grabbing his most practiced and familiar hunting shotgun. Without the slightest hesitation he aimed it directly at Xu Yun's brains!

But everything was too slow by a step, and Xu Yun already leaned in and flashed over to Wang ShunXi's face. He grabbed the shotgun's barrel and Wang ShunXi was greatly shocked, he immediately tried to pull the gun back.

But Xu Yun just calmly and coolly released his hand, "Those words are what daddy should be saying to you, right?"

Wang ShunXi again adjusted the gun to aim, but in an instant he was massively shocked till pale. His hunting shotgun's barrel was actually squeezed flat by Xu Yun's grab earlier!

Thump!

Wang ShunXi kneeled straight up on the ground.

His heart was like stagnant water, without so much as half a ripple. Tremendous fearful sensations came wave after wave. "I beg of you, give me a path to live. I'll give you money! 100,000? 200,000? 500,000! However much you want I'll give that!"

Suddenly, charging from outside QiangZi called out, "Yun-ge! Cops are here! Quickly run!!"

The kennel suddenly erupted in mad chaos. Whether it was QiangZi's men or the Four Wolves Gang, they were all like rabbits that saw an eagle, fleeing with each one faster than the next!

"Nobody move! Stop! Or else I'll shoot!"

Xu Yun brow creased, that voice sounded so familiar. Holy crap, did Qin Wan'er come?!

Qiu Yan stepping in a graceful march came to the entrance of the storeroom Xu Yun was in. To Xu Yun inside she said, "Qin Wan'er came, she alone."

"Ai, she really is a big chested no brains girl." Xu Yun was speechless. Luckily he came today, or else wouldn't Wang ShunXi catch Qin Wan'er alone and feed her to the dogs?

Wang ShunXi's two eyes shined, and he actually took the opportunity to

grab a pistol. In the instant he loaded the gun, Xu Yun suddenly raised a leg, and ruthlessly launched a kick to cover the sky and hide the earth that impacted his face. Wang ShunXi's entire face was like someone spread paint all over it....his two eyes were black and his whole person completely fainted.

Xu Yun smiled, Qin Wan'er coming was just right. This credit could also be passed off.

"Where's GuoGuo?" Qiu Yan suddenly said.

Xu Yun paused, his eyes stared, "Didn't she go with you? Earlier I put her down outside."

Qiu Yan's face merely changed color – she always thought GuoGuo was with Xu Yun together, and completely didn't think much of it. Right now she unexpectedly couldn't find GuoGuo!

At this time, without catching a single person, Qin Wan'er was angry beyond covering it up, and charged to the kennel's rear yard. In one glance she saw Xu Yun and Qiu Yan, "Why did you guys come here!?"

How would Qiu Yan spare the effort to care? Immediately she went forward going over the yard to look for GuoGuo!

"Hey! Where are you going?" Qin Wan'er saw that Qiu Yan didn't even treat her as a side dish, of course she would feel a bit sour.

"Your appearance came at quite the moment. The dignified deputy director marched and didn't bring some troops?" Xu Yun was quite helpless. Qin Wan'er sometimes did things indeed without thinking it through, and was too impulsive. Maybe it was because she was too young.

Qin Wan'er didn't intend to hide anything from Xu Yun. "Right, just me alone. I only need to find evidence on Wang ShunXi before I can bring people to capture him."

Xu Yun pointed at the secret storeroom. "Right now you got evidence – possession of firearms, and not a few either."

Qin Wan'er only now noticed the scene inside the storeroom. On one

side hung guns like a gun wall – big and small and all sizes, nearly twenty of all sorts hung up! Right now the country treated the possession of firearms very severely. Who would have known that he would go against the law like a windbreaker in the wind, and even breaking so much!

“I’ve already captured him for you, you don’t need to be courteous.” Xu Yun said, “Old rules, the credit is yours. I don’t want to deal with any troublesome cops.”

Qin Wan’er was honestly shocked. “How did you guys even do it?”

Xu Yun waved his hand, “When we go back I’ll explain. GuoGuo is missing. I’m going to go look for GuoGuo.”

“What?” Qin Wan’er was even more speechless. “Why the hell did you guys come with a child!?”

Xu Yun rolled his eyes at Qin Wan’er. “Do you think I wanted to?”

Qin Wan’er couldn’t care less about arresting the man, following Xu Yun together they ran to the kennel’s front yard to discuss with Qiu Yan. In such a giant kennel, besides the sound of dogs barking, there was only the three of them.

“Still couldn’t find her?” Xu Yun’s expression was still quite relaxed.

Qiu Yan trembled all over. If GuoGuo had some kind of mishap, she absolutely wouldn’t forgive Xu Yun!

Xu Yun suddenly yelled out to the sky, “GuoGuo!!”

That little imp at the time said she had a little something to do and Xu Yun felt that wasn’t quite right. Now in a blink of an eye, they couldn’t find her. There definitely had to be some kind of reason. Xu Yun wasn’t worried that something happened to GuoGuo, that crafty little imp. If she had come across any danger she would definitely have already called for help.

“Why are you screaming so loud, you scared me to death!” In the tall office building’s second floor in the kennel came GuoGuo’s unhappy tender voice.

Damn! Xu Yun was silent. You, without a word or message hid away, already scaring Qiu Yan to death!

Hearing GuoGuo's voice, the Qiu Yan who was originally on the verge of fury was instantly replaced and filled with tenderness, "GuoGuo, what are you going to do? Come down quick."

"GuoGuo, you scared us to death, don't you know!" Qin Wan'er just a moment ago felt like her heart jumped into her throat.

After a sound wave of dengdengdeng of steps, GuoGuo charged out from the first floor. Her face had a brilliant smile as she said, "Wan'er-jiejie, how come you're here?"

"I came to save youuh...GuoGuo, why is your stomach bulging?" Qin Wan'er paused.

"Nothing okay!" GuoGuo stuck out her tongue and hid behind Qiu Yan like she wanted to hide something.

Xu Yun also frowned, GuoGuo's behavior was honestly a bit strange. Even though she was wearing a puffy tutu dress, it wouldn't go so far as to puff out her stomach a big ring out right? Did she just eat something when she was upstairs?

"When are we going back?" GuoGuo didn't really want to stay.

"Qin Wan'er, please I'll leave this to you. Hehe, when you get promoted don't forget me." Xu Yun grinned. "We'll wait for you at the panacea restaurant."

By now Qiu Yan already turned to leave, and GuoGuo carefully took steps walking, while turning her head and hehe smiling, "Wan'er-jiejie, see you tonight!"

Qin Wan'er was speechless, these guys....

But right now wasn't the time to argue with them. Qin Wan'er quickly went to the hidden storeroom with numerous guns. After handcuffing the unconscious Wang ShunXi, she called the station.

After Xu Yun and Qiu Yan left, they called QiangZi, asking if they could

think of a method to take a trip and go that fetch that dead dog. Dog meat has excellent protein, in particular the globulin scale is high. This meat was even higher – after eating it, it can increase physique and improve circulation, and even improve a man's libido!

Once he heard this, QiangZi and the group couldn't care about any danger of police on the scene. They drove over quickly and right in front of Qin Wan'er's eyes they dragged away the dog's corpse.

By the time Qin Wan'er heard the commotion and rushed out, they already fled without a shadow! The angry Qin Wan'er directly stomped, but she couldn't go chasing after them just for some dog's corpse.

When WenHui District's distinguished Liu GuangMing brought people rushing over to the scene, they were shocked to pieces! The city's most famous Tibetan Mastiff kennel base was in complete disarray. The sinister, obvious leader of the Four Wolves Gang, Wang ShunXi was lying half-dead on the ground, and in a room full of enough guns and ammunition to sentence him for 8 or 10 years!

"Little Qin, all of this was done by you?" Liu GuangMing's eyes were popping out. Wasn't this a huge exaggeration!? Even if the entire station's police forces deployed, they probably wouldn't have this much power!

Qin Wan'er felt her entire body go numb, and could only bite the bullet, "Yes....."

"You really fight to give us face!" Liu GuangMing had no time to think about just how Qin Wan'er did it. He only knew that this was his district's greatest, most weighty, outstanding achievement!

Chapter 35: GuoGuo Loots a Burning House

Just as Xu Yun and the others came back, the first floor of the panacea restaurant had already been completely cleaned by Pang Gang's workers.

Pang Gang was now drawing a layout on a sheet of paper. Despite not having an architect using computer aided design software to draw it out, it was drawn out carefully. It also wasn't anything embellished and beautiful like a painting, but the drawing was taken very seriously. Afterwards, he took the diagram and shared suggestions with Ruan QingShuang, with 7 or 8 workers inside listening seriously.

"Mom!" GuoGuo happily charged towards Ruan QingShuang.

Ruan QingShuang intentionally pretended to be angry, and softly reprimanded, "You went out and didn't tell me before! Made me think someone abducted you and sold you!"

GuoGuo stuck out her tongue, raising her head to look at Ruan QingShuang steal a glance at Xu Yun. "Mom, if you were thinking of daddy just directly say it. Daddy likes you anyways, right daddy?"

"Yeah....." The corner of Xu Yun's mouth blew out some air.

"Mommy, let's go the next floor. GuoGuo has good stuff that she wants to give you!" GuoGuo's expression had immense pride, and she pulled Ruan QingShuang and went up.

Wearing a confused expression Ruan QingShuang still swiftly followed GuoGuo up a level.

But once she climbed up the stairs GuoGuo exposed her secret – with each step, the peng peng sound from the interior of her skirt could be heard as a ton of money fell out! With a Pa, pa, pa 7 stacks fell out one after another! Seeing this, Ruan QingShuang's eyes nearly popped out staring.

Xu Yun finally knew what GuoGuo went to do at the 4 Wolves Gang's

lair that time she disappeared, she was looting a burning house!

She really was an evil-doer!

Without saying anything Qiu Yan turned and left the panacea restaurant to patrol. Truly life was unpredictable – once there was a time where she was a little princess who knew nothing of money troubles, and yet she became someone who would bow before tens of thousands of bucks....

GuoGuo suddenly discovered that her own clothes loosened. After she realized, she hurriedly squatted down, grabbing all the fallen money on the ground. After picking it up, like a wisp of smoke she escaped to the second floor.

When she arrived upstairs, GuoGuo grabbed all of the money and pushed to give it to Ruan QingShuang. She had a happy expression with the expectation of praise. “Mommy, all those bad guys’ money is yours.”

“GuoGuo! Where did you get this much money?” Ruan QingShuang was completely shocked. Practically from ear to ear, her face showed a degree of anger. “What did you do? Did you steal it?”

GuoGuo saw that instead of mommy being happy, she was somewhat furious and felt a bit wronged, “Everything I did was what I should have done.”

“GuoGuo! How would mommy ordinarily teach you!” Ruan QingShuang was angry once she heard.

Xu Yun smiled as he reached the upper floor, “Shuang-jie, you should just accept it. I let GuoGuo do everything.”

What?! Ruan QingShuang stared blankly.

As though GuoGuo captured a second chance to explain, she quickly ran obediently behind Xu Yun – on her face was an expression like only daddy was good.

“The 4 Wolves Gang smashed the panacea restaurant, then we can also equally go smash the dog nest of the 4 Wolves Gang.” Xu Yun said this

like it was Heaven's law and Earth's principle. "This is the fee that other people gave us for the financial losses, and we still haven't taken care of the psychological damage costs – this is appropriate enough."

"You guys went and did what? Did you guys go insane?" Once Ruan QingShuang heard Xu Yun's words, she almost fainted. Xu Yun unexpectedly said that they went to go smash up the 4 Wolves Gang! Ruan QingShuang's heart was shocked, but then they even opposed HeDong City's notorious tyrant – it was simply insane.

GuoGuo touched her small nose. "Mommy, there's Wan'er-jiejie to back us up, we aren't afraid!"

"Are you guys giving trouble to Wan'er?" Ruan QingShuang was stunned.

GuoGuo readily negated, "Not really."

Xu Yun knew that the 2 people's squabble would continue, and there wouldn't be an outcome. "Shuang-jie, you shouldn't worry. The 4 Wolves Gang's people won't come trouble us again. Wan'er already arrested their boss."

Ruan QingShuang stared dumbfounded, "Really?"

"At night just ask her and believe it." Xu Yun grinned, "Be at ease and accept this money."

Just now Ruan QingShuang started to relax a little. She believed that Qin Wan'er wouldn't allow them to make trouble, but she knew GuoGuo concealed her looting a burning house very well. Even Xu Yun and Qiu Yan just became aware, right now Qin Wan'er was probably completely in the dark.

.....

QiangZi and Xiao Fei brought the dead Mastiff to Dong Guan Market looking for Bai ErMaZi, and directly skinned it and picked off the bones. Then taking dozens of pounds of meat, they brought it to the panacea restaurant. The meat is rich in nutrients, so Xu Yun decided that at night they would have a hot pot feast, having QiangZi call the dozens of

brothers that helped out during the afternoon and call Pang Gang and his workers to stay a bit.

“I’m really hungry.” Once GuoGuo heard they were eating hot pot, saliva began to come down. “I heard that fragrant meat helps heal the kidneys. Daddy, you’re unlikely to be that weak in health right.....”

“Pshh! Ge isn’t a bit weak!” Once Xu Yun heard, he immediately had cold sweats!

GuoGuo clapped once she heard what was said, heaving a huge sigh of relief, “Hu.....This way I can rest assured of mom’s happiness in the future.”

Lucky.....good fortune!

But this word has many tones!

Everyone was completely stunned, Ruan QingShuang’s face completely blushed!

Xu Yun’s smile directly stuck on his face. Right now he didn’t even know if adopting this wicked little imp was fortune or disaster. Asking when there were no outsiders around, that was much more well-intentioned, but right now there was a whole group of people, and she said it at this time.

GuoGuo was too lazy to care about a bunch of stony adults; she again emphasized to Xu Yun, “Daddy, I’m hungry!”

Xu Yun didn’t dare to keep up the conversation, and turned his head and directly went to the kitchen getting busy immediately. QiangZi and Xiao Fei also didn’t hesitate, following him in to help out. Not long after, QiangZi brought out more than a dozen servings one after another to the panacea restaurant, and bossiness very quickly activated.

GuoGuo like some special boss directed this group of thugs to bring tables and chairs. The flock of thugs all lowered their heads like servants towards GuoGuo, because GuoGuo was their boss’ boss’ boss!

Several people split 3 tables, and after two hours, three nice and warm

hot pots were placed on the table.

At the same time, Qin Wan'er smiling and humming came inside.

QiangZi and the crew saw Qin Wan'er and were at once struck dumb – this cop was too fierce huh! She even traced them all the way here! This time they were caught, perhaps even if they tried to flee they wouldn't succeed.

"I say, what happened to that dog?" Qin Wan'er used all her effort and sniffed the air, and without being polite at all to Xu Yun she said, "Still not getting your jie a bowl and chopsticks? Waiting for me to tell your boss?"

Xu Yun was told and didn't have the slightest temper. He very nicely gave Qin Wan'er a bowl and chopsticks.

After a scene of panicking over a false alarm, QiangZi and the others continuously started guessing in low whispers, analyzing how this little lady cop shoved around the formidable and all-powerful Yun-ge!

"Wan'er why did you come back so late?" Ruan QingShuang asked in a concerned way.

Qin Wan'er rolled her eyes at Xu Yun, "Isn't it because some people created a situation and people at the station were kissing ass. So annoying!"

QiangZi and the crew heard and all began sweating.

Xu Yun was especially silent. With such a large merit how many people would fight to get it? He gave it to her for free, but she thought it was annoying – she really had a heart that didn't feel gratitude.

"Was it because Xu Yun and GuoGuo following you caused trouble?" Ruan QingShuang became serious.

Qin Wan'er heard QingShuang's tone change and explained, "Not on that. They could be considered as helping me with a big trouble, keeping the people from harm."

"Did you really arrest the boss of the Four Wolves Gang?" Ruan

QingShuang practically yelled out in surprise!

This single phrase made Pang Gang and the crew of workers scared stiff. Holy shit, this policewoman was really fierce eh, she even dared to mess with the boss of the Four Wolves Gang!?

Qin Wan'er quickly pulled Ruan QingShuang hinting that she should keep her voice down. "QingShuang-jie, from now on in HeDong City, there will be no more Four Wolves Gang. You won't have to worry about them looking for trouble again."

"Really?" Ruan QingShuang thought that maybe she was dreaming.

GuoGuo pouted her mouth and scoffed, "When I said it mommy still didn't believe me, cheh."

Ruan QingShuang knew she had wronged GuoGuo, and picked up a piece of meat and put it in GuoGuo's bowl. "GuoGuo is really amazing, is that ok now?"

"Daddy is even more amazing." GuoGuo said it absentmindedly, but the whole group couldn't help but think of a dog's use as an aphrodisiac, and looked at each other.

Xu Yun of course didn't deny it, "It must be done!"

After Xu Yun and the others left Qin Wan'er, she immediately gave the station a call saying that she tracked down Wang ShunXi's Tibetan Mastiff kennel base had secretly stored guns and ammunition. At first the station all thought she was joking around, and were preparing to ask Superintendent Liu if he wanted to confirm it first, but then Qin Wan'er sent Liu GuangMing live pictures.

This time it shocked Liu GuangMing boldly! He had never run out of the office in such a non-cool manner – half-running and half-yelling out for everyone to prepare to immediately deploy!

Wang ShunXi had been captured, and the Four Wolves Gang could only disintegrate. Because the amount of guns and ammunition discovered was shocking, they sealed the entire Tibetan Mastiff kennel base. They really couldn't have imagined that Wang ShunXi had so much ambition, to go

so far as hoarding so many weapons. It seemed like he really had the desire to conquer all of HeDong City.

In this case, having Qin Wan'er at WenHui district's police station suddenly promoted it to an unprecedented degree! Even Superintendent Liu's face had a kind smile, because Qin Wan'er's consecutive heroic contributions thoroughly had their station vigorously seizing all the accomplishments and distinctions from all of the other police stations in HeDong City's WenHui District!

Qin Wan'er found an excuse saying that she wasn't quite well and quickly ran away early. Because she knew the office's leadership left; if they caught her she wouldn't be able to escape going with them and going to eat in some kind of celebratory party. Then there would be a crowd of people asking about her family's situation, and then introducing her to people....

This feast was worth 2 million bucks of refreshing hot pot in a loud room. From small till it was grown, it only ate beef, making this Mastiff indeed worthy of being a Mastiff King. The meat was tasty and extremely relishing.

One of QiangZi's little bros went out and bought ten beers, and the crowd of guys became loud enough to shake the heavens.

While eating, Xu Yun and Pang Gang discussed it over. Tomorrow they would begin working overtime, and Xu Yun would pay triple! But the completion date would also have to beat others by three times! Pang Gang with a bottle of beer in his belly, promised just like that – in one week he could have them doing business!

Waiting for everyone to leave, it was already past 10 o'clock at night. QiangZi and his crew said they hadn't drank enough, and went to continue at the barbecue Night Market. Pang Gang and his employees all went to go sleep. Tomorrow they would get up early after a good rest to attentively get to work!

Even though the panacea restaurant's first floor was smashed beyond recognition, the second floor was unscathed. Qiu Yan had gone upstairs

an hour ago, while GuoGuo had thought of something and pulled Qin Wan'er running up the stairs.

Both Xu Yun and Ruan QingShuang remained, cleaning up the battlefield before locking the doors and going upstairs.

“Wowww! Wan'er-jiejie, you're even bigger than mommy! Maybe it can't fit you?”

The two of them just arrived at the second floor, from inside Qin Wan'er's room came GuoGuo's voice. Xu Yun's eyes shined, thinking of GuoGuo making Qin Wan'er try out the bras. She was definitely forcing Qin Wan'er to wear the underwear.

Chapter 36: Man and Woman Accept Affection

“You little imp, don’t touch my chest!” Qin Wan’er’s frantic voice came out of the room.

“I just touched it a little and you exploded. Are they fake?” GuoGuo said with disdain.

“GuoGuo! You touched them again!”

“Wan’er-jiejie, you wouldn’t ruin it by wearing it right? It’s really expensive! How about you try the 36G one I got for myself?”

Qin Wan’er crashed headlong onto the bed. This little imp was driving her crazy! She actually bought a bra for herself, and it was as big as a 36G?!

She really couldn’t figure out how such a gentle and refined Ruan QingShuang could give birth to such a scheming, strange, and intelligent little witch.

Xu Yun laughed wickedly and went to Qin Wan’er’s room’s door, and knocked the door three times tap tap tap. Then purposefully loudly he said, “Qin Wan’er, do you need my help?”

“Xu Yun! If you dare come in, I’ll kill you!” Qin Wan’er’s panicked voice instantly sounded out like 100 decibels, as she grabbed her clothes and covered her naked body.

From inside GuoGuo loudly instigated, “Daddy, daddy, come help her out. I’ll open the door right now! Hehehe!”

“GuoGuo!” Qin Wan’er swore this was the most ridiculous father-daughter pair!

Ruan QingShuang shook her head helplessly, she really didn’t know whether to laugh or cry with these people. No matter how she imagined, she wouldn’t have actually thought her life would one day become so colorful.

“Qin Wan’er, seize the moment and come out, I have important things to tell you. If you still won’t come out then I’ll have to go in.” Xu Yun continued to scare Qin Wan’er, and sat on the sofa. To Ruan QingShuang he said, “About a major event in GuoGuo’s life, you as her mother need to hear this.”

Ruan QingShuang hesitated, looking bewildered at Xu Yun. GuoGuo was only seven years old – talking about big events in life right now, wasn’t that a bit early? She as her mother still hadn’t even considered major life events!

Qin Wan’er had just been scared by Xu Yun and didn’t care about being smug anymore. After putting on her clothes, she pulled GuoGuo and out they came. “What? What serious matter do you have to discuss with me?”

It wasn’t that Qin Wan’er didn’t want to believe Xu Yun, but when Xu Yun had done serious business before, he had never told her. Just like how he today came and crushed the Four Wolves Gang’s nest, he hadn’t called out to her.

“It’s about time that school starts. Help GuoGuo find a school.” Xu Yun smiled, “GuoGuo staying at the panacea restaurant can’t last forever.”

Ruan QingShuang’s expression shined, she didn’t think that Xu Yun was actually so attentive. Before she had considered GuoGuo’s school situation and consulted two primary schools, but GuoGuo didn’t have a proof of residence here, so she fundamentally couldn’t enroll in school here. And the better the school, the more strictly it adhered to the rules.

Qin Wan’er nodded her head, she didn’t feel it was a problem at all. “This is no problem. Here in HeDong City, the best school is Bilingual International School. It’s famous nationwide.”

“Wan’er.” Ruan QingShuang’s expression looked helpless, “I also inquired before – GuoGuo doesn’t have a proof of residence. Basically all the schools won’t accept her.”

Qin Wan’er frowned, “No proof? You as a mother also... wait, GuoGuo doesn’t even have a household registration? QingShuang-jie, when you gave birth to GuoGuo, were you underaged? So that’s ...”

“What the what? GuoGuo is....is...” Ruan QingShuang was afraid GuoGuo would feel hurt, and was unwilling to mention that she was picked up.

But GuoGuo’s face was glittering, and without the slightest pressure she said, “I was picked up by mommy.”

“Oh.....” Qin Wan’er’s entire body stiffened – no wonder there was such a big gap in personalities between the two.

Xu Yun’s eyebrows jumped. “It’s like that, we’re all unfamiliar outsiders of this place. As a local, this matter isn’t hard for you right?”

GuoGuo looked at Qin Wan’er with particular anticipation. “Wan’er-jiejie, this major event in GuoGuo’s life will depend on your strategy.”

Qin Wan’er saw the teary-eyed GuoGuo, and then thought of her tragic circumstances as a child picked up off the streets – such a cute kid, why was her life experience so pitiful? She definitely must resolve this issue for GuoGuo!

“GuoGuo don’t worry! Wan’er-jiejie will definitely have you go and study at the best school!” Qin Wan’er guaranteed with a pat on her chest.

GuoGuo stuck out her tongue, “Love you forever Wan’er-jiejie. It’s just that earlier when I touched it you yelled out so loud, but you tapped it with so much force and aren’t afraid of them popping? Seems that they are real.”

“Of course they’re real!” Once Qin Wan’er heard she clenched her teeth. This thoughtless girl dared to suspect her chest. Wait, was this her show of gratitude?

Xu Yun saw this and was a bit dizzy. GuoGuo was so happy. If he was also a little girl, he could help big sister wear underwear.....

“Keep looking and I’ll carve your eyes out!” Qin Wan’er’s had a cold streak towards Xu Yun.

Ruan QingShuang held onto Qin Wan’er’s hand. “Wan’er, I don’t even know how to thank you!”

“QingShuang-jie, you’re still so courteous to me?” Qin Wan’er feigned anger and said, “Are you treating me like a stranger?”

Ruan QingShuang quickly waved her hand saying, “Of course not!”

GuoGuo also pandered and said, “Wan’er-jiejie isn’t an outsider. I already consider her as a second mom, just worried mommy would be jealous.”

Ruan QingShuang decided to no longer indulge GuoGuo. She got up and picked up GuoGuo. Then smiling apologetically to Qin Wan’er, with big strides, she went to her room and tenderly reproached GuoGuo. “GuoGuo if you keep acting silly mommy will shut you in a dark room. Come back and go to sleep!”

“Fortunately, I’m not her mom.” Qin Wan’er patted her chest and lamented, if she had a daughter like that, she definitely would’ve collapsed.

Xu Yun finished his cup of water. “Then we’ll trouble you with GuoGuo’s problem. I would like to thank you first.”

“Yo, when did your words get so sweet?” Qin Wan’er expression was like the sun coming out of the north.

Xu Yun scoffed. “Then I will curse you to never be able to wear that piece of underwear.”

“Xu Yun you bastard!” Qin Wan’er grabbed a sofa cushion and attacked. Xu Yun quickly stood up and directly ran to his own room and hid.

Waiting until after all of them fell asleep, Qiu Yan again came to Xu Yun’s room. She had to keep up the acupuncture treatment! If only her internal injuries healed, she could go back to being the venerated Violent Fox! Then she would have the power to protect GuoGuo!

Xu Yun had long ago already prepared the silver needles in his room. He waited with raised corners of his mouth for Qiu Yan to take off her clothes. Qiu Yan having gone through the struggle of removing her clothes once already, no longer cared. Turning her body for Xu Yun, she didn’t hesitate at all and stripped her clothing.

“Today there might need to be a little adjusting, can you inspect a bit? Even though the blood clots in your body dissolved, there are special inner energy disruptions.” By the time Xu Yun had said it, he took out the needles.

Qiu Yan nodded her head, and didn't hesitate to take out the silver needles. She still decided that if she can do it herself, then she wouldn't want Xu Yun to do it....

Xu Yun pierced a needle on the Spirit Platform Meridian, and a hundred wisps of internal energy passed through the silver needle, slowly dispersing inside of Qiu Yan's body. Inside of Qiu Yan, a strange internal energy suddenly rose out, and both portions of internal energy slammed, crashing together!

Qiu Yan only felt a sharp pain inside of her, suddenly there was a mass of chaos throughout her meridians! Qiu Yan closed her eyes – no longer able to hold the silver needle in her hand, it directly fell to the floor!

“Take deep breaths!” Xu Yun's heartbeat rose, he also didn't expect this situation to suddenly happen!

Qiu Yan was actually hit by the 7-Absolute Palm! Even though Xu Yun knew that it was vast under heaven, with many multitudes of elites, however, to have the ability to use the 7-Absolute Palm to such a degree of perfection, it absolutely had to be a 1st-tier elite! Or perhaps it could even be one who has broken through the 1st-tier bottleneck to become an Ultra Elite!

Shi*! Xu Yun couldn't help but let out a breath of cold air. No wonder Qiu Yan would have preferred she and GuoGuo split off. From the beginning, the strength of the people who opposed them was truly terrifying!

A fierce internal energy suddenly broke through Xu Yun's silver needle, directly circling in reverse on Qiu Yan's Central Court Meridian on her chest!

“This is bad!” Xu Yun was secretly alarmed. At a time like this, he couldn't care about some social norms between men and women – his left

palm shot out onto Qiu Yan's left shoulder and Qiu Yan's whole body turned facing him in an instant. Xu Yun's right hand was already squeezing a silver needle and pierced directly center on Qiu Yan's Sandalwood Center Meridian!

Rushing from Qiu Yan's Central Courtyard Meridian, a wisp of internal power was instantly dissolved by Xu Yun's internal energy, directly following the silver needle and being drawn out of the body! Qiu Yan's tightly shut eyes suddenly opened, and a mouthful of clotted blood came rushing up. The corner of her mouth dripped with rotten-smelling red blood.

Phewww....that was close, Xu Yun's brow was covered with beads of sweat. If just now he had half a second of hesitation, that bit of evil energy would have directly broke through into the Sandalwood Center Meridian and the Jade Hall Meridian, attacking Qiu Yan's heart and lungs! At that point, it would be too late to do anything.

Everything calmed down before Xu Yun was finally conscious of Qiu Yan in front directly facing him. Uh.... this wasn't him trying to take advantage on purpose, human life is beyond value.

Because he feared an uncontrollable bloody nose eruption, Xu Yun quickly turned his head away. He was also worried Qiu Yan would suddenly explode – the Supple Dragon Abyssal Blade wasn't a vegetable knife cutting tofu...

Right now Qiu Yan didn't have the energy to squabble about that stuff. She put all of her effort into adjust her own breathing until her Meridians calmed.

The whole time Xu Yun was laying down, looking at the night-scape out of his bedside window. Several plastered hoodlums were puking up nasty stuff and it was making Xu Yun feel very nauseous. The night-scape outside and the nighttime inside was simply worlds apart!

Qiu Yan finally calmed down her breathing. Even though she knew Xu Yun saw all of her body, she didn't say anything, only quietly putting on her coat. She didn't blame Xu Yun, because she very much knew that she

owed her entire life to Xu Yun!

Before leaving, Qiu Yan took the small medicine bottle full of treasured medicine and put it on top of the table. “Nine Treasured Revival Pills are very precious. You can help me with acupuncture, using internal energy to resolve the evil force inside me, then I already don’t need this medicine. I’m giving it back to you.”

Xu Yun took the bottle and threw it back at Qiu Yan. “I have plenty of Powerful Pills, just treat it like enjoying a snack and eat ’em.”

“What?” Qiu Yan was shocked by Xu Yun again and again. He actually said he had plenty of this stuff – just enjoy it like a snack? That simply couldn’t even be described as a luxury!

Xu Yun didn’t kid around with her any more and seriously said, “Perhaps this thing is very precious to you, but to me it isn’t that important. Today I could use silver needles to draw out the remaining injuring energy from the 7-Absolute Palm because you have this thing’s medicinal power protecting your body. If you want to get better sooner, then keep taking it. Perhaps acupuncture wouldn’t be necessary anymore.”

“You.....” Qiu Yan truly didn’t know what she should say, she turned and left Xu Yun’s room.

Qiu Yan didn’t know what she could possibly do to repay Xu Yun, so saying anymore was pointless. Qiu Yan secretly told herself that from now on, her life was Xu Yun’s.

Xu Yun put away the silver needles and went to sleep. More and more he thought that Qiu Yan’s personality was like someone he knew. He held back all the words inside his stomach, and said nothing.

Chapter 37: Hidden Turbulence

The first thing in the morning, Pang Gang brought seven or eight workers as well as an entire car full of light engineering components to the panacea restaurant. Immediately according to the layout that they made yesterday, they started carpenting work.

Xu Yun also got up really early. He was preparing a delicious Longan porridge with the five flavors for the three beauties that lived here, and a small one. Afterwards, he called out and several people got up.

[tl: a round ball fruit = <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Longan>]

GuoGuo caught sight of the food. She ate till she clucked and cooed out! Immediately moving her small spoon, Qin Wan'er also rapidly ate and afterwards she went to work. Qiu Yan, in contrast, first went on patrol around the panacea restaurant in a complete circle, and only after returning did she eat. Ever since the arrival of the three Underworld elites, Qiu Yan at present raised her mental guard twice as much.

Although the completely destroyed panacea restaurant made Ruan QingShuang somewhat heart-broken, seeing so many people at her side, her face nevertheless perked up a hint of a smile. She believed that she only had to persist and continue on, then certainly would have something happy and good happen to her.

After eating breakfast, GuoGuo clamored that since it was the start of a new term, they must go take a trip to a playground. In that case, Ruan QingShuang could only bring her to go, with Qiu Yan naturally and closely following around. Xu Yun then stayed behind. It wasn't that he wasn't assured about Pang Gang and his workers' workmanship, and QiangZi that called and said he wanted to come help, but Xu Yun somewhat had something that he wanted to say to him.

QiangZi would usually spend his days leisurely drifting along, but he brought 10+ of his buddies to the panacea restaurant. Even though they couldn't help with any important parts, but they also didn't help Pang Gang's workers just a little either.

Xu Yun jokingly said, “QiangZi, no more being a gangster, you should go with Pang-ge to do renovations together!”

QiangZi nodded his head, “Sounds good to me! Of course being a gangster doesn’t have a good ending – the Four Wolves Gang’s Wang ShunXi is the best example.”

“Okay, as long as he can bear hardships, then nothing will be too hard.” Pang Gang gave a gentle hehe laugh. When he turned his head, the corners of his mouth revealed some bitterness. Right now it wasn’t good for them be thugs either. Why did Wang ShunXi of the Four Wolves Gang run out of luck? And the Fan NanJie of Blade Axe Crew could just sit back and relax?

.....

The news of the Four Wolves Gang’s destruction just needed a single evening to spread all over HeDong City!

All of HeDong city ‘s police circles were shocked by this affair! From the City Council to every bureau, to the villages and towns each department office, from the grassroots level – almost all were discussing Qin Wan’er’s heroic accomplishments.

The final verdict about the matter about the Four Wolves Gang’s secret storage of firearms was reached early. Using the city’s Public Security Bureau Chief Chen Wei’s words, this was HeDong City’s police world’s most indisputable achievement that shocked the sky and cried out across the earth!

In the case where she shot Gos-hawk GongYou dead, there were still people that said that it was good luck. Now that she yanked out the roots of the old Four Wolves Gang’s lair in succession, they couldn’t say anything about this event. They could only say that it was a miracle.

“Little Qin, you give us HeDong City’s Public Security Bureau such glorious achievements. I don’t know how to reward you. If you have anything you want, don’t hesitate to speak! As long as it is within the bureau’s ability and power to do, I will certainly promise you.” Over the five years since Chen Wei was promoted to become bureau chief, he

never spoke in such a way. It shook up several heads of departments, and their heads were all buzzing. They were all very clear about Chief Chen's work style. Now Qin Wan'er opened her mouth to speak – if she said that she wanted something in the department's power, he dared to readily promise it.

Qin Wan'er just mentioned one request, "Chief Chen, I still really have a matter that I request your help for."

Chen Wei waved his big hand, "Say it!"

The department heads of several of HeDong City's districts all propped up their ears, because they might immediately change chiefs. If Qin Wan'er was promoted to a chief's job, it would certainly be possible to have an influence on a change of human resources affecting them.

"I have a friend's child that wants to go to the primary Bilingual International School, but she encountered some household registration problems. The child can't go to school. I don't have any other requests, I just want to ask if you could urgently help regarding this matter." Qin Wan'er spoke extremely seriously, with absolutely not a hint of a joke. "I don't want any awards, I just hope that the bureau can help me resolve this issue."

Chen Wei's head wrinkled into a frown. This was a good, pure young woman to go as far as to not mention anything about promotion in her request. With such a great contribution, her superintendent Liu GuangMing now had a bargaining chip to enter office and become number one in the Bureau.

Qin Wan'er was still waiting for Chen Wei's response. "Is it okay?"

"Bilingual Internal School's Dong XiaoZhang is my old friend, I'll give him a call." Chen Wei's eyes shone with admiration, he was extremely pleased. What they wanted was the kind of comrade like Qin Wan'er who was selfless and devoted without greed.

Qin Wan'er nearly jumped up in excitement, even at the time of the awards ceremony, she hadn't been so excited.

Chen Wei's single phone call handled the problem with GuoGuo enrolling in school. He told Qin Wan'er that today she could have her friend take GuoGuo to the school to register. Once Qin Wan'er heard she was still anxiously waiting, she quickly gave a phone call to Ruan QingShuang!

At the same time, the destruction of the Four Wolves Gang not only shocked the police world.

Those in power on the dark path of HeDong City felt their nerves go cold. A single policewoman single-handedly toppled the Four Wolves Gang – saying this was simply shocking news!

After the Blade Axe Crew Boss Fan NanJie received the news, he nearly laughed till he vomited blood. That thorn in his side actually didn't even need him to act, and was resolved by the police! Was there anything more refreshing than that in life?

But after that dark pleasure, Fan NanJie considered the issue one step deeper. The Four Wolves Gang was destroyed, then would the good days of their Blade Axe Crew also come to an end? Would their fate also follow the same misery of the Four Wolves Gang?

Thinking of that, Fan NanJie couldn't help but to frown deeply. It seemed that lately he'd heard a lot about the situation. Not only would he quietly swallow the remaining Four Wolves Gang's domain and the scattered underlings, but he also had to carefully avoid police attention.

"WeiMing." Fan NanJie's fierce-looking face shook, and his eyelids suddenly jumped. He beckoned to a male beside him wearing a checkered shirt.

The man with a wide back and broad shoulders stepped forward, "Cousin-ge, what are your orders!"

"Have the brothers keep things on the low. The bathhouse side I will look over, for all other matters be careful. Including protection money, don't take any income. We have to first figure out what the cops wanna do – in particular, be careful of that Qin Wan'er of WenHui District's police station. If you can avoid her, then avoid her."

Fan NanJie sneered, almost no one could see his eyes. Those fierce-looking cheekbones stood towering – with shoulders like a hawk and eyes like a jackal, his face was abominable.

It made the big and strong WeiMing pause for a bit, “Ge, then what about our underlings’ daily expenses?”

“Last time the situation I told you about, you still haven’t finished?” Fan NanJie frowned, with a bit of impatience he said, “The task of absorbing all of the little contractors till now still hasn’t been settled? Whoever renovates will follow whoever pays management fees.”

“Ge, I’ve been constantly working on this – those who obediently obey already gave us 140% of the management fees. All of that money has already been used to renovate the bathhouse and give gifts. Right now the only ones who are left are a few tough bones that are unwilling to pay the management fee.” The man called Wei WeiMing was Fan NanJie’s younger cousin. He didn’t have much talent, and just lazily relied on his cousin’s famous battle strength.

“Who is so bold to dare to oppose me?” Fan NanJie coldly said.

Wei WeiMing lowered his eyes and brow obediently, and said, “One is a Lu ZhongHua who had gone to war with the Four Wolves Gang’s Wei the 4th’s gang. Another is the older cousin of Ma FangGuo of the Mighty Heroes Triad, those little annoying b*tches. The last one is Pang Gang of the shantytown at the edge of town. That is plainly a stony sh*thole, it stinks and it’s hard....”

Fan NanJie stared, red with rage. “Someone from a shanty town dares to challenge me, Fan NanJie!? Then go get the brothers and teach them how to live! And with Lu ZhongHua, right now Wei the 4th is already licking this big daddy’s toes! Who gives a sh*t about him!”

At the moment in the entire WenHui District, he, Fan NanJie only had doubts of one thing, and that was Su YanQing of the Mighty Heroes Triad.

“Yes! Cousin-ge, I’ll go right now!” Wei WeiMing received an order and followed it like an imperial edict, raising his head and sticking out his chest.

.....

When Ruan QingShuang heard that today GuoGuo could go and register, she immediately picked up GuoGuo in excitement, her eyes a little red.

Qiu Yan saw this and was a bit emotionally moved, she didn't at all doubt this woman's love for GuoGuo.

"Mommy, shouldn't we say something to daddy, and have him come with us to go register?" GuoGuo smiled happily and said, "He definitely will be really happy!"

Ruan QingShuang nodded, smiling brilliantly she gave Xu Yun a call. "Wan'er managed to get us to enroll in Bilingual International School. Where should we meet up?"

"Name the place, I'll go find you right away." Upon hearing Xu Yun smiled. Qin Wan'er really had some outstanding ability – after talking about it, she immediately settled the issue! But this matter was indeed urgent. The day after tomorrow was the start of the school year. If they still didn't apply it would be too late.

After getting the address, Xu Yun hung up the phone. Turned his head to QiangZi and said, "Lend me a vehicle, I got a little something."

"Sure!" QiangZi quickly took off the car keys hanging on his waist. "Ge, this car has a bit of a loose clutch and the accelerator is a bit tough. Other than there's nothing wrong with it."

Nice! These weren't any big problems. Malfunctioning brakes is a real problem right?

Xu Yun didn't know what kind of second-hand car dealer or how many thousands of bucks this Citroen cost for QiangZi to get it, and drove it straight to Ruan QingShuang. The three of them drove to an international department store. Even though the car was indeed a bit worn out and difficult to drive, but in Xu Yun's hands, he had already driven all kinds of beat up cars and it wasn't at all a big problem.

Very quickly Xu Yun covered in dust along the road came to the three of

them.

Ruan QingShuang hesitated, and puzzled she said, “Why did you drive little Qiang’s car over here?”

“I’m just borrowing it.” Xu Yun grinned, “My goddaughter is going to register for school. Gotta get our game face on! If we don’t even have a car, how much would her status drop?”

GuoGuo laughed till she was uglier than crying. Extremely helpless, she pulled Qiu Yan’s hand. “Qiu Yan-jiejie, how about we take the bus.....”

Qiu Yan was such a silent and cold-feeling person. Riding in a beat-up car to school was considered a game face? You really can’t afford to lose to that person.

“Let’s go!” Ruan QingShuang didn’t feel that anything was wrong. She only thought that they would waste a bit of little Qiang’s gasoline, and was a bit embarrassed.

Seeing that her mommy didn’t cold-shoulder daddy, what else could GuoGuo say? There’s a saying that goes if you marry a chicken, you follow a chicken. If you marry a dog, you follow a dog – GuoGuo helplessly patted her forehead, and sighed, “Ai, what sin did I commit....”

Qiu Yan helplessly rolled her eyes and sat in the car, in her mind she thought, the sins you committed were not few.....

The used little Citroen dashed like the wind and flashed like lightning on the road. Inside the car door glass, screaming and yelling were echoing incessantly. “Xu Yun how much money was this car? How about we also buy a car? We could drive GuoGuo to school every day conveniently.”

GuoGuo heard and panicked, “Mommy, I don’t think we should get it! Uh....I get motion sickness!”

“Ordinarily sitting on the bus, I don’t think I’ve seen you dizzy before. Xu Yun, drive a little slower.” Ruan QingShuang turned her head with a concerned frown and said, “Right now there’s no problems right? If you’re uncomfortable then bring it up and tell mommy.”

GuoGuo's face was full of panic and she dryly laughed, "Mommy, I get sick in a small car, not a bus...."

Chapter 38: My Beautiful Female Teacher

Xu Yun reduced his speed, using his rear-view mirror to look at GuoGuo. Her rosy expression and odd fairy-like manner showed that she was a little carsick. “If I change vehicles to a Ferrari, it would guarantee that GuoGuo wouldn’t feel dizzy.”

GuoGuo’s small mouth pouted, she used random lies and falsehoods to change the subject, “Daddy, but I heard Wan’er-jiejie say that my class teacher is a great beauty.”

“Really?” Xu Yun’s eyes brightened. A beautiful woman was good. A fair, graceful, and wise lady paired up nicely with a gentleman, “Then if I wear these clothes, wouldn’t that lower my status?”

“What do you think?” GuoGuo was unusually speechless. He drove in the second-hand Citroen, already dropping his status. He put on flip flops, a sleeveless shirt, and large pants. Ugh, pops, was this purposefully trying to make her lose face?

On the contrary Xu Yun had no shortage of confidence. “I feel quite good about it. I just took a shower, got a car – we’re also considered middle-class right?”

“Go and quickly rest okay. Right now even driving an Audi is still embarrassing to say you’re a boss. You need a Mercedes Benz S and above to dare say you’re middle-class.” GuoGuo shrugged her shoulders, and spread out her white, tender little hands. “Dad, how are you considered middle class? Where does that confidence come from?”

Xu Yun was silent, in his heart he said, ge doesn’t have anything, but by his side he has a flock of beauties. Even a boss that has money wouldn’t have this many apex beauties right? With this alone, we have way more to be proud of!

Ruan QingShuang also didn’t speak. Originally they were going to the school to register. Why did these two people talk like Xu Yun was going on a blind date?

“We’re here.” Qiu Yan only opened her mouth to speak of their objective.

Xu Yun hit his turn signal and neither nervous nor hurried, turned the car to the school’s entrance. Two or three luxury cars entered the Bilingual International School entrance. It seemed that the school tuition was definitely not low.

“Ai, what are you doing?” After several luxury vehicles entered the school, security dropped the gate and blocked the front of Xu Yun’s Citroen. “This is a school, what are you doing?”

Xu Yun smiled his eyes squinty, “I brought my kid to sign up.”

The security guard glanced at Xu Yun’s car, and then looked at his outfit. “Brother, you went to the wrong school maybe? This is an elite school. Are you determined to come here and register?”

“Mmm, yeah.” Xu Yun narrowed his eyes, he really wanted to flatten this condescending jackass. He didn’t block the BMW in front, but he wouldn’t let his own Citroen through.

GuoGuo sighed an ai, in her heart she thought they couldn’t blame the security guard.

The security guard originally wanted to say something, but a pony-tailed beauty appeared at the school’s entrance. Marching with confident steps she walked to Xu Yun’s Citroen. “Excuse me, are you guys Qin Wan’er’s friends?”

Holy crap! Xu Yun almost automatically stepped on the gas pedal, good thing this beat-up car’s gas pedal was a bit stiff and didn’t spring forward!

What a jade-like flowery and graceful beauty and a rounding brow like willow leaves, her skin was as smooth as jade and shone like ice. The beauty wore a pair of black capri pants, and an open collared khaki colored shirt professionally tucked into her waist. Her slightly open collar tightly bundled proud twin-peaks that seemed like they wanted to explode out.

Xu Yun looked and his eyes almost popped out. He really wanted to ask what the age limit of this school was. When he went back he would definitely ask Qin Wan'er – at his age maybe pulling some relationship favors was it possible to come here to attend school? That would absolutely be a splendid fortune!

Not knowing when, Ruan QingShuang and Qiu Yan already took GuoGuo and got out of the car.

"Hello, my name is Ruan QingShuang, I am Wan'er's friend." Ruan QingShuang smiled, and said, "This is my daughter, and that is her sister Qiu Yan."

"Hello pretty teacher!" GuoGuo's words were really sweet, without even thinking she blurted out some flattering words. "My name is GuoGuo. Teacher, you're really pretty. Before I still thought that in this world mommy and jiejie were the prettiest, I never would've thought that teacher was even more of a startling beauty!"

The pony-tailed beautiful teacher heard GuoGuo's words and couldn't help but laugh out loud, this little lady was really cute! Indeed this was the most pretty and lovable little girl she had ever seen. "Hello, GuoGuo. You're so cute, teacher really likes you."

Then, the pony-tailed beautiful teacher smiled to Ruan QingShuang and Qiu Yan, and introduced herself. "My name is Su XiaoRan, in the future I'll be GuoGuo's teacher. Let's first go in and register, yes?"

"Miss Su, is this your friend?" The school's security guard's face was finally the most serious since the beginning.

"Mmm, they are acquaintances of Dong XiaoZhang." Su XiaoRan said in a low voice.

The school's security guard's entire face instantly piled on a smile, quickly moving the gate away, "Aiya! Why didn't you say so earlier? Dong XiaoZhang's acquaintances, quickly, quickly come on in!"

However, the car didn't show half a hint of intent to move and the security guard's body stiffened. Perhaps this person was angry. To offend

Dong XiaoZhang's acquaintances, he couldn't protect his job....

"Ai." GuoGuo sighed and went over and knocked on the car door, laughing she said, "Daddy, don't look anymore, don't shame your daughter! From now on she's my teacher. Are you still worried you won't see her?"

Xu Yun snapped out of it. On his face he had an expression like, 'Pops didn't care for you in vain', and said, "Get in!"

"Forget about the car....." GuoGuo laughed hollowly, "I have to go and register!"

GuoGuo finished talking and ran over, Su XiaoRan politely smiled at Xu Yun in the car, and then turned around leading the several people to go to the office floor to register.

Xu Yun rushed and quickly parked the car at the school entrance parking lot, got out of the car and chased after them.

Inside the school, the registration was managed especially smoothly. After settling everything, Ruan QingShuang fished out her phone from her pants. "Teacher Su, GuoGuo is mischievous, and in the future you will have a lot of troubles to manage. Can I leave you with my number?"

"Of course!" Su XiaoRan very quickly followed Ruan QingShuang and exchanged phone numbers. "I think that GuoGuo is very clever, and is quite the genius. You can rest assured."

Xu Yun dryly laughed, "Then you don't know her."

"Daddy? What did you say?" GuoGuo rolled her eyes at Xu Yun.

"I said you're the best." Xu Yun cried and laughed.

Su XiaoRan was actually quite shocked – such young parents, but their daughter was actually already so big. Then when they married, weren't they underaged? Thinking that she was already at this age, but she never even had a significant other, Su XiaoRan really felt very embarrassed.

Going back, she really wanted to ask Qin Wan'er about this family's situation. Once Su XiaoRan thought of how Qin Wan'er didn't ask for her

help for GuoGuo getting into the school and instead sought Dong XiaoZhang made her mad. She had already told Qin Wan'er that she taught at this school. That girl actually could forget!

"Teacher Su, it's already nearly noon. Why don't you join us at the panacea restaurant for lunch?" Ruan QingShuang sincerely invited her.

GuoGuo also supportingly said, "Teacher Su, come with us! My daddy makes some delicious panacea dishes."

"Mmm, lemme show Teacher Su a dish or two." Xu Yun volunteered plainly, "We'll make our specialty, ginseng orchid soup with lean meat!"

Su XiaoRan smiled and politely refused, "Tomorrow school starts, there are still many things to take care of. Wait a bit and there will be a chance, I definitely must try GuoGuo's daddy's skills."

"Since it's like that, then we won't disturb you." Upon hearing that she still had a bunch of things to do, Ruan QingShuang no longer insisted. "Then we will leave first. Thanks for the help today, Teacher Su."

"Doing what I should do." Su XiaoRan smiled widely, "This matter was personally ordered by Dong XiaoZhang, and Wan'er and I are good friends. Then I won't escort you any further, good bye."

As they were talking, several people already walked out of the office floor.

"Bye Teacher Su!" GuoGuo kissed the air. She was very certain, everyone in her year had to follow her, so of course she would need a good relationship.

"Byebye GuoGuo!" Su XiaoRan smiled, this child was really likable.

Several people already said their goodbyes to Su XiaoRan, and left the school. Xu Yun drove back to the panacea restaurant, GuoGuo enrolling in school was such a big event that they needed to celebrate – go back and make a few tasty dishes!

With a crunching sound, the Citroen cooly stopped at the panacea restaurant's entrance. However, the panacea restaurant was actually

completely empty. It was understandable that QiangZi and Xiao Fei and the others could've all went out to play, but Pang Gang promised them to work overtime to renovate. Why wasn't there a shadow of anyone?

"Too undedicated." GuoGuo got out from the back seat, and very unhappily shook her head.

Ruan QingShuang's face was completely puzzled. Pang Gang didn't seem like the type of person to speak dishonestly. How would this situation happen?

Xu Yun went inside the panacea restaurant. A spirit leveler for construction, an air pump, and a nail gun were all tossed about the restaurant, with a big stack of gypsum board, wooden pieces, and core boards. If Pang Gang had done half and then didn't want to do it anymore, he definitely wouldn't leave these things and just leave – these were all guys trying to make a living.

"Something bad happened." Qiu Yan said coolly, her keen senses picked up small details.

Xu Yun used his leg to kick wood fragments, the dark red on the fragments were clear bloodstains. Xu Yun's brow unconsciously pinched together, his gaze severely swept across the entire scene of the panacea restaurant – distinct blood splotches could be seen everywhere, clearly visible.

In the end, just what happened!

Could it be that the Four Wolves Gang still dared to retaliate!? Xu Yun's clenched fist squeezed tightly. Blue veins burst into view – this pack of sons of b*tches.

Ruan QingShuang's heart arose a chill. Those people really were the ones that they provoked. Only by relying on Qin Wan'er alone, how could she catch them all?

Xu Yun raised his head and looked up at the ceiling already beginning to take shape, and couldn't help being perplexed. This isn't right. If it was the Four Wolves Gang's people, then they should have smashed the shop

and smashed things inside the restaurant.

But now, inside the restaurant, goods weren't in the slightest bit damaged. Even including one half of the plaster wasn't damaged. Instead, not a shadow was seen.

This matter definitely had something else strange about it!

Qiu Yan and Xu Yun equally doubted this was the same problem. They both didn't say much to Ruan QingShuang. After all, they were afraid that she couldn't repeatedly endure overwhelming force.

"Xu Yun, you stay behind to look after them." Qiu Yan said indifferently, "I'll go out to take a look."

"Okay, be careful." Xu Yun also didn't stop this kind of investigation matter. He thought for a long time that criminals from Qiu Yan's Underworld would certainly be more experienced than himself. Besides, he right now still wanted to get lunch ready, "I'll first go cook, wait for us to eat together."

Qiu Yan nodded her head, not saying anymore, then she turned to leave.

"Xu Yun, I don't have an appetite." Ruan QingShuang then still couldn't go on eating. One wave hadn't leveled off, before another began rising. She really wanted to ask the Heavens, why wouldn't they let her live peacefully?

GuoGuo, especially thoughtful said, "Mommy, if you don't eat, GuoGuo also won't eat."

Ruan QingShuang not out of consideration for herself, but out of consideration for GuoGuo said, "Then mommy will eat, GuoGuo should also eat well."

"Good, today we'll make something refreshing." Xu Yun hoisted a big thumbs up towards GuoGuo, and afterwards he went into the kitchen. It was also lunch time – people should have the resolve of steel, and if one stops eating, hunger could cause them to lose their heads.

Chapter 39: The Blade Axe Crew's Harassment

At noon, a fully bearded young man stood at HeDong's airport exit. He couldn't have been more than thirty years old. His dark hair shone in the light, with a broad nose and a wide mouth – his face absolutely couldn't be considered handsome, but his two cold pupils were extremely stern, like a mechanical eyes they swept the four directions.

The bearded man was wearing a whole outfit of expensive name brands, keeping a low key as he passed through the crowd of people at the airport. Stepping neither hurried nor slow steps he paced around the airport. When he walked to the international flight zone, his stern brow twitched, and his gaze revealed a cold light sweeping over a completely inconspicuous trash bin.

If the Blue Ghost said both Leopard and Qin Hu, those two unreliable guys, flew to Western Europe and South America, he would completely believe it. But he definitely wouldn't believe that Gong You would go to Africa!

What would he go to Africa for? Did he have a fetish to go to looking for some primitive tribe to roll around in the sheets with some uncivilized girl?

The bearded man raised his hand and used his finger to comb his hair a bit, his face showing a hint of something like a smile. This ancient town of HeDong City actually had something interesting.

Though HeDong City wasn't big, it had several districts and a population of 3-4 million! Blue Ghost had him come here looking for a woman and a child, but it was indeed too troublesome for him. What he hated most was exactly things that made him grind his temper.

With Blue Ghost's decision of searching all over China for that woman and child, from the start he didn't support it. This was no different than looking for a needle in the ocean, but he was also very clear that he

couldn't change Blue Ghost's decision.

Since there was no way to convince Blue Ghost, then he took up the task to come to HeDong for a vacation. It was just looking for a person, of course he wouldn't personally have to act. For this kind of troublesome stuff it was better to have someone else do it.

Very quickly, the bearded man left the airport, and he hailed a taxi and got inside.

"Hello, looking at your outfit you aren't a local right? Where to?" HeDong taxi drivers were all especially enthusiastic.

"I'm looking for Ma PingHai, but I don't know where he is." The bearded man indifferently said. After finishing talking he randomly took out a few checks and threw them on the console table. "Take me to go look for him, and this bit of money is all yours."

The taxi driver's face completely turned white. He couldn't help dripping out beads of sweat on his forehead. He wanted to object, but couldn't bear to not take the money. "Then please sit well."

Would anyone in HeDong City not know of Ma PingHai? On the surface, he was a secretary of a subdistrict in North Shoulder District, but in reality he was one of three godfathers in HeDong City's thug world!

North Shoulder, Converging Spring, and North Corner, these three northern districts were under Ma PingHai's thumb. Many people privately rumored that when this Secretary Ma speaks, his words carry more weight than the municipal committee.

.....

Qiu Yan came back after about ten minutes. "Blood at the entrance disappeared. On the road there are tire prints of several cars."

Xu Yun mmh'd, it didn't seem that the situation was too simple. "First let's eat, after we eat I'll ask QiangZi."

GuoGuo didn't have so much on her mind. Once her stomach was hungry she could eat, and after she was full then she would have the

energy to handle trouble. Ruan QingShuang's appetite had decreased a lot. After quickly eating a few mouthfuls, she put down the chopsticks.

At the moment for the first time, QiangZi and Xiao Fei both with green-blue noses and swollen faces came to the panacea restaurant when Qiu Yan cleared the table.

"Yun-ge, the Blade Axe Gang came here to cause trouble!" Xiao Fei dispiritedly lamented, "We all got beaten up, and the renovation contractors are all in the hospital!"

Xu Yun scowled, was the Blade Axe Gang playing a prank?

They just took care of the Four Wolves Gang, and now there's the Blade Axe Gang. Were the gangs in HeDong City as plentiful as the stars? He glanced at QiangZi and asked, "What happened?"

QiangZi splashed a bottle of spring water he was carrying into his belly. Cursing a bit, he started to tell the details.

Just in the time Xu Yun left the panacea restaurant to do a little something, one of WenHui district's three major gangs, the Blade Axe Crew, came and caused trouble with a leader called Wei WeiMing. He was the younger cousin of the Blade Axe Crew's leader, Fan NanJie. His objective was clear: get renovation management fees from Pang Gang. He opened his mouth and said 20,000. If he didn't give it he would beat his workers!

Pang Gang had only just started the job, where would he go to give them 20,000? Of course he wouldn't give it to them, and without a word Wei WeiMing started attacking. 30+ gangsters against Pang Gang and his 7 or 8 workers started a brawl!

QiangZi and XiaoFei brought their buddies and wanted to help, and were also flattened. However, the injuries on the workers weren't too life-threatening. Those workers that didn't get their fingers smashed and broken by metal clubs, had their legs beaten by pipes – everyone would be bedridden for a month to recuperate their injuries.

After Wei WeiMing finished beating everyone and left, he left a

message: From now on if they wanted to do contract work, then they would have to give their boss daddy management fees, or forget about f*cken leaving!

This action was particularly venomous. To attack your workers, even if you still received work, you had no one that could work. And after 3 or 2 times, absolutely no workers would dare to work with you.

QiangZi and XiaoFei had just helped Pang Gang and his workers get to the hospital. Thinking that the panacea restaurant had no one guarding it, they immediately quickly rushed back.

“Blade Axe Crew?” Ruan QingShuang was at a loss. What happened to society’s public order? Why were there gangs everywhere?

“Fan NanJie’s Blade Axe Crew wasn’t one bit as weak as Wang ShunXi’s Four Wolves Gang. Wang ShunXi hung to his title as a dog-breeding specialist, but Fan NanJie was a complete and evil gangster!” QiangZi spat out a mouthful of saliva that still had a bit of blood, “Fan NanJie works with sediment transportation for work sites and has a partnership with concrete mixers. They both do a lot of construction work, and these few years they have earned a ton of income. There’s that new place that opened, the something Tropical Rainforest Bath Center.”

Xu Yun smiled slightly, “They do construction and open chicken brothels – very ferocious.”

QiangZi nodded angrily, with a bit of reluctance he said, “Fan NanJie has smooth wind and smooth waters in the gangster life. People of the streets all say that in the future he will be HeDong City’s fourth godfather!”

Xu Yun had absolutely no interest in Fan NanJie. He turned around and asked Xiao Fei, “How is your uncle?”

“He’s alright, he only wanted me to give you Yun-ge a message....he, he said sorry, his workers are all wounded. Renovating the panacea restaurant honestly can’t be done.” Xiao Fei was a sophomore drop-out student, and he couldn’t take much pressure. His face was full of frustration and loss.

Xu Yun tossed the Citroen's keys back to QiangZi. "Let's go, take me to the hospital to have a look. We agreed to renovate as quickly as possible and now he can't do it. That's not very nice."

Upon hearing this, Xiao Fei's expression was immediately confused. Standing up, he hastily explained, "Yun-ge, don't blame my little uncle! He didn't want this either, it's just that now the hospital bills of the workers is enough for him to take, just forgive him! Don't.....don't go, yeah?"

Xu Yun shook his head, "No."

"But....." Xiao Fei's mind was distressed, but because of Xu Yun's battle strength, he didn't dare to vent.

QiangZi abruptly grabbed Xiao Fei so he wouldn't say anymore, only that he himself also didn't quite understand. Yun-ge wasn't that type of unreasonable person. Why was he so serious about this situation?

"Shuang-jie, loan me 20,000 to use. When I come back I'll return it back to you." Xu Yun smiled widely.

Ruan QiangShuang understood Xu Yun's intent, nodding her head she went upstairs to get the money. GuoGuo certainly had a bit of distress, but she also didn't say anything. Borrowing was just borrowing right? She knew that Xu Yun could pay it back anyway.

At this time QiangZi and Xiao Fei suddenly understood Xu Yun's intent. Xiao Fei's two eyes reddened, wanting to cry.

Ruan QingShuang walked down the stairs and handed Xu Yun 30,000 Yuan in cash. "Take a little more, it's not a problem. With so many workers suffering injuries, it will certainly need money. If it's not enough, then give me a call."

"Sure." Xu Yun wasn't overly polite, and taking the money he urged QiangZi and Xiao Fei to seize the moment and take him there.

The three of them rode in the Citroen and like flowing smoke they whizzed straight to HeDong City's People's Hospital.

GuoGuo shrugged her shoulders, speaking for herself, "Ai, pops is really

an excessively good person. Why is he so kindhearted... making GuoGuo love you. Huuu, no wonder mommy wants to devote her whole heart.”

Ruan QingShuang heard and nearly collapsed, a seven years old child speaking of “love” was exactly what kind of concept? Anyways, Ruan QingShuang didn’t think GuoGuo’s tone wasn’t the kind adoration a child would have towards their father, with father-daughter love. In fact there was a bit....Ruan QingShuang really didn’t dare to think randomly!

Qiu Yan’s expression was as calm as a peaceful lake. She glanced at the pale Ruan QingShuang. This woman had a pure heart and pure elegance, perhaps only the good and honest Ruan QingShuang and the excessively kind Xu Yun together would be suited right?

Thinking of that Qiu Yan couldn’t help but be surprised – since when did she care about this kind of silly question!? Qiu Yan didn’t find out, from that day Xu Yun urgently saved her from that internal energy of the 7-Absolute palm, her originally proud and icy heart was smashed in a moment of male-female passion.

Rousseau once said, good and honest behavior made people’s souls become noble.

Today, Xu Yun and Ruan QingShuang were both typical good people. Not only were their souls becoming noble, even GuoGuo and Qiu Yan were being assimilated into overflowingly good people.

.....

QiangZi’s hands were also extremely incomparably skilled driving the little Citroen. Anyways this car was a counterfeit, and QiangZi didn’t care about toiling for someone else’s benefit – those that comply with traffic laws wouldn’t be called a thug.

As far as QiangZi for the most part undangerously breaking the road rules, Xu Yun was too lazy to care. But after QiangZi charged through a red stoplight, he slapped the back of his head, “If you wanna die go jump off a roof, don’t trouble other people on the road. From now on no more running a redlight!”

“Yessir, Yun-ge’s teaching is the best!” QiangZi smiled embarrassed.

The trio very quickly got to the People’s Hospital, and after getting out of the car they went straight to the orthopedic ward. According to what QiangZi said, that group of guys attacked viciously, and all seven of the workers had fractured bones – it was very serious.

A nurse came welcoming. Xu Yun had been injured before, and was immediately grabbed by someone. “Ah! How is it you!?”

“Huh?” Xu Yun looked back, a nurse with a hot body propped up her big white coat so fully, it had to be the one that night that helped him apply the medicine on his shoulder, the nurse Xu WenYa. “It’s you!”

“What’s wrong this time?” The little nurse Xu WenYa, since that one night, had been captivated by this determined man Xu Yun, a fierce person who had a gunshot wound but didn’t want anaesthetic. This was truly the first time she’d seen it.

Xu Yun didn’t have time to talk, “Several of my friends were injured. I’m going to the orthopedic ward. If I have time I’ll come back to chat.”

After speaking, Xu Yun continued to urge QiangZi and Xiao Fei to lead the way.

Seeing Xu Yun leaving in big strides, Xu WenYa held back her mouth and angrily stomped a step, “Don’t even have the effort to say a few words, really!”

This man who could still chat and joke after taking a gunshot wound was in Xu WenYa’s mind even more mysterious, and more and more made her helplessly unable to pull away. She really couldn’t understand this. Everyday going to work and always have young civil workers calling wanting to date her, all wondering if she was under some kind of bad influence – why would she be so interested towards the slovenly Xu Yun?

Chapter 40: Dangerous People

At QiangZi and Xiao Fei's lead, Xu Yun saw Pang Gang. The three people literally squeezed in the orthopedic ward with seven beds.

A room full of plaster-covered, beaten workers all had faces full of gloom. They didn't suffer by their own hand, but they had to consider the huge impact their injuries would have on their families. If they weren't working it meant there would be no income, and without income they would have no way to survive.

"Uncle, Yun-ge has come." Xiao Fei pushed open the door and entered.

Xu Yun and QiangZi followed immediately after, and directly stepped into the ward.

Pang Gang trembled, slowly got up and turned his body over. The corners of his eyes were red and swollen, his cheeks bruised. With his swollen lips shuddering he said, "Friend Xu Yun, I simply wronged you.....the work on the panacea restaurant, I really don't have the ability to do anymore."

QiangZi pulled over a chair and put it behind Xu Yun. Xu Yun wasn't overly polite and sat his butt down. "Pang-ge, I already heard the cause of it from QiangZi. Why would you give up when you hit some trouble? Then I misjudged you."

Upon hearing Xu Yun's words, the injured workers in the ward were all a bit angry. They had already been injured to this state, and he still came over looking for Pang-ge to do work. Even though this couldn't be said to be bullying, but this was simply too unsympathetic wasn't it?

"Hehe....." Pang Gang laughed hollowly, "It's not that I want to give it up. You can also see, my room is full of my brothers lying here."

Xu Yun pushed QiangZi with one hand, and dragged Xiao Fei in front of Pang Gang. "Don't you still have workers, or are you willing to let your nephew be a thug? I don't hope that they would waste their days away like this."

QiangZi and Xiao Fei were both stunned.

Pang Gang was finally understanding why Xu Yun came over.

“Yun-ge, we.....” QiangZi swallowed saliva. “We can do odd jobs, but to do renovation....isn’t this a bit of using people of little talent for a big job?”

Xu Yun laughed, and looked at QiangZi. “Is me having you learn Pang-ge’s craft a waste of a talent?”

“Of course not!” QiangZi didn’t dare say a second word. “Tomorrow I’ll tell all the fellas to group up with Pang-ge!”

Xu Yun took out the 30,000 bucks that he borrowed from Ruan QingShuang, and put it beside Pang Gang’s bed. “This money can be considered paying for the renovating fee in advance. Pang-ge, if you feel that the people I’ve found for you can work, then tomorrow take them to start working. With you guiding them, I don’t think they will work poorly.”

Pang Gang’s entire body froze, and the injured workers were also silent. Inside the entire ward it immediately became quiet.

Because before Xu Yun came, some nurses came urging Pang Gang to hurry up and pay for the hospitalization fees tomorrow.

Just for pieces of boards and plaster as well as a whole mess of expenses already exceeded 10,000 Yuan. Right now both of Pang Gang’s hands were empty of cash, and seven patients in one sickroom was already unfortunate for the hospital to deal with. Right now they hadn’t paid any money, so of course they wouldn’t get any politeness.

There wasn’t enough for the hospital fees, not to mention other costs. Putting the seven people together, how would they have 20 to 30,000 Yuan? The workers following him to do contract work were all the lowest of the low of society. This little foreman had lived through such hardship, of course his workers would have even less money.

Xu Yun suddenly showed up and brought money like some desperately needed coal during snow. To Pang Gang, this money was absolutely life-

saving money.

Even though Xu Yun had only got to know Pang Gang for just one day, but he very clearly knew the temperament of the kind of people like Pang Gang. If Pang Gang wasn't an honest person, doing contract work would make him a fortune, but because he was too honest, he drifted along with a touch of misery.

With such people, if you directly gave them money, they absolutely wouldn't want it! So Xu Yun thought of the excuse of paying for the renovations in advance. Like this he would take the money, and could also have him immediately start working – two birds with one stone.

Pang Gang thought for quite a while before he took the 30,000 Yuan. He raised his head and said to QiangZi and Xiao Fei, “At noon you guys both heard Wei WeiMing’s words. If I bring workers to work again, they will attack us. You’re not scared?”

“Not scared!” Of course Xiao Fei would stand up for his little uncle!

QiangZi scoffed, with a noble expression that would have preferred peace, “To come out thugging, who would be afraid of trouble? Pang-ge, forget about Wei WeiMing’s words, even if Fan NanJie said it personally, I’ll still take up this work! Why the hell are we afraid of him, he ain’t sh*t!”

After QiangZi had personally witnessed Xu Yun’s daring to crush the Four Wolves Gang, his own backbone had increased dozens of times!

“Pang-ge, you guys simply handle the renovation. For other things, let me take care of them.” Xu Yun’s smile was actually as tranquil and calm as before, just as though nothing had happened at all.

“Alright!” Once Pang Gang bit down, he didn’t fear anything. The hell with being afraid, at worst they would smash his arms and break his legs, worthy of taking Xu Yun’s 30,000 Yuan. “I’ll go pay the hospital fees. Let’s go directly go back and start working!!”

Even before his voice faded, Pang Gang went out of the ward and paid the money. The injured workers on the beds each threw grateful gazes at

Xu Yun. If it wasn't for his timely rain, who knows if right now they would have to start preparing to leave the hospital and recuperate at home.

"Boss Xu, thank you." A young little chief representative gratefully said.

"Me?" Xu Yun smiled his eyes squinty. "Don't think about me, the fees to tend your wounds wasn't paid by me, it was by your boss. I just paid in advance for the renovation."

The several people understood, but their faces were still grateful.

After Pang Gang paid the fees, he very quickly returned, and then directly followed Xu Yun and the others to return to the panacea restaurant. The renovation of the panacea restaurant resumed its normal course, only the workers changed to a group of part-time workers. QiangZi's little brothers hadn't ever done this kind of work, and each of them were very careful, fearful that they would mess it up.

.....

After rushing about for half an hour, the bearded man was taken by the taxi driver to HeDong City's north suburbs at Nine Cliffs Mountain.

The taxi driver pointed at a European style villa halfway up the mountain and said, "That's Secretary Ma's home, but if he's there or not, I'm not sure."

Secretary Ma? The bearded man again used his finger and combed his hair, and chuckled. Ma PingHai's title is really quite cool, 'Secretary'....hehehe.

The taxi driver fearfully trembled as he watched the bearded man get out, then quickly turned around preparing to leave Nine Cliffs Mountain. Years ago, Nine Cliffs Mountain was a great place to go hiking, but right now the whole mountain was owned by Ma PingHai, and turned into some vacation base. To enter the mountain was fifty Yuan!

Thinking of that, the taxi driver couldn't help but be suspicious of the identity of this stranger, and couldn't resist glancing at the rearview mirror.

Where'd he go?!

Just now the bearded guy just got out of the car, and in an instant he disappeared?!

The taxi driver rubbed his eyes, and turned around to look. Forget about a person, there wasn't even a shadow!

Was he dreaming?

But in the middle of the table there were actually several checks that were all genuine!

.....

The European-style villa was very impressive – the villa was surrounded by three meter tall stone walls and a four or five meter artistically wrought metal gate that was especially imposing. Between the villa and the metal gate was a carved marble pond. Inside of the pond, a huge amount of precious stones in the backdrop made an even more prominent charm.

The bearded man went in front of the gate. Inside of the gate, two bored looking guys in black t-shirts stood. Seeing somebody, they immediately watched alertly as they walked over, and with an impatient tone they asked, "What do you want?"

"Looking for someone." The bearded man said smiling.

The two black t-shirted guys' faces showed disdain, "This doesn't have the person you're looking for. Quickly get the hell out, don't be an eyesore at the entrance! Do you know whose place this is?"

The bearded man's smile vanished instantly, and he lightly said, "This isn't Ma PingHai's home?"

"You dared to f*cking say Secretary Ma's name!" The two black t-shirted younguns were agitated into a rage, and directly pushed open the metal gate and walked out.

Bang-!

In an instant, the two young guys directly hit the floor badly bruised and

beaten – they didn't even see the bearded man attack!

“This kind of useless guards – Ma PingHai, you really don't fear death.” The bearded man coldly laughed, and then walked to the villa in big strides.

.....

Time very quickly passed, and in the blink of an eye noon passed. QiangZi could already skillfully use a nail gun and an electric saw, and Xiao Fei learned how to calculate materials from just a ruler. Pang Gang really didn't think that these guys would have such innate talent, and the construction pace distantly exceeded his expectations.

Originally Ruan QingShuang wanted to wait and eat with Pang Gang and QiangZi and his friends, but Pang Gang said he was worried about the workers at the hospital and then left. QiangZi and Xiao Fei also followed slipping out. To eat every day with Yun-ge, they didn't have the nerve.

By the time Qin Wan'er listlessly returned to the panacea restaurant, the sky was already dark. A big table of people were waiting for her to eat.

“Wan'er-jiejie, why did you come back so late?” GuoGuo's hungry stomach had already deflated. Holding her pink little hands in protest, “Huuu, we were waiting for you to celebrate my success in enrolling.”

Ruan QingShuang also used the same puzzled expression, looking at Qin Wan'er. “What happened?”

Because Qin Wan'er had achieved consecutive achievements that shocked people everywhere, she had already been promoted to the eighth Sergeant 1st Class – from WenHui District's deputy director directly promoted into an Instructor, and into the dignified second-in-command! The next step was immediately to enter office in the city and become part of the leadership, how would she keep her overtime job?

Qin Wan'er said with a sighing tone, “The Bureau held a meeting because the Provincial Bureau sent down a secret document. It said that

there might be an S-ranked criminal that entered my city, but they couldn't connect the person to an identity. Further, they couldn't connect the person to any photos. They said everything was suspected, and they wanted us to take first class precautions.

No one noticed as Qin Wan'er spoke, but Qiu Yan's expression had already turned gloomy. She of course clearly understood the concept of S-ranked criminals! They absolutely were definitely 1st-tier elites!

She had obviously already let the three position-tracking chips respectively fly towards Western Europe, South America, and Africa! Why did Blue Ghost dispatch people here!?

"Damn, then you guys definitely have to stay alert – what kind of concept are S-rank criminals?" Xu Yun smiled with a grimace, out of the corner of his eyes he had long ago seen the deathly pale look on Qiu Yan's face.

Qin Wan'er had a dignified expression, and there wasn't half an intent to joke around as she looked at Qiu Yan, looking again at Xu Yun, "You still remember that Gos-hawk Gong You?"

"Of course." In his heart, Xu Yun flooded with that bitter meaning. Of course he was clear about what kind of concept S-rank criminals were, sheesh, that was absolutely an extremely fierce kind of existence.

Qin Wan'er said in a single sentence, "S-level criminals at the very least are three times as hard to deal with as Gos-hawk Gong You."

Xu Yun pretended to look surprised, but in his heart he had an agonized smile, saying,

'Qin Wan'er, oh Qin Wan'er, don't you also look down on S-rank criminals too much? Are three Gong You's worthy of much? I'm afraid 10 Gong You's aren't enough to hurt the shoes on an S-rank criminal. To become an S-rank criminal, they definitely must be a 1st-tier elite....'

Chapter 41: Underwear Isn't Appropriate?

Qin Wan'er's words brought huge pressure on Qiu Yan. After hearing this news, Qiu Yan was speechless. The 1st-tier elites under Blue Ghost, China's S-rank criminals – besides that person, who else could do that?

Wasn't the poisonous scorpion coming a little early.....

"What are you thinking about." Xu Yun held a cup of boiling water, and slowly walked down the stairs. "If they should come they will eventually come. Thinking too much has no use."

At the first floor, Qiu Yan's gaze looked out into the distance. Leopard found them because of Wang ShunXi of the Four Wolves Gang. If the Scorpion really came, then wouldn't he use the same way to find them?

The size of HeDong City's gangs wasn't considered a lot, but also wasn't considered few. Qiu Yan's gaze slowly became cold. Other than sweeping all of the thugging gangs nearby to their own use; only by doing this could it provide the largest defense against the Crimson Scorpion using the same method Leopard used to find her and GuoGuo.

Qiu Yan was very clear Crimson Scorpion and Leopard were definitely not at the same level. The type of 2nd-tier elite like Leopard stealthily groped around and still found them promptly. If Crimson Scorpion came by in the middle of night, then she fundamentally couldn't detect him in time.

Thinking it over, Qiu Yan's fists couldn't help but clench tightly. If she didn't want GuoGuo endangered, she must make preparations early.

"I'm going out for a bit." Qiu Yan slowly got up.

Xu Yun drew back the corners of his mouth in a smile. "If you're thinking of having a few thugs as eyes and ears, might as well go looking for QiangZi to help out. Even though he can't fight, but in terms of information he's well informed.

"I can do it by myself." Qiu Yan didn't take up Xu Yun's suggestion. She had her way of doing things, bringing along QiangZi wasn't convenient.

Qiu Yan got up and left. Xu Yun gently rubbed his temples a bit. To himself he said, “Sh’t, just what kind of person would it take to make the venerated Violent Fox unable to sit still? 1st-tier elite, the Underworld was too vast..... no wonder Millennium Feng was shuffled out. The enemies were seriously so strong that they needed exaggeration to describe them.”

Xu Yun knew asking himself was no use, unless Qiu Yan spoke up about it herself. But Qiu Yan’s character was just like that – she wouldn’t say anything. Ai, such a headache, there wasn’t a single person who was saved from worry here.

“Daddy, what did Qiu Yan-jiejie go to do?” GuoGuo held fifty Yuan in her hand as she came down the stairs. Her face was totally puzzled. “Lately I feel like something is wrong with Qiu Yan-jiejie. Daddy, when Qiu Yan-jiejie took off her clothes, you didn’t secretly touch her right?”

“What the F’ck!” Xu Yun sprayed out a mouthful of water, like hell he touched anything; who would dare to recklessly stroke the venerated Fox’s tail? He hadn’t lived long enough, and didn’t wanna die so early.

GuoGuo stretched out her hand and gave Xu Yun fifty Yuan, but after thinking it over she took it back. “Daddy, we’re out of shampoo. Mommy wants you to think of a way to settle it.”

“Oh..... I’ll go now.” Xu Yun didn’t think he would get the money out of the hands of that little money-grubber GuoGuo. He got up to go to a nearby supermarket and buy shampoo then came back.

GuoGuo already returned upstairs. Xu Yun held the shampoo and directly went upstairs.

After Xu Yun got upstairs, and without thinking much, he incidentally pushed open the bathroom door to put the shampoo inside. He didn’t think that there was someone already in the bathroom. On her whole body only wearing underwear, Qin Wan’er was showing off her good looks left and right in front of the mirror.

“Hah, very sexy.” Xu Yun dryly laughed.

“.....”

“Underwear isn’t appropriate?”

“.....”

Xu Yun saw that Qin Wan’er was in no frame of mind to notice his words, then he put the shampoo on the shelf. Afterwards calm and composed, he turned around and left. “In the future when you’re wearing so little remember to close the door.”

“Xu Yun! I’ll kill you!” Qin Wan’er roared, quickly putting on a coat over her body. “You don’t knock when you go to the bathroom!”

Xu Yun quickly hid in his room and closed the door. “How would I know you had such a serious exposure habit? Late in the night in the bathroom wearing so little and looking in the mirror, that’s a public area okay!”

Qin Wan’er obviously charged out of the bathroom. Ruan QingShuang and GuoGuo also heard it from their room and came out. GuoGuo had a face full of curiosity, “Wan’er-jiejie, what’s up? Was daddy peeping on you showering?”

Xu Yun heard from inside and called out, “GuoGuo, is godfather that kind of person? Even if I saw anything, godfather would openly look. There’s no need to peek on Qin Wan’er, tch, her body is plain.”

“QingShuang-jie, why do we let a man live here? So much is inconvenient!” Qin Wan’er really wanted to kill Xu Yun – that bastard taking small advantages and then showing off. “Let’s make him move out okay?”

“Qin Wan’er, being a good person, you first must pay heed to the order of arrival. If someone has to move out it should be you.” Upon hearing, Xu Yun opened the door.

GuoGuo sighed, with a face full of worry. “Quickly stop arguing. Wan’er-jiejie, letting daddy have a look won’t reduce you to a block of meat okay? GuoGuo gifting you that underwear was using his money. Having a look is only reasonable.”

What logic! Qin Wan’er’s expression changed, “Xu Yun paid for it? He bought it?”

“Mmmh.” GuoGuo nodded.

“Xu Yun, are you perverted!” Qin Wan’er suddenly directly ran away, raising her legs, slippers flew over. “How would you have the nerve to buy women’s underwear! I’ll tell you clearly, did you use my bra and do something dirty with it!”

What the hell!

Xu Yun quickly closed the door. He didn’t want slippers to hit his face.

Ruan QingShuang forced a smile. “Wan’er, don’t be mad. Xu Yun had good intentions. Um, he also gifted me one.”

“.....” Qin Wan’er had a face of cold sweat, mentally she said, ‘him giving it to you is as it should be; your daughter calls him daddy’. But of course she didn’t say these words out loud. Qin Wan’er knew what kind of character Ruan QingShuang was. Saying these kinds of words would definitely be awkward.

GuoGuo pulled Qin Wan’er back to her room, and with a face full of innocence said, “Wan’er-jiejie, 6000 Yuan for a pair of underwear. Who cares who gave it to you?”

“These words have some truth.....” Qin Wan’er thoughtfully nodded her head, she herself hadn’t worn such expensive clothing before. She hadn’t thought that the underwear she was wearing was worth so much. Forget it, in the face of RenMinBi*, she should just let Xu Yun go.

*Name of Chinese currency

Because tomorrow morning GuoGuo had to go to school, Ruan QingShuang urged GuoGuo to sleep early. Qin Wan’er also went to her room and collapsed headlong on her bed. After getting promoted there were many conferences. It was annoying to death....

.....

By the time Qiu Yan returned to the panacea restaurant, it was already late into the night but she still wasn’t in the least sleepy.

Xu Yun pushed open his door to go out, the corners of his mouth

showed a light smile. “Did you find out anything?”

“Nothing.” Qiu Yan didn’t say much.

“Perhaps those minor characters, unworthy of the big stage weren’t seen by that elite as good enough.” Xu Yun’s gaze revealed sternness. “Tomorrow wanna go ask around the Blade Axe Crew? Who knows if their boss might know a little something.”

Qiu Yan’s gaze was piercing, “I’ll go with you together.”

“No need, they’ll come to our doorstep themselves.” Xu Yun chuckled. “GuoGuo starts school tomorrow, it’s better if you send her off to school. If someone else goes to send her, even if I’m alright with it, you won’t be right?”

Qiu Yan only now thought of this, she nodded. Concisely and plainly she said, “Okay!”

“Your body has already eliminated that internal energy, and doesn’t need me to keep using the needles.” Xu Yun smiled his eyes squinty, “Remember to take the Powerful Pills once a day, after eating all of them you should be more or less healed.”

Qiu Yan couldn’t help but think of the incident yesterday night that Xu Yun, for the sake of saving her, saw her bare body. She had a wave of embarrassment in her heart. Nodding her head, she turned to return to her room.

Perhaps because it was the first day of school, GuoGuo got up especially early. After eating Xu Yun’s meticulously prepared breakfast, GuoGuo and two people, Ruan QingShuang and Qiu Yan escorted her to the school.

Xu Yun remained alone at the panacea restaurant. After more than ten minutes, Pang Gang, QiangZi, and the others came. Xu Yun skipped the formalities with them and they immediately started work!

Like this they began working. Xu Yun saw across on the corner of the street, 3 or 5 hoodlums getting into a black Santana and fleeing without a trace. He couldn’t restrain a moment of amusement – the messenger was

really very fast. It seems he wouldn't have to wait for him too long.

Half an hour later, several vehicles whizzed halting in front of the panacea restaurant entrance. From the cars rustled out nearly 30 people.

Pang Gang looked outside, and instantly his expression panicked – without shelter here he took action. To QiangZi and Xiao Fei he called out, “Run! You guys quickly run!”

Pang Gang was very clear about Wei WeiMing's objective coming here – to beat the cr*p out of his workers. Pang Gang didn't want anyone to get hurt. He'd rather himself be beaten crippled than to have others hurt!

But QiangZi and the others didn't run. Full of confidence, each of them put down what they working on, and the guys casually picked up something suitable to fight with.

With Yun-ge backing them why would they be afraid?

Wei WeiMing with a body of Adidas clothing had a dog-like manner and carelessly he walked to the front. Spitting phlegm in contempt he said, “Pang Gang, you started working again? Did you think it over? Hey, pay up 20,000 and I'll let you comfortably keep working and from now on you don't need to always be on edge.”

Pang Gang glanced at QiangZi several times, but QiangZi and the others still showed no signs of running.

“Wei WeiMing, I don't have money. Whatever you want to do charge over here.” With no other way, Pang Gang clenched his teeth and stepped outside the panacea restaurant in large strides. Alone, standing before the Blade Axe Crew's crowd of thugs and hoodlums, “They aren't my workers. Leave them alone.”

Wei WeiMing's two eyes were cold. “The one named Pang, it seems like you really don't want face when given face. Jie-ge said something and you treated it like a fart? Last time when you renovated at the waterfront district you didn't pay management fees. At the time your daddy didn't have time to care about you. Did you really think daddy couldn't come to get you?”

Pang Gang righteously raised his head looking up. “In the end they aren’t my workers. If you want to do anything then charge over to me!”

“Brothers!” Wei WeiMing’s gaze was fierce, the corners of his mouth showed a bit of a cruel smile. Then he ordered, “Today those doing work here, each one is considered a worker. Cut off three fingers from each! Make Pang’s workers see if our Blade Axe Crew eats flesh or eats greens – get ’em!”

With these words, twenty or thirty vicious tiger-like men took out the machetes and axes at their waists, each one’s eyes showing a fierce light!

QiangZi’s palms were wet with sweat. Just now he knew Yun-ge was nearby, but right now why couldn’t he even find his shadow?! Thinking of that, QiangZi’s head leaked a cold sweat. The Blade Axe Crew’s attacking thugs were all fierce tigers from the northeast. When they attacked they were notoriously ruthless!

“Pang Gang, aren’t you going to pay up? I’d like to see from now on who would dare to work with you!” Wei WeiMing laughed coldly, with a face of a petty little villain in power.

Pang Gang unexpectedly stood, majestically pure. Gritting his teeth tightly for what was coming, both knees thumped onto the ground kneeling!

QiangZi and the others were shocked speechless. Xiao Fei’s mouth was wide open. From when he was small till he grew up, his courageous, just, proud uncle... and today.....

Men have knees of gold!

“They really aren’t my people. I beg of you to let them go!” Pang Gang nearly cracked his teeth to spit out these few words. “I beg of you!”

Wei WeiMing saw this – he himself had tried several times to gnaw on this stiff-boned character, and now he unexpectedly knelt down. Inside he instantly felt a wave of abrupt pleasure, and he raised his head to laugh madly. “Hahaha, they aren’t your people? Alright, supposing someone admits to being the head, then I’ll fucken let you go. Hahaha, or else

today I'll chop them all!"

"Who is so bold to mess with big daddy's people?"

A bone-piercing, biting cold voice behind Wei WeiMing's body sounded out. Wei WeiMing's spine instantly completely flashed with a wave of chilliness, and he quickly turned around!

Chapter 42: The Elimination of Flaunting Evil Might

Xu Yun was holding a four-layered ice cream in his mouth and carrying a transparent plastic bag. Stepping with flip flops in a leisurely manner, he walked right past Wei WeiMing's big imposing figure, directly going to the panacea restaurant's entrance.

QiangZi was overjoyed as he gladly showed that his hopes were up, and quickly ran over to greet him. Xu Yun was their psychological pillar. Even if he just stood there and didn't move, then QiangZi and the others would have a base and feel confident; unlike before when they were fearful with their courage shaking.

"Today's hot, one for each person to lift your spirits. If there's extra then leave it for me." Xu Yun gave a bag of four four-layered ice creams to QiangZi, then stretched his hand out pulling the kneeling Pang Gang off the floor. A 150 lbs person was lifted up by his hand, glossing over the situation.

Pang Gang stood up, Xu Yun pushed him with a palm staggering several steps back. He frowned at Pang Gang and said, "If you want to work for me don't be lazy, whatever you need to do, do it. Don't waste time."

"Xu Yun.....you....." Pang Gang's words froze up for a moment, and couldn't say anything.

Wei WeiMing completely couldn't understand what just happened, but Xu Yun disdainfully disregarded him as beneath contempt dripping to the finest details – because this little punk from start to finish didn't even bother glancing over at him!

Although Wei WeiMing knew he didn't have much talent, but in the Blade Axe Crew everyone gave him face like a lord – after all the boss Fan NanJie was his older cousin! Nobody would dare to look down on him, much less completely disregard him as though he wasn't even a side dish on the table!

“You motherf’cker!” Wei WeiMing’s rage surged to his brain, and he loudly berated, “Do you know who I f’cking am?!”

Xu Yun seemed to suddenly notice that there were still people at the entrance. Indifferently he turned his head without concern, and lightly said, “Daddy doesn’t care who you are. Since you’ve come, then stay and do a day’s work for daddy. Consider it as compensation for the harmful loss of working time from yesterday.”

Wei WeiMing was absolutely pissed. This contractor foreman on the lowest rungs of society, wearing flip flops and a tank top actually dared to challenge him. “Today I will f’cking let you know what the King of Hell’s demons are like!”

Xu Yun was too lazy to bother with his nonsense. Throwing away the half-eaten ice cream in his hand, he turned around and grabbed Wei WeiMing’s collar. Then suddenly exerting strength, he instantly threw him. Wei WeiMing hadn’t even reacted, and his entire body was pulled high in the air. He only saw before him the sky turning and the earth circling; then he crashed headlong ruthlessly into the ground. Instantly it cracked his head with blood pouring all over his face!

“I was just looking for you, and you just happened to have delivered yourself to my door.” Xu Yun coldly laughed. His wrists again exerted force. In one heave he lifted the fallen, dazed Wei WeiMing, and sternly said, “You want management fees right? Then today I’ll give you plenty!”

While speaking Xu Yun gave a huge slap. That palm was followed by a violent wind, ruthlessly smacking on Wei WeiMing’s face. Wei WeiMing flew in two revolutions and fell heavily on his own black Toyota Highlander. With a crash, the front of the car was heavily smashed with a deep crater. On the previously polished, spotless windshield was splashed a streak of blood.

Wei WeiMing was like a dead dog lying on the car hood motionless, half-dead and roughly gasping big gasps of air.

Xu Yun did the series of actions all in one breath, as skillfully as a computer geek opening the D drive, rapidly finding big hidden files like in

a Japanese action movie!

Pang Gang's pupils suddenly shrunk, his jaw was shocked apart. He had never ever seen someone so skilled at fighting. When attacking he wasn't just vicious, but also very calculating. He knew how to attack without killing and without crippling. Pang Gang had been in the armed forces for 8 years, and hadn't seen such a powerful guy!

Wei WeiMing was vigorously laid down by him; he brought nearly 30 tiger-like big guys shaking from head to toe!

But after all, these guys were all wicked people who relied on their two fists to thug their days away. Even if their leader Wei WeiMing had been captured, all of them alike wouldn't just give up as a result. Instead each one elevated their alertness, and one after another they showed the lethal weapons in their hands!

Xu Yun wasn't one bit nervous. He still had a smile and looked at the nearly 30 thugs. Rubbing his fist in his palm sounded out a bone-crunching, cracking sound.

Thirty gangsters with harsh faces like a tiger's continuously stepped forward. A blast of fierce and tough flaming aura radiated out, gradually spreading out, so much so that it spread to the periphery of several family shops. The neighboring shop owners closed their doors one after another – the problem wasn't their concern, get up high to stay away!

Originally because Yun-ge put Wei WeiMing in his place, the cheering QiangZi and the others stopped with proud, swaggering expressions. One after another they silently gazed at the opposing side. Perhaps it was because the other side's hand axes were too sharp, QiangZi's adams apple couldn't help but tremble. In his heart he pinched out a sweat for Xu Yun.

"Hack them to death!" Even though this group of fierce tigers lost Wei WeiMing, they definitely had no shortage of gang leaders trying to boss people around. Led by someone's roar, they lifted up the hatchets in their hands and ferociously hacked at Xu Yun's left shoulder. In front of his sight this guy had a face with a cold smile, his calm demeanor made him

have an exceedingly bad feeling!

Pang Gang's body suddenly shook, this definitely wasn't the kind of calm a normal person in a thorny, dangerous situation ought to have. A person who hadn't experienced the border between life and death absolutely wouldn't have that kind of calm facing hacking axes!

Just at the instant that the axe was on the verge of hacking into his shoulder, Xu Yun suddenly cleverly used his leg. His toes were like snakes dashing out of a lair and ruthlessly struck the fierce guy's armpit of the hatchet-waving right hand in front of him. The axe instantly fell out of his hand, directly flying through the air!

Xu Yun suddenly shot out his hand and grabbed the high-flying axe. With a wrist flick, the axe settled like balanced waters. Perhaps throwing Wei WeiMing earlier wasn't satisfying enough. Using the axe in his hands and positioning towards the guy across him, Xu Yun fiercely swung at the guy holding his armpit in pain kneeling on the ground, like a mourning veil covering his head with a smack!

This guy stared blankly and didn't even scream out anything. He was roughly smashed to the ground by Xu Yun just like Wei WeiMing, his entire head was covered in blood – very brutal.

Just then among the tiger-like guys beside him, a 200 lbs plump guy angrily shouted, wanting to pounce on Xu Yun. Xu Yun didn't bother to dodge. Seizing the moment, he whipped his leg out. That plump guy's belly instantly felt a wave of pain tunneling to his heart and piercing his bones – a 200+ lbs body flew across, directly smashing into a bread-shaped van. The bread-shaped van turned like a disaster-stricken fish pond, the front windshield was shattered into pieces. That plump guy was smashed into the middle of the front windshield. Powerlessly struggling twice, he gave up on the idea of getting out.

Afterwards Xu Yun seized an attacker's hair at his side, viciously smashing his face on a wall with deft motions, not in the least as sloppy as dragging his feet through the mud.

.....

Wei WeiMing's gang of brutal tigers could be considered to have achieved Enlightenment. The little foreman in front of them wasn't your everyday tough guy. This was a freak that was long tired of playing the usual fighting punch-out. Perhaps in an international competition between spies, these skills would absolutely get first place!

This little foreman wearing flowery shorts and flip flops, in the group of Brutal Tigers thugs and gangsters' eyes was already limitless, approaching the level of a battle god. But this still couldn't make them stay their hands from brandishing their axes and machetes. If they didn't slash him, when they returned they would be berated to death by their boss.....

Xu Yun also wasn't an idiot that would be joyfully satisfied after smashing two people. He was very sure this crowd of people weren't the trash that hadn't had a fierce fight and hadn't seen blood before, so his attacks were decisively spicy, each move seeking to destroy an enemy.

Suddenly nearly 30 people tangled with Xu Yun together. Xu Yun wasn't the kind of godly person that with one move could sweepingly destroy 1000 troops. But with his quick and agile, phantom-like steps, like a butcher easily handles a knife, he easily slipped in between the horde of fierce people.

Very quickly, beside the entrance of the panacea restaurant they kneeled on the floor devastated, whining like geese.

"Brother, there's one more left." QiangZi divided an ice cream, then gave the remaining bar to Xu Yun.

Xu Yun took the last four-layered ice cream, laughing hehe. Tearing it open he took a bite, then replaced his smiling face for an unhappy one. "They wasted so much of ge's time, the ice cream is nearly all melted."

Pang Gang right now couldn't even laugh out loud – just who was Xu Yun!?

"If you can get up don't pretend, crawl up and start working." Xu Yun bit his beloved four-layered ice cream in big bites. Walking over to Wei WeiMing's side, and just like dragging a dead dog, he dragged him down

from the car. "If you don't get up and work, I can fix that with my foot."

Xu Yun finished and tossed Wei WeiMing on the ground, raising his foot he kicked out! Wei WeiMing's body flew upwards like a sandbag and crashed into the outer wall of the panacea restaurant. With a wah he spit out a mouthful of fresh blood, his eyeballs wanted to pop out. "You..... you....."

"What about me?" Xu Yun slowly walked in front of Wei WeiMing. "When I act, it's very heavy. My heart is like a mirror."

Upon hearing this, originally 7 or 8 brutal gangsters lying on the ground gritted their teeth to go on and got up. Who the hell would want another kick! Just now Xu Yun's lessons were just right, they completely lost the will to fight, but could still do work.

"Even though you won't be paid, but do it well. Ask Pang-ge for what you should do. If you want to be lazy, just try it." Xu Yun looked at Pang Gang, then to QiangZi he waved, "Help me be the supervisor!"

QiangZi's big smile was nearly pulled to his ears, "Yessir!"

Xu Yun slowly walked to Wei WeiMing's side. With a squinty smile he squatted down, "What's wrong, is that very comfortable? Still not ready to get to work?"

Wei WeiMing's two eyes showed an expression pale with panic, he quickly said, "Do you know who..... who my older cousin is?"

"I only know that I was willing to stomp and break your bones, I spared you by not using strength." Xu Yun's five fingers like steel bars pinched Wei WeiMing's face. "I'll ask you one more time, do you want to lay there or do you want to do hard labor?"

Wei WeiMing's voice trembled, but still stubbornly said, "My cousin is Fan NanJie, you..... if you don't want to die then let me go. I'm warning you, you'd better not recklessly come over!"

Xu Yun said in a tone, "You really are a boiled duck, your mouth is so hard."

After Pang Gang divided up work for Xu Yun's cruelly beaten gangsters, he lit a cigarette and walked over. His face was spread with a dull gloom. "Xu Yun, Fan NanJie is really not to be trifled with..... today what you did was simply a bit inconsiderate of the consequences."

"Heh Heh Heh, if you know that's good....." Wei WeiMing with a face full of bitterness glared at Pang Gang.

Xu Yun kicked Wei WeiMing's mouth, a mouthful of blood and a few teeth sprayed out. Right now he especially hated hearing this guy that wouldn't obey's voice.

Pang Gang frowned, and continued saying, "Brother, I advise you to go hiding for some time, for this matter, I'll bear it myself."

"Hahaha...." Xu Yun laughed brightly, and he shook his head. "No need."

The anxiousness in Pang Gang's heart turned to flame; he couldn't help but to clench his fists. "Fan NanJie isn't an ordinary gangster, he has support! His power in a short time is more deeply rooted than the Four Wolves Gang. Because up till now, the big shot of the three northern territories wants him to be in the southside's boss position!"

Xu Yun face still hung a faint smile, "That's a bit interesting, that is to say, if I take him out, WenHui district's entire southern area would be in peace and harmony?"

Pang Gang had just heard and his eyes nearly popped out, "Do you even know what you are saying?! What kind of joke is this.... do you want to become the enemy of all of the thugs in HeDong City?"

Xu Yun shrugged, and disagreeably said, "So what?"

This guy.... Pang Gang was completely subdued by Xu Yun's calmness. In his entire life, Xu Yun really was the most persistent force he had ever seen.

Chapter 43: Those Thoughts of GuoGuo's

Ruan QingShuang and Qiu Yan sent GuoGuo to school on time, and Qiu Yan insisted on waiting at the school until it was over. Ruan QingShuang was worried about the restaurant and came back alone. Xu Yun knew Qiu Yan wasn't assured of the school's bad surroundings. After all, yesterday Qin Wan'er brought some news that may be half-true, half false. Even if it couldn't be considered reliable, it was enough to make Qiu Yan stay alert for 3 or 5 days.

Ruan QingShuang entered the panacea restaurant. In her first glance, she saw the guys that Xu Yun beat up with blue-green, swollen faces. She quickly called out to QiangZi. "Little Qiang, what happened to these people?"

"They are Xu Yun's captured, able-bodied men." QiangZi grinned, and didn't explain anymore. "Yun-ge is upstairs, you can ask him."

Ruan QingShuang briskly went upstairs. With one glance she could tell those black and blue faced guys were thugs and she was really afraid Xu Yun again went and provoked someone. Meanwhile Xu Yun was in the middle of boiling a pot of tea, leisurely reading the newspaper.

Xu Yun found the newspaper was in Wei WeiMing's Honda Highlander, and he didn't even know which little printing company printed it. It was just some gossip news as useless as chicken skins and garlic peels. Some guy met a goddess on WeChat for some shady dealings and was scammed out of a ton of money, and stories of the like.

"Xu Yun, what happened to those people on the first floor?" Ruan QingShuang couldn't even take a drink of water and hastily asked.

Xu Yun saw that Ruan QingShuang had returned, and folded the newspaper. "Shuang-jie, yesterday it was exactly them that attacked Pang-ge and his contractor workers. All I did was an eye for an eye."

Ruan QingShuang was surprised. "They were the group of guys that attacked yesterday? Then why didn't you call the police and let Wan'er arrest them!"

“Nah, it wasn’t easy to get GuoGuo that call-the-police-happy kid to school. Don’t bother the police.” Xu Yun dryly said, “Even if Qin Wan’er brought people, it wouldn’t change what already happened yesterday. I would rather deal with it myself. At the very least, I could have these people stay as workers and make use of ’em.”

“But....” After all, Ruan QingShuang couldn’t think of a problem with Xu Yun’s idea.

Xu Yun shook his finger, pointing at three piles of money on the table top. “Don’t think too much, take the money on the table. Yesterday I borrowed from you, today I’m paying you back.”

Ruan QingShuang looked at the 30,000 Yuan on top of the table, and then asked concerned, “The workers in the hospital are okay right? Right now I can’t even use the money. If you have a use then take it first.”

Xu Yun smiled his eyes squinty, “The workers are alright. Right now there’s enough money. If you don’t need it, then store it. If I have a need for it, I’ll again call you.”

Anyways, this money was all found by Xu Yun in Wei WeiMing’s car, a total of 50,000. Using a newspaper to wrap around it in a neat package, after Xu Yun took 30,000 to give to Ruan QingShuang, he gave all of the remaining 20,000 to Pang Gang.

Pang Gang in the beginning said he didn’t want anything. After all they already paid pretty much all of the hospital fees, but afterwards he was simply unable to dissuade Xu Yun. He took the money, but he didn’t put a share of money in his own pocket, and he himself added 1000. Each of his seven workers would get 3000 Yuan to subsist on.

Pang Gang took the money and went to the hospital. QiangZi oversaw the group of Blade Axe Crew members working, while Xu Yun happily and leisurely sipped tea and read the newspaper. Right now the panacea restaurant wasn’t open for business and there was nothing for Ruan QingShuang to do, so she packed up the laundry and went to go wash it.

.....

The Bilingual International School was definitely an extravagant school ten times over, just look at the clothes the students wore in a class of Su XiaoRan's – Burberry, Ralph Lauren, Marc Jacobs – they were all wearing luxury branded children's clothing.

GuoGuo's tutu dress was obviously not as expensive as her classmates' clothing, but her qualities were far above the other wealthy kids. Within two lessons, she basically became as powerful as the local child empress.

On the first day Su XiaoRan tasted GuoGuo's formidable power. After chatting for a day, from the bottom of her heart she felt that the word 'cute' couldn't be used to describe this little child, this was a wicked one....

"Teacher Su, can I call you sister?" After class, GuoGuo ran over to Su XiaoRan's desk, and didn't have the slightest fear.

"If you also call Official Qin Wan'er sister, then you can call me jiejie too." Su XiaoRan was really fond of GuoGuo and her bursting geniusness. "But you can only call me that off-campus."

GuoGuo was completely astonished, "So Teacher Su knows Wan'er-jiejie?"

"Of course." Su XiaoRan smiled deeply, "Way more than just knowing, back in highschool the two of us were best friends that could eat out of the same bowl of instant noodles."

GuoGuo's eyes sparkled like she was full of worship, "You two have a great relationship, then in the future will you also marry the same husband?"

"Uhh...." Su XiaoRan's eyebrows scrunched, what kind of problem was this?

But GuoGuo gravely said, "Teacher Su, I want to have Wan'er-jiejie to be my little mom, and right now she even already lives with us."

After hearing all that, for half a day Su XiaoRan didn't quite understand what she meant. "GuoGuo, are you saying Qin Wan'er lives..... lives together with you?"

“Right, with me and mommy, and daddy, and Qiu Yan-jiejie all live together.” GuoGuo said proudly. “The panacea food my daddy makes is really good. Teacher Su, when are you going to go try it?”

Wait...Su XiaoRan was very confused.

Why would Qin Wan'er live with a whole group of other people? And being GuoGuo's little mama..... the more Su XiaoRan thought of it, the more dizzy she became. The relationships in this family were too complicated.

GuoGuo stroked her chin and said, “Since Teacher Su and Wan'er-jiejie are good friends, you can also become GuoGuo's little mommy.”

“Oh..... about that... that would.... I think I'll be GuoGuo's sister.” Su XiaoRan had already become aware that before her was a little imp.

But GuoGuo didn't think that. If Su XiaoRan could become her little mommy, then wouldn't she be able to rampage fearlessly in class? Then those stinky brats wearing luxury brands would definitely not dare to strut their might and prestige in front of her, and they would all submit before her command.

“But GuoGuo still thinks it's even better if you become my little mom.” GuoGuo was very persistent. “In fact, my daddy is a really good person.”

A moment of soothing music sounded out – Su XiaoRan captured the chance for a big escape. Luckily the bell for class to start sounded out, she need not stay entangled with this problem. “GuoGuo, quickly go to class, keep going for one more class and school will be over.”

Seeing GuoGuo bounce and hop as she left, Su XiaoRan exhaled a sigh of relief, she wanted to call Qin Wan'er and ask just what kind of situation this was! Such a cute little girl, why was her family so messed up?

Since Qin Wan'er was promoted to the police station's instructor position, she no longer needed to trouble herself with a whole bunch of small matters. Ordinary police departments didn't need her rushing about.

Her everyday main responsibility was to assign summarized missions down the chain of command, and then everyday, make a report to the bureau. Besides many more headache-inducing meetings, everything else was pretty good.

Su XiaoRan's phone call made Qin Wan'er's mood improve hugely, "Teacher Su, why would you suddenly think of me?"

"You're not thinking of me, then am I forbidden from thinking about you?" Su XiaoRan snorted. "Comrade Qin Wan'er, I have something that I urgently need to warn you about. You need to take note of your lifestyle problem. Right now it seems like you're under suspicion for destroying another person's family. I want to seriously say to you, stop before you go too far!"

Qin Wan'er really wanted to stretch out her fist, go over and knock on Su XiaoRan's head. "What are you talking about? My lifestyle has problems? Did you get your head caught in a door?"

"Hey, if I didn't have evidence would I just wildly say something?" Su XiaoRan's tone turned seriously asked, "GuoGuo said you and her parents all live together, do you still not admit it?"

"What the hell!" Even though Qin Wan'er wasn't the quiet and gentle type, she definitely wasn't the easily angered type either. "Why would you believe everything a child says! Su XiaoRan, are you an idiot?"

Su XiaoRan scoffed, "You're the idiot. A child wouldn't trick someone."

"GuoGuo was picked up off the streets by QingShuang-jie, don't you know that? How can you be a teacher." Qin Wan'er didn't hold back her anger, and directly exposed GuoGuo's identity.

Following that, she even told Su XiaoRan details of the situation between Ruan QingShuang and GuoGuo, including the panacea restaurant coming across that bit of trouble – she didn't hide anything.

But Qin Wan'er didn't mention that her staying at the panacea restaurant was because she was interested in the mysterious Xu Yun, she only said she wanted to protect both Ruan QingShuang and GuoGuo.

Su XiaoRan heard and teared up. She pitied GuoGuo and admired Ruan QingShuang at the same time, and also became strongly curious about Xu Yun. Before in her eyes, Xu Yun was an improper father who drove a second-hand Citroen, and she didn't think that he actually willingly helped Ruan QingShuang and GuoGuo for free like the benevolent Comrade Lei Feng.

Ai, those who didn't find out about Xu Yun would forever not realize it. Free of charge? How could that be, GuoGuo promised this godfather to help him hook up with her mom!

.....

The renovation of the panacea restaurant progressed like a raging fire. Ruan QingShuang was upstairs washing clothes while Xu Yun went downstairs.

He used his toe and kicked Wei WeiMing like a pool of a mud. "You still haven't called for help? Sh't, ge is tired of waiting!"

Wei WeiMing really wanted to bite this insufferably arrogant bastard to death in front of him. "Your people took my phone!"

"Yun-ge, do you really want him to call for help?" QiangZi took out Wei WeiMing's cell phone and went in front of Xu Yun. "Fan NanJie isn't like Wang ShunXi. Even though he's young, his heart is cruel and ruthless. If you really want to let him call for rescue troops, Fan NanJie will really bring hundreds of people to cause trouble...."

After getting over the joy of stomping on people, QiangZi realized the terrifying consequences of messing with Fan NanJie.

"Then what do you think we should do?" Xu Yun narrowed his eyes, in his heart he already had an idea.

For a while QiangZi didn't say one, two, or three. He really didn't know how to deal with the aftermath of this. Did they really have to wait for Fan NanJie to come for revenge? According to the style of that vicious man Fan NanJie, he absolutely wouldn't be like the Four Wolves Gang and wreck the shop, he definitely would wreck the people!

Wei WeiMing saw the struggling expression on QiangZi's face, and coldly laughed, "Now that you know to be afraid, it's already too late.... my older cousin....."

Bang!

Xu Yun had no interest in listening to him continue blabbering on... grabbing Wei WeiMing's face, a sudden force bashed the back of his head on the wall. Wei WeiMing vision went black, and he completely became unconscious of everything.

"Since it's like that, then it would be better for me to strike first." Xu Yun touched his chin – right now wasn't Qiu Yan's plan to control all the surrounding thugs and gangsters? Then he would do her this little favor, directly seizing the Blade Axe Crew.

At the very least, with these people were under their control, GuoGuo and Qiu Yan would have another layer of safety, and Ruan QingShuang and the panacea restaurant would have far fewer troubles. What was there to lose?

"Yun-ge, what are you thinking about?" QiangZi swallowed some saliva.

"At night I want to invite a guest to the take a bath, and you're coming with me." Xu Yun laughed heh heh. "We're going to that Tropical Rainforest Bath Center."

Summer time and going to a bathing center to shower?

Insanity!

But why were there still so many bathing centers that didn't close shop in the summer? The answer was simple: it was a scam like hanging a sheep head, but selling dog's meat instead.

Chapter 44: South City's Three Tigers

With close to 30 working men working for free, the speed was quite fast. After a whole day, these thugs who originally suffered a beating didn't have the rude and incorrigible behavior from their former days. The whole day they didn't even have a drop of rice or water – that kind of stomach rumbling hunger was simply tortuous.

GuoGuo getting off school in the afternoon was still pretty early. The first day she went to school, for the whole day Qiu Yan secretly accompanied her, but of course GuoGuo didn't know about these things.

“Daddy, who are these unlucky ghosts?” GuoGuo returned to the panacea restaurant, and in a glance saw something wrong with these people.

“Yesterday they beat up the workers doing the renovation, and today they came to atone.” Xu Yun stooped down and picked up GuoGuo. In a good mood, he smiled and asked, “How was school today. Did you behave yourself? Did Teacher Su say anything about me?”

GuoGuo nodded seriously. “Of course, way more than behaved! I'll even help you hook up with Teacher Su.”

What the fudge!

Xu Yun really wanted to smash his head on the wall. He hadn't even hooked up with anyone yet, and already GuoGuo was setting up a porno?

“What are you going to do with these people?” Qiu Yan suddenly spoke up.

Xu Yun shook his head, “Still thinking about that. If I release them into the wind, I'm worried they'll report back... leaving them here, there simply isn't space.”

“I'll deal with it.” Once she finished speaking, Qiu Yan turned around and left to make several phone calls.

In less than half an hour, three cars came to the panacea restaurant entrance: a Land Rover Freelander, a Jeep Wrangler, and an Audi Q5 – all

of them were 400 or 500,000 off-road vehicles.

From the three cars came three rude and sturdy-looking thugs, but not one of them weren't completely reverent and respectful to Qiu Yan.

Xu Yun smiled his eyes squinty. He knew that last night Qiu Yan definitely wasn't wasting time. For GuoGuo's safety, she already started dipping her hand into the powers on the dark path in WenHui District and HeDong's South District, and it seems that her harvests weren't small.

"Oh my...." QiangZi was so shocked his chin was about to fall off. These guys that came, even though they weren't as infamous as the bosses of the Blade Axe Crew and the Four Wolves Gang, it definitely wasn't good to mess with them. "Kong Zhong, Lu Feng, Shan HongNing.... South City's Three Tigers, they have big roots in our city's South Second District"

The trio of them were collectively called the South City Three Tigers: Kong Zhong, Lu Feng and Shan HongNing. The three of them were not at all simple. During highschool, they were each the local bosses of their schools. After dropping out they didn't become idle: Kong Zhong led his brothers on the battlefield making buckets of cash every day, and Lu Feng seized the chance of the town demolishing and rebuilding and created a construction team. Shan HongNing's family was powerful and fairly rich, and opened hot pot restaurants in Hong Kong and Macao that were very profitable.

These three did business and could easily earn money, so of course they would become infected with darkness. This year was like that, under your leadership there weren't many comrades and weren't many people, why the f'ck were there still people trying to bully you! Since these three formed a gang, then they definitely had a few tricks in their sleeve.

Though Xu Yun didn't recognize these people, but just by the class of their vehicles he could conclude that at least they were stronger than QiangZi's gang by dozens of times.

Qiu Yan wasn't any good at talking with them, so she stretched out her hand and pointed at Xu Yun. "Whatever he says, is whatever you do."

After the order, Qiu Yan took GuoGuo upstairs.

GuoGuo was too lazy to care about this messy situation, carrying her little backpack with a deng deng deng she ran up the stairs. The whole day she didn't see her Ruan mama – in her heart she missed her, and she didn't know if her mother was also thinking of her.

Three nearly 1.8 meter tall gangsters had an expression of grievance. While they dared to be angry they didn't dare to say anything.

The three of them were considered good brothers. Several days ago, because at Lu Feng's construction site arose a problem, Kong Zhong and Shan HongNing both sent out many troops, so Lu Feng arranged a place to express his thanks. Before they even drank a few bottles of booze, Qiu Yan directly went into their room.

Shan HongNing at first thought this was Lu Feng's new chick, he cracked a smile and wanted to take some liberties with her. Before he even finished saying one word, one kick knocked him flying! Lu Feng and Kong Zhong were immediately enraged, and Qiu Yan suddenly flipped the table with one swish of her blade. The three of them each brought underlings that could fight ten at a time, and were fierce pieces of work. But instead within ten seconds, they were first knocked to the floor by Qiu Yan – each one with shallow blade imprints on their necks. If just a moment ago she used just a little more strength, right now the room would already be a field of corpses lying everywhere.

South City's Three Tigers were flabbergasted by the scene, they understood that they had just come across someone who was truly fierce.

One of Lu Feng's underlings took out a knife for a sneak attack. As he stabbed forward, Qiu Yan deceptively dodged; unarmed and in one maneuver, she took the advantage and twisted. That underling's arm snapped with a crack, and folded over becoming a 90 degree angle. He screamed like a pig getting slaughtered, immediately making the South City Three Tigers' hair crawl with tingles.

.....

Xu Yun smiled widely and watched the three tough guys as big shots of

the thug world, walk in front of him with faces restraining their grievances.

“Brother, tell us what the matter is.” Kong Zhong looked at Xu Yun up and down. Besides this punk being a little more handsome than him, everything else definitely couldn’t be compared to himself. But he put on a polite smile and said, “Yan-jie has told us that you should speak boldly about whatever issue you have.”

Shan HongNing saw Xu Yun; wrinkling his forehead, he obviously wasn’t like Kong Zhong, that smiling tiger. His brow showed a trace of impatience. “Say it, what do you want us to do? I’m still busy.”

Of the three of them, the one that most didn’t take Xu Yun seriously was Lu Feng. The one he feared was Qiu Yan, and not this unkempt punk in front of him. “Kid, what the hell are you smiling about? If it wasn’t for Yan-jie asking us, the f’ck I would come here....”

“What did you say? Clean out your mouth!” Upon hearing that, QiangZi exploded. Even though each of them were resoundingly more famous than him, but with Xu Yun’s support, he wasn’t afraid of anything.

“What the hell are you? You dare talk to me like that?” Lu Feng didn’t even bother to look at QiangZi. “Since when did a little baby chick pretend to have grown hard wings and try to bravado in front of me!

Kong Zhong lightly coughed as though trying to remind Lu Feng – Qiu Yan was just upstairs.

Shan HongNing patted Lu Feng’s shoulder, and whispered, “The task before us, let’s just get it over with....”

Yo, Xu Yun laughed, these guys are pretty funny – it seemed like they only served Qiu Yan. He really wanted to know just what Qiu Yan did to make them like that. But Qiu Yan was a typical warrior, who concerned herself with killing, not with burying. She simply didn’t have the desire to be a commander of the entire army, so Xu Yun decided to let them enlist under Shuang-jie.

“Hehe, if you have something to say, let’s discuss it. We all gotta do it

and it isn't easy for anyone." Kong Zhong smoothed things over. He took out a pack of Su Smokes from his pocket, and first gave Shan HongNing and Lu Feng one each, then brought them before Xu Yun and QiangZi.

Xu Yun pushed out his hand and refused, saying, "I don't want any."

QiangZi wasn't polite, he went over and took some – it was 2.5 Yuan for one!

Just as QiangZi was taking the cigarettes, Xu Yun pointed at him, and in front of these three rude and sturdy gangsters he took the opportunity and said, "Even though we gotta do what we gotta do and it isn't easy, from now on you guys will follow him."

The atmosphere became quiet in an instant – the fierce trio all had a lot of face in HeDong City's southern section, and they cast their gazes on this raving punk.

QiangZi was also dumbstruck, the lit cigarette fell on the floor. "Ge, you..... you want me to become a boss?"

Xu Yun stretched his hand out poking QiangZi's head, "My ass! Your boss is me, my boss is GuoGuo, and GuoGuo's boss is Shuang-jie, who are you calling boss?"

"Shuang-jie!" QiangZi nodded his head.

"Brother, we don't have time to play with you." The veins on Shan HongNing's neck were clearly boiling out, if it wasn't for the dread of that skillful woman who single-handedly took down four of his men, he would've already exploded long ago.

Lu Feng on the side had long been impatient, fortunately Kong Zhong pulled him back, and so he didn't do anything stupid.

Xu Yun didn't bullsh't them, since Qiu Yan made them into subordinates, then he also could be honest with them. Xu Yun waved his hand to QiangZi and said, "Take that grandson and his people out."

"Mmh!" QiangZi instantly ordered Xiao Fei to bring out those workers that had been working all day to come over and line up. He himself went

in and dragged Wei WeiMing out like a dead dog.

With a bang, Wei WeiMing was thrown by QiangZi in front of them.

Hesitantly, Wei WeiMing's puffy face was still covered in blood, so Lu Feng and Shan HongNing still couldn't recognize him for the longest time, until Kong Zhong yelled out, "Wei WeiMing?!"

Shan HongNing's face instantly turned white – this guy really had big balls to dare to beat Fan NanJie's people to such a state!

Lu Feng also went mute and turned pale – the whole time he hadn't treated this kid in front of him seriously, but right now it seemed he was very wrong. It was him that never took them seriously right? The Blade Axe Crew's Wei WeiMing wasn't even in his sight – did he beat him to death?

"The thing I want you to do is very simple: look for a place to lock up these people. Tomorrow morning send them over to continue doing work for me." Xu Yun smiled with his eyes squinted as he said it. Right now, in the eyes of Wei WeiMing, he was a devil. Even while smiling, he could absolutely make people feel dread.

Kong Zhong's adam's apple shook, and he swallowed some saliva. This guy..... actually wanted to have them help him imprison people from the Blade Axe Crew? Didn't this plainly want them to offend Fan NanJie? Fan NanJie had three other district bosses supporting him. To offend him, was no different than cutting their own paths off in the future!

Several times, Lu Feng wanted to ask this guy in front of him if he even knew what the height of the sky or the thickness of the earth meant, but in the end he still couldn't open his mouth.

At last, it was Shan HongNing who was first to be unable to resist saying something, "Do you know who you're offending?"

"What was he called?" Xu Yun really forgot, and turned his head to ask QiangZi.

QiangZi choked, every time that person's name was mentioned, his heart would always skip a beat. "Fan NanJie."

“Oh, right!” Xu Yun nodded, to Shan HongNing he said, “It’s just as your Qiang-ge said.”

Qiang-ge? Inside Lu Feng coldly laughed, “If you’re looking to die, I won’t stop you. But we won’t follow you! Is Fan NanJie someone you can piss off?”

“You mean, you’re not going to do what I asked you to?” Xu Yun’s eyes flashed with a shred of sternness, piercing killing intent suddenly exploded out from his body – just like a lightning bolt in the horizon ruthlessly smashing into Shan HongNing’s body!

Lu Feng was in complete awe of that killing aura’s effect, from the deepest recesses of his mind arose a bone-piercing chill. A tremendous fear made his entire person feel smashed into defeat. The person in front of him hadn’t even attacked, and just using his imposing manner had completely crushed him!

In the end, was he a human or a demon?

Lu Feng’s legs went jelly, and he practically couldn’t stand still. Just now, Xu Yun’s thick imposing aura completely crushed Shan HongNing’s weak heart, and also spread out beside him to Kong Zhong. The two of them could clearly feel a cold sweat oozing out on their foreheads – the back of their clothes were moistened quite a bit.

Qiu Yan slowly went down the stairs, and didn’t even glance at the three of them. From the fridge she took out a bottle of spring water, and slowly went upstairs. At the bottom corner of the stairs, an icy gaze bitterly swept over the three – from upstairs, of course she could hear the voices from below.

Kong Zhong and Shan HongNing finally could be said to have submitted. Who would’ve ever thought that a little panacea restaurant would actually have crouching tigers and hidden dragons?

“Yun-ge, from now on, whatever you say is how it goes!” Kong Zhong was first to make the right choice. “From now I, Kong Zhong will follow you. If there’s anything, please don’t hesitate to order it.”

Even though Shan HongNing was unwilling, but after Qiu Yan's cold gaze, his heart felt fear and had no choice but to obey. "Even through a mountain of blades or a sea of fire, as long as I can do it, I'll absolutely have no complaints."

"I willingly follow Yun-ge." Lu Feng had completely collapsed from that cold murderous intent, Xu Yun gave him an infinite sense of mystery.

Xu Yun grinned. "We all follow Shuang-jie's gang and eat from the same bowl, you don't need to be so polite."

Suddenly, the sound of steps came from the stairs.

GuoGuo stubbornly pulled the confused Ruan QingShuang to the staircase corner. With a proud expression that looked down on all living things she said, "Do you know who this is?"

Everyone stared with wide open eyes.

QiangZi cupped both hands and regarding her like the moon amidst the stars he said, "You're looking at QingShuang. This is Shuang-jie, from now on, our Big Sister!"

Ruan QingShuang's elegant brow knitted up, "Little Qiang, are you crazy? What are you saying!" Then she picked up GuoGuo. "Children shouldn't participate in affairs of adults, quickly let's go back to the room. You still haven't said what Teacher Su gave you for homework today!"

Chapter 45: Cleaning the South District's Forces

Kong Zhong, Lu Feng, and Shan HongNing were all shocked – this was their mighty Big Sister? A lady as beautiful as a goddess, and from head to toe she emitted a good, kind aura. Her entire person didn't have the slightest hint of killing malice!

“Alright, you guys quickly fulfill Yun-ge's orders, take all of these people away.” Right now, whatever QiangZi said, he was their superior. Of course he spoke with confidence.

“Mmm....” Even though they didn't know how to deal with the situation at the moment, but Kong Zhong and the others could only agree.

Getting off work and going to the panacea restaurant, Qin Wan'er stopped at the entrance for a while – just that up till now, no one paid her any attention. Hearing someone wanted to punish someone by themselves, Qin Wan'er finally couldn't stand it anymore.

“Who gave you guys the right to privately detain people?” Qin Wan'er slowly spoke up, and went into the panacea restaurant. Looking at Xu Yun with instigating eyes she said, “You know what police do, right?”

QiangZi stuck out his tongue, and quickly hid behind Xu Yun. Crap, why did this sister come again.....

The South City Tiger Trio heard a voice and suddenly turned their heads, and couldn't help but squeeze out a cold breath!

Holy crap! Isn't this HeDong City's police world's red hot star, Qin Wan'er? This violent lady cop single-handedly destroyed Wang ShunXi's Four Wolves Gang!

“Mhh?” Qin Wan'er's brow scrunched, these three were kind of familiar.

The South City Tiger Trio definitely had no few brushes with the police station. After an ordinary day's fighting or battling, they would each

personally go to the police station and place bail for their little brothers, and must look familiar to Qin Wan'er.

Not waiting for the South City Tiger Trio to open their mouths and say something, Qin Wan'er had a bit of an impression. "So the three of you came here looking for trouble huh, we've seen each other at the police station hmm?"

Kong Zhong quickly turned his face into a smile, before he spoke he already threw a sneaky glance at Xu Yun. "Officer Qin, we wouldn't dare. This..... this isn't us looking for trouble...."

"Yeah, yeah. Officer Qin, why would we dare to stir up trouble in your area?" Intentionally or not, Shan HongNing also looked at Xu Yun.

In the past, Lu Feng had suffered losses because of Qin Wan'er. Right now Qin Wan'er's prestige was running like a rolling boil. He stared blankly and didn't dare to say anything, but his goal was the same as the other two. They all re-directed Qin Wan'er's accusation to Xu Yun.

Xu Yun helplessly looked at Qin Wan'er. Her appearance wasn't any good news. Wei WeiMing and a whole gang of able-bodied workers might not be usable tomorrow. "Today you came back so early from work. Thinking of ge?"

Qin Wan'er glared at Xu Yun, "Like hell, what are you doing? What happened? Aren't you going to explain it to me?"

"They beat my workers, and today they came again to cause trouble. I can't just let that happen right?" Xu Yun pointed at the half-dead Wei WeiMing and the crowd of fierce, tiger-like big guys that had been beaten with bloody noses and swollen faces.

Qin Wan'er said through clenched teeth, "Do you absolutely have to do everything yourself? Why didn't you call the police?"

"I was afraid you were busy." Xu Yun's excuse was far too implausible.

Hearing that Qin Wan'er came back, GuoGuo again ran down the stairs. With her face shining, she ran into Qin Wan'er's arms. "Wan'er-jiejie, so you and Teacher Su know each other!"

Qin Wan'er was too lazy to care about Xu Yun, she stretched out her hand pinching GuoGuo's ear. "You little thing, what did you say with Su XiaoRan? Something about me and your father living together!"

The crowd instantly went mute – the South City Tiger Trio completely hadn't thought that before them, this man actually was so familiar with the violent lady cop Qin Wan'er. In the beginning they hadn't treated Xu Yun like squat, and right now thinking about it, they were really looking for death.

The three of them were completely shocked. No wonder there's that old saying to not judge someone based on appearances.

Xu Yun's back gave off a cold sweat. Damn, how was this little imp going to help him hook up with that beautiful teacher huh?!

Ruan QingShuang also heard the voice and went downstairs. With a tragic expression she looked at GuoGuo, really there was no way to rein her in!

"QingShuang-jie, today the bureau gave out bonuses. Dinner is on me. Whatever you wanna go eat, just say it!" Qin Wan'er saw Ruan QingShuang, and smiled widely, "I even set an appointment with GuoGuo's teacher. Everyone should sit together and get to know each other. I forgot to tell you, Teacher Su is my friend."

Ruan QingShuang was quite surprised by this bit of news, "Really? Then it should be my treat!"

"First I'll give the station a call." Qin Wan'er took out her cell and called WenHui District's police station, "Little Wu right? Bring a few people to the panacea restaurant. There's a few trouble-making thugs here.... mmm.... approximately, I'll guess.... uh, 30 people. Okay, then hurry up."

Xu Yun was in pain, were my workers going to be taken away just like that!

"Did you guys decide what you wanted to eat?" Qin Wan'er hung up her phone, and smiling, she looked at Ruan QingShuang and GuoGuo.

GuoGuo stroked her chin, racking her brains thinking. "Eat..... what's

good to eat....”

If before the South City Tiger Trio were shocked, right now they definitely were shaken such that not even a scrap was left!

Shuang-jie was truly their hard to imagine Big Sister – at her command wasn’t just Xu Yun and Qiu Yan, the type of valiant generals that could destroy a thousand troops in one swing, even the lady cop Qin Wan’er had become her little sister, and even invited her to dinner!

Shan HongNing suddenly had an idea, and cautiously said, “How about, you make do with my Hong Kong and Macao style hotpot restaurants and eat a bit?”

GuoGuo heard and both eyes shined, “Is there seafood? Fresh sashimi?”

“Yes, yes, yes! Whatever you want, they have what you want!” Shan HongNing rapidly nodded his head. This was a good chance, right now a few of his gangsters weren’t on good terms with Officer Qin, and it was a big opportunity to please his Big Sister.

“Right, go to that Little Shan’s place. Whatever we want to eat, we can eat.” Kong Zhong was very prudent, he knew that if he offended Shuang-jie, then he would be in deep sh’t. First forget about that mysterious Xu Yun just now, just Qiu Yan’s murderous aura that terrified people could make him follow them.

GuoGuo’s gaze slyly looked at this crowd of stranger’s faces. With one phrase she poked through Kong Zhong and Shan HongNing’s intent. “Do you guys want to accompany us? Why are you kissing butt? Are you saying that going to eat at the Hong Kong/Macao style hotpot restaurant doesn’t need money?”

“Of course!” Shan HongNing patted his chest, “Whatever you want to eat, you can eat. Shuang-jie, Officer Qin, from now on whenever you want to go eat it at the Hong Kong/Macao style hotpot, go as you please!”

“If I have the chance to hold a teapot and pour tea for Shuang-jie, then that is definitely my pleasure!” Kong Zhong’s face had a charming smile. “Shuang-jie, give a little face to my brothers yeah? Officer Qin, if you go

you will definitely grace my place!”

Ruan QingShuang was completely confused by this incomprehensible situation. On any ordinary day these guys were fierce tigers, but to her they actually lowered their heads and bowed... and also called her Shuang-jie.

“Alright, don’t follow and kiss ass!” Xu Yun waved his hand impatiently. “Since GuoGuo wants to eat hotpot, then whichever of you opened the restaurant seize the moment and set it up. We don’t need you to accompany us, because at night you have to come with me to do something.”

The South City Tiger Trio hesitated, and quickly regained a serious face. “Ge, whatever it is please give your orders!”

Qiu Yan came down the stairs, throwing a glance at the three of them. To Ruan QingShuang she said, “QingShuang-jie, from now on if you have any problems, simply tell them. They wouldn’t dare to not do it.”

“Um, what exactly does that mean?” Just as before, Ruan QingShuang was as confused as though she had a fog in her head.

Qin Wan’er stared at Qiu Yan with wide eyes, and then looked at Xu Yun. Did they want Ruan QingShuang to become this group of gangsters’ Big Sister Boss?! But she didn’t dare to recklessly say those words. She was afraid Ruan QingShuang wouldn’t be able to take it all in such a short time.

Very quickly, Little Wu from the police station brought people and took Wei WeiMing and the crowd of people away, and the panacea restaurant didn’t seem as stuffy anymore.

“What’s your name?” Xu Yun nodded to Shan HongNing.

Shan HongNing was promptly and happily humbled by the attention, “Yun-ge, you can just call me Little Shan, Shan HongNing.”

“Sure. Little Shan, take Shuang-jie and the others to go eat hotpot, and make arrangements. At night, bring some people and come back here.” Xu Yun didn’t bother with formalities. Anyways Qiu Yan had already

recruited them, so he should just give them orders.

Shan HongNing immediately enacted the order.

“Daddy you aren’t going?” GuoGuo’s face showed lament. “Teacher Su wants to go, why would you waste such a good chance?”

Sh’t! Even more he couldn’t go like this, who knows what GuoGuo might say during dinner that would make him speechless.

Xu Yun shook his head like a rattle-drum. “You guys eat well, eat all you can, enough for my share. Also, don’t say anything bad about me in front of your teacher.”

“Xu Yun, you really aren’t coming with us to go together?” Ruan QingShuang a bit disappointedly said.

“If I go it’ll be just like I’m blanching myself for eatin’.” Xu Yun secretly threw a glance at GuoGuo. “You guys go, I’ll go back to the hospital and check on Pang Gang’s workers. Just have the little one take you there.”

Hearing Xu Yun saying that, Ruan QingShuang said no more.

Qin Wan’er rolled her eyes, “Ai, if you’re not going, then you’re not going. Anyways, the treat is on me just this once, in the future there won’t be a chance.”

“Wan’er-jiejie, he already said we don’t need to pay money.” GuoGuo stretched out her hand and pointed at Shan HongNing.

Shan HongNing fiercely shook his head. The little child in front of him was his Big Sister and Xu Yun’s child, of course he even more couldn’t offend her. “YesYesYes, how would I be able to take money from Shuang-jie and Officer Qin going to eat? That they would go to my place to eat is already my pride, of course I can’t take money!”

This group of thugs.... Qin Wan’er helplessly shook her head, she really didn’t know just what Xu Yun and Qiu Yan had done to them, to actually make them so docile. It must be known that before, these three people hadn’t tried to get on anyone’s good side at the station like now.

“Then let’s go.” Qin Wan’er waved her hand, to not eat is do so in vain!

Shan HongNing immediately opened the door of his Audi Q5. “Shuang-jie, please. Yan-jie, please. Officer Qin, please please please.”

“Well?” GuoGuo gently asked.

Shan HongNing immediately stooped over and said, “Little beauty, please!”

Qiu Yan sat in the front seat. Ruan QingShuang and Qin Wan'er sat in back with GuoGuo sitting in the middle. The five of them very quickly departed, leaving the panacea restaurant and Xu Yun, QiangZi, Xiao Fei, as well as Kong Zhong and Lu Feng.

“Yun-ge, what do we need to do?” Lu Feng cautiously asked, “Do you need more men?”

Kong Zhong also copied, saying, “Yeah Yun-ge, if you need more hands my sandpit has dozens of men!”

Xu Yun smiled his eyes squinty, and in a low voice he had QiangZi, Xiao Fei and the several other brothers depart before he said to them, “Tonight you guys will come with me to go play at the Tropical Rainforest Bath Center.”

The Tropical Rainforest Bath Center?!

Kong Zhong and Lu Feng's faces turned blue, wasn't that Fan NanJie's domain? Just what did this Xu Yun want to do? Even if they wanted to do something to Fan NanJie, then they would need the ability to – just the few of them?

“Ge, if you want to go play.... I'll take you to an even better place, inside the girls are way more amazing than the Tropical Rainforest!” Kong Zhong said with a face of panic.

Xu Yun was speechless, “Ge is as handsome as a jade tree in the wind, and you think he needs hos?”

Lu Feng heard and his face changed color, “Of course you don't need them, it's just that.... ge, that bath center was opened by Fan NanJie.”

Xu Yun coldly laughed, his eyes narrowed into slits, and sternness

suddenly appeared. Of course he knew that was Fan NanJie's place, but Qiu Yan had already acted. Indeed, he needed to clean out and organize HeDong City's southern district's thug world a bit.

Chapter 46: A Turtle in a Jar

After Shan HongNing settled down Ruan QingShuang and the others, without delay he hurried back in front of the panacea restaurant, travel-worn and covered in dust. Before he left, he ordered the brothers under him to wait – once they were done with their meals and wanted to go, they were to immediately drive them home.

Very quickly, just as Xiao Fei brought Pang Gang rushing from the hospital back, Shan HongNing just happened to get out of his car.

Seeing the people together, Xu Yun smiled his eyes squinty. “What do you guys wanna eat? After eating we’ll go to take a bath.”

Kong Zhong and Lu Feng had ashen faces – their mentality was just a tipped over five-spice powder bottle, and they couldn’t say their own feelings.

“Ge, then it’s probably better to directly go to my place to eat.” Shan HongNing had a bit of doubt; he wanted to stay at his own hotpot restaurant and win favor from both Big Sister and the lady cop Miss Qin.

Xu Yun glared at him, “If I could go wouldn’t I have gone earlier? You think I’m trying to save you money? No nonsense. You opened a hotpot shop so you definitely must know where’s good to eat. Lead the way, let’s get in the car!”

On Xu Yun’s face was an impatient expression – instantly the South City Tiger Trio were as though they were on thin ice. They were all careful and didn’t dare to say anything carelessly again. After everyone got in the car, Shan HongNing led the way to an ecological park restaurant, that directly charged 300 Yuan a person. It had the highest standard of service, plus two bottles of the most expensive white liquor (Baijiu).

At the moment, Shan HongNing still didn’t know why they would go eat and then go take a bath, and was awfully puzzled. Once it was time to eat, he finally figured out Xu Yun’s so-called “bath” was to go to Fan NanJie’s Tropical Rainforest Bath Center, and he almost had a mental breakdown.

QiangZi completely understood how he was feeling when he figured it out, and said, “The Tropical Rainforest Bath Center is Fan NanJie’s blood and sweat. It’s said that for opening this bathing center, he spent a ton of money lobbying. Every night, he will go to the Bath Center’s fourth floor VIP rooms for leisure – anyways, to not play with your own girls is to waste them.”

“Stay focused.” Xu Yun knocked on the table.

“Uh....right!” QiangZi had embarrassment all over his face, and continued, “Inside Fan NanJie’s bathing center keeps not just a few fighters. On one hand, it’s to watch the girls, and secondly to guard against violent despotic customers. Third, is because he is very careful doing things. He knows that these few years he offended a lot of people, so there are bound to be a lot of guards.”

Xu Yun nodded. “Then going to the fourth floor isn’t so easy to accomplish.”

QiangZi scratched his head, “This..... the fourth floor is the place for high-class ladies. Only VIP card members can go up there, and at his side there are two fierce fighting brothers as bodyguards.”

“Of you three who has a card?” Xu Yun directly threw his gaze at the South City Tiger Trio, simply not even registering something about bodyguards or no bodyguards.

Kong Zhong and Lu Feng looked at each other, shaking their heads. Fan NanJie that evil-hearted piece of work – a one-time payment of 20,000 Yuan was needed to become a VIP member, and the price for those high-class girls was 1000 each time and insanely expensive. After all, HeDong wasn’t a big city like YanJing and JiangBei. The Tropical Rainforest wasn’t the kind of big place that was heavenly among mankind, and these kinds of prices were too nonsensical.

Shan HongNing saw everyone’s eyes turning to him, and with a bitter smile he said, “Me. I don’t have one either, I wanted to..... but it’s too expensive.”

“The three of you drive such nice cars, but aren’t even willing to get a

card to a bathing center? Damn, then you guys chip in and get me a card.” Xu Yun didn’t at all mind plundering the three for some improperly acquired funds.

Xu Yun had spoken, how would these three dare to not comply? Each of them nodded.

The group of them went to the bathing center. The South City’s Tiger Trio really gave Xu Yun the money to get a high-class VIP member card. Then all of them went in to take a bath – even though they said it was for bathing, in reality it was for wearing a bathrobe and wandering around inside. Very quickly Xu Yun found out the entire layout of the bathhouse center.

On the first floor was the Tropical Rainforest Bath Center’s hall and a few office rooms. Inside these office rooms sat the two in charge of the bathhouse and tens of thugs. Also, two madams – the so-called chicken chiefs.

The ground floor had just eight bathing areas and the decorations very much had the flavor of a tropical rainforest – the showerheads were shaped like elephants and in the middle of the pool was a big tree made of resin, without a bit of charm.

Up to the second floor was a big lounge for foot massages, and also 20+ smaller massage rooms. So-called ‘small healthcare’ was exactly at this level; some kind of Japanese style bone relaxer and Thai massages were all normal however.

At the third floor was the legendary healthcare center – the people who went all harbored crookedness. Speaking plainly, they came for prostitutes. The fourth floor was called the high-class member floor. Without that member’s card, entrance was forbidden, so they didn’t go inside to take a look.

Indeed, Xu Yun’s objective was nailed down – to use that bath center and slip people away looking for that secret door. Each floor in the west corner had a secret door. Behind the secret door was a hidden staircase, which directly led to the first floor’s west wall.

Since they found what they were looking for, Xu Yun no longer wasted any time.

“Shan HongNing, watch the front entrance for me. Lu Feng, I’ll leave the backdoor to you. Kong Zhong, you know where the direction of the west wall’s secret door is. You have no problem with that place right?” Xu Yun gave a squinty smile, “I’ll give you guys one hour. Go out and muster up some comrades. Secretly guard outside, and once it gets crazy in here, you don’t need to bother with the guests and the girls, or even his fighters or Fan NanJie. Don’t let anyone escape, got it?”

The three of them looked at him, and then at each other. None of them knew just what Xu Yun wanted to do, but they still nodded.

“Pang-ge, follow Shan HongNing. Xiao Fei, you follow Kong Zhong. QiangZi and Lu Feng will work together.” In the end, Xu Yun hadn’t assigned a supervisor. “The situation outside will depend on you guys. Whoever guards the door, if anyone escapes, then tell me.”

This phrase made the South City Tiger Trio sweat even more down their backs – it seems that Xu Yun still hadn’t entirely trusted them to that degree yet. But indeed, it hit a crucial point for the three – when they aren’t in front of Xu Yun, they themselves didn’t believe if they could be so obedient.

“Yun-ge, are you alright by yourself?” Even though QiangZi had already seen Xu Yun’s skills, but he still worried and had to ask.

Xu Yun smiled and pulled QiangZi to his side, in a low voice he said, “Do you know why I’m having you watch Lu Feng?”

QiangZi nodded his head, “He’s the most unservile.”

“You could say that.” Xu Yun said, “Ge wants this to be as easy as catching a turtle in a jar. All you guys need to do is to have them guard the doors. Even the customers can’t be allowed to leave.”

“Mmmh!” QiangZi nodded.

In the end, Xu Yun hadn’t ever seen Fan NanJie. The fourth floor had so many VIP rooms, and if he made a mistake and caused chaos, how would

he know if Fan NanJie would dress up as a guest and flee? Also, while the cops were still investigating, he needed to catch him while he was still banging in bed.

After finishing all the orders, Xu Yun went up the stairs by himself to use the expenditure. The others all went where they were supposed to – the South City Tiger Trio went outside of the bath center and started making phone calls, and QiangZi also called over his trusted brothers. The three squads separated into their places.

Xu Yun took the elevator straight to the bath center's fourth floor. Once the door opened it felt like the difference between the sky with the other floors!

"Hello, sir." A beautifully fresh and pure little sister, with her entire face in a smile watched the door. With an exceptionally professional bow towards Xu Yun, her hips underneath the short skirt suddenly flashed with a touch of white and the big V-neck blouse on her chest could be practically described as transparent; her chest inside very much compelled people.

Little sister, your clothes that don't cover your body are trying to provoke what?

Xu Yun flashed the high-class member card in his hand, "My first time here. I'm not really sure about how things are done, can you explain it to me?"

"Handsome, you really know how to joke." It completely wasn't because Xu Yun's flowery shorts and flip flops that the pure beauty little sister looked down on him, and she maintained her professional smile. "Please come over here, I'll carefully introduce you to the services and details."

This kind of woman wouldn't care if a man was handsome or not, and wouldn't care if a man had style or not. Their purpose was very clear – it was that high-class member's card in the guests' hands. Even if the person who had the card was broke, inside the card was a lot of money. For them, 30% commission was the most important thing. Only for those who came to this floor, the girls would think of every way to suck dry the

digits in those cards of those people.

On the fourth floor, aside from two neat and tidy male servers, all others were enchanting women with clothing that didn't cover their bodies. Once they saw Xu Yun all of them smiled delicately. Someone said to the pure-looking sister beside him, "Number 18 really has good luck. You've received such a handsome man... do you want to take sisters and play with both?"

The Number 18 sister looked at Xu Yun. Seeing that he wasn't interested, she waved her hand at the little sisters, "If the guest needs me to, I will naturally go looking for you."

Very quickly Xu Yun was taken to a massive luxurious room. Inside was a huge round bed that at a glance could handle three to five people rolling and boiling without a problem.

"Handsome, do I look suitable to you?" The pure-looking Number 18 sister pushed the door till it almost shut, and suddenly her graceful figure twirled.

Xu Yun clicked his tongue in praise – really with excitement. The girls here weren't like the wild chickens at BoWen Street. One look and there was quality – who knows if they might have university degrees, "Sure, just you."

Number 18 sister shut the door. "Then let's take it one by one, okay?"

"Right, did Fan NanJie come yet?" Xu Yun lay down the bed. "Your boss."

Number 18 sister paused, "You know Boss Fan?"

"Nope." Xu Yun nodded his head, and he shook the high-class member card in his hand, "Doesn't he come everyday? I just so happen to want to meet him. I spent so much money here, and am looking to chat with him over a cigarette."

Number 18 sister covered her mouth with a smile, "Handsome, you sure can joke. Of course Boss Fan isn't such a petty person, however, right now he still hasn't come yet. It should be in half an hour."

“Half an hour eh.” Xu Yun raised his head and looked at the room’s hanging clock. Right now was 8:30.

“Handsome, then let’s do whatever you like, okay?” The number 18 sister had a flirtatious smile, her two hands propped up her chest, “This is a free service for you, no charge.”

Holy Sh’t! Xu Yun said inside, this place sure was evil enough, the chest was charged separately?

Ai, looking at the number 18 sister that looked so pure, wasting away youthful years here like this – and without knowing whose parents this was the child of. If the family members knew, they would definitely be infuriated and deeply hurt.

Just at the moment the pure-looking sister pounced on Xu Yun’s body, Xu Yun hit her with a hand knife on her neck. Number 18 sister’s two eyes went dark, and her tremendous chest without support, directly pressed onto Xu Yun’s body.

Even though she was soft, but she really was heavy. Xu Yun got up and flipped the fresh and pure-looking sister over, and let out a deep breath. Half an hour, this was really hard to bear. If he didn’t knock out this temptress, he was really worried that it would be hard to control himself – fresh and pure was hard to protect against.

After all, Xu Yun wasn’t some perfect gentleman like Liu XiaHui [1]. With a handblade, he could knock this sister unconscious, but he did struggle distressed doing it inside, okay. If it wasn’t for that beauty in his own home, Xu Yun really didn’t know if he could resist this sexy temptation.

[tl: [1] = https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zhan_Huo]

Chapter 47: Uninvited Guest

Half an hour passed very quickly, and the whole time Xu Yun meditated, paying close attention to the sounds outside.

Finally, he heard several women call out soft greetings of, “Hello Boss Fan”.

This was followed by a man’s screeching duck voice cursing profanities, “Stubborn jackass! Sooner or later big daddy will deal with that little hoofed slut at the police station! Daring to catch my people, that piece of work doesn’t know how high heaven is or how thick the earth is!”

His tone wasn’t low, and Xu Yun’s expression turned icy cold. Of course he knew who this “hoofed slut at the police station” person was. It seemed that Wei WeiMing being arrested by Qin Wan’er very quickly passed to Fan NanJie’s ears.

“Jie-ge, was it because WeiMing was too careless? How would he offend that girl named Qin?” A woman’s voice sounded out like a sharp and ear-pricking kind of sound, just like a blade’s edge screeched out when scratching a table.

Fan NanJie said coldly, “I already told him many times, to dodge that one little hoofed slut named Qin. It’s impossible that he didn’t listen to my words. It seems that that slutty hoofed kid cut down the Four Wolves Gang and now has her eyes on my Blade Axe Crew....”

Hearing FanNanJie speaking like that, the woman couldn’t help but loosen a cold breath. “Jie-ge, then what should I do? Should we think of a way to get someone in the police bureau to bend the rules?

“No use.” Fan NanJie clenched his teeth a bit, “Because the Public Security Bureau Chief is exactly a person who isn’t persuaded by hard and soft tactics. Big daddy has sent so many gifts that have been refused. It isn’t as simple as we think.”

“Jie-ge, under the skies, there isn’t a leadership that won’t accept gifts, just like under the skies there isn’t a cat that won’t eat fish. It seems to

me that you haven't found the trick for it right?" That woman's laugh was both sinister and perverted. "How about you let me try?"

Fan NanJie scoffed and then cursed, "Get out. You slut, besides spreading your hips what other skills do you have? Hmph, it seems that today, big daddy will have to close the bath center for a few days, in case the cops wanna dig up something about me. This is the only place that they could find evidence to arrest and convict me."

"Convict? Hahaha, Jie-ge, this organization of yours is to have maidens sell their bodies – a huge crime. Some are underaged~" Hearing the woman's undulating voice, Xu Yun got goosebumps.

"Then let big daddy find out just what this 'underaged' tastes like!" Fan NanJie laughed depravedly for several bursts, then Xu Yun heard the banging sound of a closing door.

Xu Yun looked up at the clock. He gave the order to QiangZi and the South City Tiger Trio 50 minutes ago. They should have already prepared everything. Thinking of that, Xu Yun rubbed his fist into his palm and rolled his neck. Today, he would let Fan NanJie know what kind of people you could mess with, and what kind of people you couldn't f'ck with.

Xu Yun pushed open the door, and just by chance came across a passing server. The server hesitated for a second, "Please sir, do you have anything you need....."

He hadn't even finished speaking, and Xu Yun already pushed a palm at the server's brains into the wall, smashing him unconscious.

This movement was simply too agile. A few girls walking through the fourth floor hallway stopped and looked at Xu Yun with raised eyebrows.

Xu Yun lightly said, "Which room is Fan NanJie in?"

As the words dropped, the girls ran shrieking back to their own rooms. From a storeroom near the elevator crawled out two people: a big and robust guy, and a rude looking youth. It didn't seem like the two were some kind of good crop – on the faces of the two hung cold smiles, malevolently coming towards Xu Yun.

“You yelling out Jie-ge’s name?” The youth with the rude look coldly laughed. Suddenly flashing with a silver light, with a whoosh, a metal rod was in the youth’s hand! Without the slightest hesitation he fiercely swung the metal rod in his hand, ferociously smashing towards Xu Yun’s forehead!

Xu Yun slightly turned sideways to dodge, in one move while unarmed, he seized the edge of the rod and pulled it into his hands! Suddenly with a thud, Xu Yun used the snatched rod and like the pelting rain, smashed it on the head of that rude-looking youth. Blood from his forehead silently dripped down, and the rude-looking youth without a sound face-planted into the ground.

The other big, burly guy saw the situation and how would he just allow that? Suddenly he thrust his fist forward – his fist was followed by a fierce wind like the charge of 10,000 horses attacking!

Xu Yun carelessly threw the rod in his hand away, and lightly raised his hands for a block! The big, burly guy’s fist was stopped dead by a single hand of Xu Yun’s firmly gripping it – he couldn’t advance or retreat in the slightest! The big guy was insulted; raising his head to look, he just saw a person with a harmless smile looking at him.

Not waiting for this big guy’s reaction, Xu Yun’s fist amidst cold winds like irresistible thunder smashed his nose bone cracking. His whole face burst into a bloom, and his entire lip became an indistinct mess of blood and flesh. There was no way of knowing how many teeth he lost.

The doughty big guy covered his face and screamed as he fell back, and Xu Yun heartlessly kicked his chest. The big guy immediately felt a heavy pressure on his chest, and directly flew backwards five meters away – without so much as a sound, he fell unconscious.

Hiding behind a door and looking out through a crack, girls screamed one after another and with bangs, they shut the doors. The ones that had seen Xu Yun before were even more fearful and nervous. In their hearts, they felt they were lucky they weren’t number 18; who knew if she had already been brutally murdered?

Xu Yun walked straight to the store room packed with women. Knocking on the door he asked, "Which room is Fan NanJie's?"

Inside the girls' frightened and trembling voices sounded out, "408....."

.....

"What's that ruckus outside?" On the bed the alluring girl suddenly stopped, twisting around and frowning at the door – outside clearly people were fighting.

Fan NanJie underneath the woman had a face of disapproval and said, "Hmph, even if someone dared to come looking for me for trouble, Wu Fa and Wu Tian will definitely have them die at the entrance. Hahaha, you can rest assured and boldly work it, big daddy will pleasure you and you pleasure me too."

That spell of sounds had already calmed – Fan NanJie in his mind thought it definitely must be that Wu Fa and Wu Tian had already settled it. These brothers followed him after no little effort. From since he was little, Wu Fa was bigger and stronger than others and was thick-skinned and could take a beating. Even though Wu Tian wasn't as sturdy as his older brother, he was a ruthless and cruel man, and didn't hesitate to attack.

This was the reason why Fan NanJie had these brothers at his side: with them guarding the door, he could be at ease.

Bang-!

The woman under Fan NanJie hadn't even called out, and the door was kicked open.

A neither tall nor sturdy figure stood at the doorway. Wearing the bathing center's clothing for customers after bathing, he marched into the room wearing disposable slippers.

"You are Fan NanJie." Xu Yun merely glanced at that woman without a speck of clothing, and then rested his gaze on that vicious-looking fellow on the bed. His face was fierce-looking, with shoulders like a kite and jackal-like eyes. On his neck he had a palm-sized jade piece of GuanYin,

silvery and bright – it was probably worth a lot of money.

“You’re looking for me?” Fan NanJie’s eyelid twitched – apparently, he hadn’t at all expected that just now after the fighting sounds, the ones who fell would be Wu Fa and Wu Tian. Before him, this young guy looked like a complete stranger, without a speck of familiarity.

Without a drop of politeness, Xu Yun walked into the room, pulled over a chair and sat beside Fan NanJie’s bed.

Fan NanJie was indeed worthy of the other three areas’ bosses’ support for his young army. Even though he knew this uninvited guest was the one that dropped his two fierce generals outside, the color on his face still didn’t change and neither did his heart jump.

The woman on the bed couldn’t stand the guy sitting beside the bed looking at her riding on a man. Screaming, she wrapped herself up in a blanket and wanted to run outside, but how would Fan NanJie allow himself to be naked in front of a guy? With one pull that blanket around that woman was pulled to cover himself.

Just that naked, that woman ran out of the room – like she was crazy she screamed and ran to that room full of girls.

The two of them faced off. Even though Fan NanJie wasn’t even 30 yet, but in HeDong City, he had been living the thug life for more than 10 years, and could be considered to have seen big storms and quite a few powerful ones. But after a few seconds, Fan NanJie couldn’t take it anymore; on his forehead a bit of sweat was dripping out.

This young guy opponent was definitely no ordinary person – that piercing gaze and sharp imposing manner were something that Fan NanJie as a criminal hadn’t seen in ten years. Fan NanJie couldn’t resist speaking up, “Who are you?”

“Xu Yun.”

“Brother, my impression is that there shouldn’t be anything between us right? Where have I offended you?” Even though Fan NanJie’s face didn’t change color, but in his heart he had to admit he wasn’t willing to offend

the person in front of him.

Xu Yun put his feet up on Fan NanJie's bed. "Wei WeiMing is what to you?"

"He's..... my cousin." Fan NanJie's gaze focused, and with a look of amazement he looked at Xu Yun – he couldn't figure out how Wei WeiMing would piss off such a dangerous person!

"Then there's no mistake." Xu Yun reached his hand out, "Your little cousin beat up seven contract workers. Each person has lost an income of 30,000. Don't bullsh't me, quickly pay up."

Fan NanJie had internally exploded, why hadn't he heard Wei WeiMing ever mention this guy in front of him? But this little lion in front of him was opening his mouth up big time and simply had some disdain for him. "Brother, if my people had done something wrong, then I'll give you an apology, but this sum of money, isn't it a bit too high?"

Xu Yun laughed coldly, "Now the price is 50,000 per person."

"I'm giving you face. Are you treating me, Fan NanJie, as though you've forced me into fear?" Even though Fan NanJie was in his heart annoyed, he stubbornly swallowed it down to his stomach. He didn't know why, but he really didn't have the guts to turn hostile against the man in front of him.

Xu Yun didn't care about Fan NanJie, he smiled and made a phone call. "Done eating?"

Qin Wan'er and the others had just been driven back to the panacea restaurant by Shan HongNing's people, when she received Xu Yun's phone call. She couldn't help asking, "Where'd you go?"

"I'm at the Tropical Rainforest Bath Center, taking care of my health." Xu Yun pulled his lips back in a smile, "My initial estimate, there's over 100 girls here. Do you want to come over and check it out?"

Qin Wan'er immediately understood Xu Yun's meaning. "Wait for me!"

Xu Yun hung up the phone, and with a bright smile he looked at Fan

NanJie. “Do you know who I called?”

Fan NanJie gritted his teeth, but he kept stressing to himself over and over – if all the guests and girls could just smoothly scatter and leave, even if the police came it would be useless.

“Since you wanted hostilities, then don’t blame me....” Fan NanJie threw off the blanket. Reaching out, he grabbed an ashtray at the bedside and threw it at Xu Yun!

Xu Yun got up and before he even arose, he stretched out his hand and blocked the flying ashtray. Smiling amused, he looked at the naked escaping Fan NanJie. Afterwards, Xu Yun calmly and unhurriedly took out a wallet from Fan NanJie’s pants – there wasn’t a small amount of money, and he found a pair of keys for a BMW.

After Fan NanJie charged out of the room he shouted out, “Everybody get the f’ck out! Police are coming right now!”

After shouting out, Fan NanJie was the first to charge to the secret door’s stairs. He didn’t dare to take the elevator, just in case someone cut the electricity. Being trapped inside would really be like being held in a jar. With that yell, the entire bath center instantly descended into chaos. Cluttered steps rumbled on the hallways – the fourth floor’s affected the third floor, and the third floor affected the 2nd floor. Step by step, those rushing down startled beds full of pairs of ducks.

Xu Yun said to himself: “I said about 100 girls, but was that too few?”

Chapter 48: Address GuoGuo as Jie!

Xu Yun grabbed the car's keys and stuffed them in his pocket, then calmly and unhurriedly walked away from the room. All of the partially clothed customers and young ladies in the corridors rolled into a confused ball – apparently Fan NanJie's business here was still very good. No wonder he was in the mood to come play every day.

Run, you should exert all of your strength to run. Xu Yun was too lazy to pay attention to the crowd rushing down the stairs. The 3 doorways were all blocked by his people – he wanted to see how they could escape.

Seeing that no one dared to take the elevator, Xu Yun strutted himself to take the elevator. The way was smooth until he arrived at the basement level, where a room in the bathhouse stored clothing, and he changed his own clothing.

Because of Fan NanJie's roar, everywhere in the bathhouse was at once without people.

Who doesn't fear the police? In the summertime those that come to this kind of bathhouse, among them there isn't a single upright person. There were several customers that just ran in, and only putting on their pants, they ran out.

Xu Yun walked away from the bathroom to the first floor, into a large hall packed with people completely swarming the blocked doorway.

Shan HongNing grasping a mountain-splitting blade, unflinching like a guy on a big horse with a golden blade, was blocking the bath's main gate in the center. Behind him was Pang Gang and 50+ brothers with their heads held high, their chests out, and their hands holding steel pipes and iron rods – imposingly stern!

"Whoever the f'ck dares to come out of this doorway, yo daddy will cut that f'cker!" Shan HongNing raised the mountain-cutting blade in his hands. From head to toe he emitted a sliver of rude, unreasonable, and imposing manner. Who said that he only opened hotpot restaurants up in the city? When he started to cut people, he wasn't even 18 years old.

The 2 people in charge narrowed their eyes. They completely couldn't figure out the current situation or what exactly happened.

The crowd of customers was stunned. Who would have imagined that they would encounter such a situation where they would feel irritated without being able to express it? What is this situation? Heading over here to play and yet this was no fun! Upon arrival to the upper floors, it could still be heard that the police were coming. Why did, in a flash, this become a battle between gangs in the street life?

Originally the dozens of thugs that watched the bath center were all blocking the hall. But facing the roar of the 50+ thugs Shan HongNing brought, the whole time they didn't dare to recklessly go over. The leader among them menacingly said, "This is f'cken Jie-ge's place! You want your gang to die?"

Shan HongNing harshly said, "Big daddy doesn't give a f'ck who's place this is, today is the day Fan NanJie won't be able to leave if he wants to!"

Looking at this attitude, some clever young ladies already secretly slipped towards the back door. The thug guards of this place also one after another all started hinting to the customers to all go leave through the back!

But they knew that they also couldn't get through the back door. Lu Feng was the most fierce of the three, and close to 100 people guarded the back door. Every one of them carried a machete – beneath the street lights they glimmered with a cold light.

QiangZi didn't think that this guy could call on so many people. He admired Qiu Yan to the point of prostrating before her – such a fierce person as Lu Feng was like a grandson before Qiu Yan. Just what was Qiu Yan's background?

Lu Feng and his men blocked three floors inside and out. Even if he didn't say anything, the people who came to the back door all went soft. Who would dare to go out? How was that any different than going to die?

The secret door! That was the only path to escape!

But even if it was Fan NanJie, the secret door couldn't be used to escape.

"Jie-ge, I'm really sorry, I also have no way." Kong Zhong had a troubled smile. "If you want to go out, you should still use the the main entrance or the back door. Here, I don't dare to let you go."

Fan NanJie glared stubbornly at Kong Zhong. No one knew where he went to find a bathrobe to cover his body, and his tone bitterly said, "Fine. Kong Zhong, I, Fan NanJie have never meddled in your sandpit. Today, you rode over my head first? I'd like to see how many more days you can hop around – if yo daddy here isn't completely dead then your name isn't Fan!"

If someone said Kong Zhong wasn't worried, it would be a lie, but he feared Xu Yun and Qiu Yan even more. "Jie-ge, I already said I was forced without options. Don't hold a grudge against me, how about you go to the main entrance or the back door and ask Shan HongNing and Lu Feng if they dare to let you go?"

"You!" Fan NanJie gritted his teeth. He was itching to tear Kong Zhong apart!

"Get the hell out of here!" Xiao Fei beside Kong Zhong snatched an underling's machete, directly pointing it at Fan NanJie's face. Once he thought of this person forcing his little uncle to such straits, Xiao Fei's heart became reckless.

Fan NanJie's chin trembled several times, and without saying a word, he suppressed his breath and ran to the front entrance. "Mother f'cker, this is big daddy's domain! Yo daddy still doesn't f'cking believe he can't leave!"

He was getting ready to bring those dozens of fighters to directly charge Shan HongNing guarding the front entrance.

However, Xu Yun wouldn't give him the chance.

By the time Fan NanJie came to the big hall of the front entrance, the dozens of fighters were already scattered, lying on the ground; and Xu Yun as at the front desk impatiently tapping the table. The front desk's pretty receptionist was taking stack after stack of money out.

Shan HongNing watched the scene at the moment in all its genuineness – he had never seen such a crazy person. Dozens of tiger-like fighters before Xu Yun weren't even a fart. Xu Yun completely didn't treat them like anything, and with three punches and two kicks he settled all of them.

Even though Xu Yun's moves were simple, they carried the arrogance of an emperor – those fists smashing down were mangling flesh in punishment. Shan HongNing was truly glad of his choice – if he had become an enemy of this man in front of him, that would definitely be much more worse than dying by Qiu Yan.

“Is that it?” Xu Yun looked at the table's several hundred thousand Yuan, and a bit unhappily said.

The beautiful front desk receptionist's hips had gone soft long ago, “Today this is how much we made.....”

Fan NanJie's heart became a blaze. Seeing his own men on the floor, he stubbornly choked down his own pent up rage. “Brothers, being a person, sometimes you have to take a step back. The sea is wide and the sky is wide! Take the money, and today's matter I'll pretend none of it ever happened.”

Xu Yun saw Fan NanJie caught in a snag and coldly laughed, “Take a step back? But you as a person force people into desperate straits.”

Not waiting for Fan NanJie to open his mouth, Xu Yun said to Pang Gang at the front entrance, “Pang-ge, come over here. Take this money. Just treat it as the lost wages for the workers in the hospital. Though there isn't much, don't be mad. Right, inside there's still 20,000 to give to Little Shan and them to split. Just now it was them that pitched in paying for me.”

At this moment Fan NanJie finally realized after seeing Pang Gang; he finally understood why he would get screwed today! It's just that no matter what he thought, he didn't get it. Why would a poor little ghost from a shantytown like Pang Gang have such a fierce person to support him?

Pang Gang strode forward in big strides, and took the money Xu Yun gave him. “For your great kindness, I won’t thank you. From now on my good brother Yun, whatever problems you have let me do it. With just one word, I will throw in this Pang Gang’s life with no regrets!”

Xu Yun just cracked a smile, and then his cell in his pants started vibrating. He fished it out and saw a text from Qin Wan’er: ‘My people and I are here. When are you going to let your people go? Do you want me to catch them too?’

“Haha!” Xu Yun read and couldn’t help but to laugh. It seemed that Comrade Qin Wan’er already started to follow his tacit agreement and he waved his hand. “Brothers, you guys are all dismissed! Go back and get some red envelopes from your bosses! Little Shan, take Pang-ge and go!”

At the same time the sirens screeched – Shan HongNing was surprised, hurry up and get away! Yun-ge had already laid down the order, if they still didn’t escape and got caught than that was their own bad luck. He went to the front and grabbed Pang Gang and started fleeing!

Upon seeing this, Fan NanJie went into a panic, his two eyes lit up – taking advantage of the confusion he wanted to escape! But how would Xu Yun give the chance? His figure flashed and appeared in front of Fan NanJie.

“Running?” Xu Yun’s smile disappeared. Suddenly his arms shot out, blocking the scared sh’tless Fan NanJie. With a splendid knee strike, a terrifying force made Fan NanJie nearly puke up the dinner from last night!

A trapped beast will always fly into a rage, and Fan NanJie right now was just like a trapped beast. He knew that if he wanted to get away, then he must kill the guy in front of him.

His brains were already in chaos and Fan NanJie wildly wheeled his arms, an uppercut came with howling wind!

Of course Xu Yun anticipated and blocked Fan NanJie’s uppercut. Closely following, his own fist counterattacked on Fan NanJie’s face! Fan NanJie’s face was flowing with blood, and his entire body was just like a

swing flying backwards and smashed into the reception desk. The frightened, beautiful receptionist quickly covered her head and ducked.

“Useless.” Xu Yun brushed his hands off. Looking in the four directions, it seemed his own people had all fled the scene cleanly. Qin Wan’er bringing a whole troop of police appeared. Those disheveled, partially-clothed customers and girls had long ago been scared till their courage broke – each one covered their heads and squatted.

Xu Yun whistled to Qin Wan’er from far away, then stretched his hand out and pointed at Fan NanJie sprawled out on the floor. Not waiting for Qin Wan’er to hurry over, Xu Yun already turned towards the back door and left.

The back door and the secret door’s people had all withdrawn, only leaving Little Qiang and Xiao Fei at the back door waiting for Xu Yun.

“Ge, it was you that had Officer Qin come right?” QiangZi had a confused expression. “We can take care of it ourselves, why would you have the cops participate?”

“Silly, what we did was called revenge, but the cops coming changes that. Right now we’re helping the police to end a depraved nest.” Xu Yun smiled and from his pocket he took out BMW car keys and gave them to QiangZi. “Where’s Fan NanJie’s car?”

QiangZi and Xiao Fei looked at each other – oh my goodness, Yun-ge was too awesome! Even Fan NanJie’s car was looted? Very quickly QiangZi found Fan NanJie’s BMW 5 series sedan, and the three of them got in and directly disappeared without a shadow.

“Ge, how did you get this car?” QiangZi from when he was small had never driven such a good car. On the road, his expression was flying high.

Xu Yun directly knocked on his head, “You stupid, can you want this car? Look for a place and sell it at a low price. Anyways Fan NanJie is going to be sentenced for 3-5 years, and no one will investigate where his car has gone? If you want to drive it, that’s just looking for trouble.”

QiangZi nodded, Yun-ge’s words had a point. This car really couldn’t be

kept; but a top level car like a BMW 535, even if it was an abandoned, sketchy car, then could they sell it for 100,000 Yuan? Thinking of that, QiangZi's excited foot on the gas pedal stepped on it a little harder.

The South City Tiger Trio were exceptionally careful as they drove to the panacea restaurant. Shan HongNing parked the car in front without the slightest bit of conspicuousness, and described the scene to Kong Zhong and Lu Feng both. Upon hearing that Xu Yun could destroy Fan NanJie's dozens of attackers in seconds, they both had faces of skepticism.

Qiu Yan heard voices downstairs and came down. With a doubting face she asked, "Why did you guys come?"

The three of them looked at each other, "Yan-jie, we are waiting for Yun-ge."

Ruan QingShuang and GuoGuo couldn't keep suppressing their curiosity and came downstairs. "Xu Yun went out, why hasn't he returned yet?"

"Respects to Shuang-jie!" This was said with absolute respect, totally shocking Ruan QingShuang!

With exceptional pride GuoGuo said, "Greet your Guo sister!"

The three of them looked at one, and then looked at the other. For half a moment they didn't know if they should call out or not, but Kong Zhong decided to obey, and with a charming smile said, "Guo-jie!"

"GuoGuo, don't be mischievous!" Ruan QingShuang glared at GuoGuo. Afterwards, towards the 3 people asked, "What about Xu Yun?"

"Yun-ge should be back immediately." Shan HongNing carefully said, "Shuang-jie rest assured."

A titanium-colored BMW 5 Series creaked to a stop at the front door of the panacea restaurant. QiangZi rapidly got out of the car, and hurriedly opened the back door; Xu Yun got out of the car like an arrogant badass.

GuoGuo's two eyes shined brightly, "Wow, dad's really handsome!"

Chapter 49: A Bit of Chaos in HeDong

Ruan QingShuang and Qiu Yan watched completely stunned as Xu Yun got out from the car. They wanted to hear Xu Yun explain why he would call Qin Wan'er away, and right now he alone returned.

But Xu Yun didn't say anything to them, and patted the South City Tiger Trio's shoulders. "These few days, gather the scattered Blade Axe Crew and the Four Wolves Gang's members. Tell them that this a place that they can't mess with."

"Yes." Shan HongNing was the first to nod his head in promise. Originally Xu Yun was very mysterious in his mind, and today once he saw him fight he was even more completely impressed. There was also one detail about Xu Yun that moved him even more: Xu Yun gave the money back that the three of them spent for that 20,000 Yuan member's card. This was just, and didn't cheat people.

Kong Zhong glanced at Qiu Yan. This woman who was in his mind like a death god looked at Xu Yun unexpectedly with a hint of admiration. This was enough for him to clearly figure how where he should stand. "Yun-ge, then right now we should..."

"Go home." Xu Yun waved his hand.

Lu Feng looked at the renovation that had just started at the panacea restaurant, and to Xu Yun he said, "Ge, under me are no few workers, tomorrow I will have them come, leave this work to me, and I will definitely make it beautiful."

Xu Yun had a squinty smile, "I already have Pang Gang working on it. How can I change workers halfway? But if you find some experienced workers, I won't mind."

"That sounds better. In this one day of me banging in nails, I did it till my hands were sore." Little Qiang said with a wide smile.

"Tomorrow before you come see me, handle this car's situation." Xu Yun finally ordered Little Qiang. "Alright, everyone scatter."

Xu Yun gave the order. QiangZi naturally waited for everyone to scatter. Seeing QiangZi directly open all the doors of Fan NanJie's car, Lu Feng's attitude towards QiangZi changed a lot – after all, this was the favored person in Xu Yun's eyes.

“Qiang-ge, how about us brothers look for a place to go and drink?” Lu Feng offered.

Shan HongNing heard and also came crowding over. “Yeah Qiang-ge, from now on us brothers will be together for a long time. We should deepen our relationship.”

“Today won't work, I still have Yun-ge's orders to take care of.” QiangZi was a bit smug. Before these big players wouldn't even put his type of small-time gangster in their sight, but right now they were stooping and lowering their heads, refreshing!

Kong Zhong put his arm around QiangZi's shoulders, and with a face covered with a bright smile, “Qiang-ge, why won't you give the three of us some face? Gogogo, let's go to a seafood stand, it's one of my brother's shops. If we aren't drunk, we're not going home!”

“I really have something to do, I can't delay the thing Yun-ge ordered.” To be honest, QiangZi really wanted to go; thinking of the South City Tiger Trio toasting to him, he felt smug – but Xu Yun wanted him to sell the car and he didn't dare to delay.

“It's just the car business right? Qiang-ge, don't worry brother. I can just make a phone call, and have some of my buddies that trade shady cars from out of town come over – plus the price will definitely be higher than whoever you're going to look for!” Lu Feng patted his chest as he said it.

QiangZi hesitated, a bit puzzled. “Really?”

“He can earn anyone's money but wouldn't dare to earn Qiang-ge and Yun-ge's money!” Shan HongNing laughed brightly. “Let's go! Go to drink!”

.....

On the panacea restaurant's second floor, Xu Yun was also busy with something. With great difficulty, he explained what was happening to Ruan QingShuang about those several people.

At this point, Ruan QingShuang at last understood. Xu Yun really wanted her to be those gangsters' Big Sister.... my god, this world is crazy isn't it?

"My mommy is a big boss.... eh", GuoGuo had decided, "Teacher assigned this essay, and I wrote this." GuoGuo with great admiration looked at Ruan QingShuang. "Mommy, just be the boss, if the kids at school know my mommy is a Big Sister in the thug life, who would dare to cross me?"

Xu Yun looked at GuoGuo with a smile, "Today when you ate with Teacher Su, you didn't say anything bad about me right?"

"Nope, Teacher Su was asking about you – asking why you didn't go." GuoGuo's two eyes glimmered a bit, "Daddy, I can see it. Seems like Teacher Su is very interested in you. If you can get her, GuoGuo is okay with it. That way at school I have someone covering me."

Qiu Yan got up and lightly said, "GuoGuo, get to bed earlier." Then she herself turned and went to her room.

"I'll give the two of you space." GuoGuo, very sensibly, also went to her room.

Ruan QingShuang slowly raised her head, then looked at Xu Yun with suspicion and said, "Xu Yun, just now you weren't kidding around right?"

"Nope." Xu Yun said it very casually.

"How can I be a Big Sister in the criminal world, you.... you're making things difficult. Xu Yun, I don't want to be involved with the criminal world, I'm just an ordinary person!" As Ruan QingShuang said it, her whole body was a bit anxious. "I only want to peacefully sell a bit of panacea food, and simply do my own business well. I don't want to become a spurned and infamous person!"

Long ago, Xu Yun already knew Ruan QingShuang would have this kind

of reaction. With her kind of soft temperament, to have her become a Big Sister in the thug life was simply crazy. But Xu Yun felt that this kind of crazy idea may actually be a good thing.

“Do you still remember how we met?” Xu Yun lightly said, “I remember it very clearly. Even though you kept holding it in, but still, in the end you still couldn’t hold back your tears. When those people were harassing you, didn’t you feel wronged?”

Ruan QingShuang didn’t say anything; she very clearly remembered meeting Xu Yun that day.

Lu Bao brought gangsters from the Four Wolves Gang to get money. So many people were around but not a single one dared to help her say a few words of fairness. If it weren’t for Xu Yun coming out, she really didn’t know what could’ve happened..... if it was just herself she could still hold on, but she still had to take care of GuoGuo.

“But today who dares to treat you like that?” Xu Yun continued, saying, “QiangZi said, Shan HongNing, Kong Zhong, Lu Feng – not one of them is a good crop, with them protecting you, who would dare to harass you? I want you to be the boss not so that you can harass other people – it’s only in the hope that from now on, you won’t have that kind of rotten fish and shrimp harassing you.”

Even though saying this all seemed reasonable, but Ruan QingShuang still had no way of accepting herself as a Big Sister, “But I..... I don’t know how to talk to them.”

“Whatever you want them to do, just tell them. If you don’t want them to break the law and commit crimes, then tell them honestly from the bottom of your heart.” Xu Yun had a squinty smile, he knew in Ruan QingShuang’s heart there was much less conflict, “Who knows, maybe you can try to change these thugs.”

“Me?” Ruan QingShuang was shocked. Xu Yun was simply joking with her, for her to change these thugs? A joke around the world right?

Xu Yun nodded, “If you don’t try how would you know?”

Ruan QingShuang still shook her head sideways like a rattle drum. “Impossible, definitely impossible, how could I handle those thugs, I..... I can’t do it....”

“But don’t you still have me?” Xu Yun gave Ruan QingShuang a calming smile, and in Ruan QingShuang’s heart arose ripples. Seeing Xu Yun calmly smile with a cool expression, she finally found her confidence.

“I really can?” Ruan QingShuang said in a deep breath.

“Xu Yun smiled his eyes squinty, “Of course. I believe in you.”

Ruan QingShuang nipped her red lips as delicate as water, and looked at Xu Yun with ripples in her heart as she embarrassingly said, “But what can I lead them to do? How do I change them?”

“Shan HongNing has hotpot businesses, Lu Feng has a construction team, and Kong Zhong opened a sandpit. These are all decent things.” Xu Yun said, “Our inherited panacea recipes don’t exceed their businesses’ growth potential? Open a few stores, and franchise, open inside of a hotel – the things you can do are too many.”

Hearing Xu Yun’s words, Ruan QingShuang was stunned till she didn’t say a word. To be able to make her inherited recipes into a franchise and open a few stores, these were all things in Ruan QingShuang’s dreams that were buried in the deepest recesses of her heart – only they were dreams that she would occasionally think about and find laughable.

But when they were coming from Xu Yun’s mouth, they were so gentle and easy.

These dreams can really all be achieved? Ruan QingShuang didn’t dare to believe it. She stared at Xu Yun, and it boiled inside of her for a while and didn’t settle.

“A dream that people don’t find ridiculous is unworthy of being achieved.” Xu Yun smiled squintily.

Just a little more and Ruan QingShuang’s reddened eyes would’ve teared up.

A police car parked on the first floor's roadside. Qin Wan'er got off the car, and the police car drove off.

"Someone returned." Xu Yun smiled, "Shuang-jie, I'm tired, I'll go back to my room and sleep."

Ruan QingShuang's mind was brimming full of dreams that had already been awakened by Xu Yun, and mechanically she nodded. Was she really going to be those thugs' Big Sister? This problem had perhaps troubled her for several days now.

Qin Wan'er returned and directly went upstairs, seeing only Ruan QingShuang in the living room. "QingShuang-jie, where's Xu Yun?"

"Xu Yun, he was just here, eh.... seems like he went to sleep." Ruan QingShuang looked at the weary Qin Wan'er. "He phoned calling you over, why would you come back so late?"

Qin Wan'er looked at Xu Yun's room door. "Today our station uncovered the largest location for organized erotic activity in our city to the present day. It was Xu Yun that gave me the news. He came back first while I took those involved in the sex trade all to the station before coming back."

"Xu Yun?" Ruan QingShuang's entire face showed a complete lack of comprehension.

Qin Wan'er shrugged, "In just one or two phrases I can't say it clearly. I'll go shower first, tomorrow morning I have to go to the station. Tonight we already began to rush the trial."

Ruan QingShuang heard and quickly said, "Go sleep early, tomorrow morning do you want me to get up early to help make you something to eat?"

"Shuang-jie, you don't need to be so nice. I'll be embarrassed." Sometimes Qin Wan'er was very much like a little girl.

.....

Recently in HeDong City's criminal world, one boss after another suffered huge setbacks, making very many people anxious. WenHui

District and HongNan District were HeDong City's two southern districts, and big gangsters had been uprooted one after another, making great waves in the southern districts.

Of the three big gangs, two were already destroyed. The last one left, the Mighty Heroes Triad, was naturally very worried – but that woman Su YanQing had always done things low key. Seeing this kind of situation, they immediately dropped the flag and hid the war drums. She herself bought a ticket to Southeast Asia and flew to vacation.

Such a big shockwave spread through not just HeDong City's south, but also the east, west, and northern parts also caught a whiff of the flavor. No one dared to poke around, and each one was worried that this was the prelude of a heat wave against organized crime. To them, this wasn't any good news.

Because of the seizure of the Tropical Rainforest, HeDong City's several bath houses all closed up under the banner of renovation. There were no shortage of spring rivers of grief and gold dragons bathing in such supersized bath houses.

Chapter 50: An Ominous Premonition

The renovation of the panacea restaurant fundamentally didn't need Xu Yun to worry about it anymore. Lu Feng brought dozens of experienced workers directly to Pang Gang.

First thing in the morning, Lu Feng informed his foot soldiers and introduced them to QiangZi as the head. Yesterday they had already settled the discussion of the car – 150,000 Yuan since after all it was a stolen car without registration. Anymore and he wouldn't be able to sell it in another province.

After Xu Yun had agreed, QiangZi readily threw the footsoldiers the car keys. After driving the BMW for a hundred or so kilometers, driving his own Citroen again was like driving a tractor. All along the road QiangZi's brain was full of ideas to earn money and change his car.

Shan HongNing also wasn't idle – first thing in the morning he went to the panacea restaurant.

"I want to try an experiment at your hotpot restaurants. Take Shuang-jie's heirloom panacea recipes and put them on the menu. You go look for the chef." Xu Yun got straight to the point. "The earnings we'll split 30/70. You put in the work, and you get 70."

At first Shan HongNing had a bit of an ugly expression, but afterwards hearing about the 3/7 split, he instantly had no gloom. "No, no, Yun-ge, these secret recipes are Shuang-jie's, how can I dare to take 70%. I.....I..... 30% is fine."

People didn't not do things for themselves. In the beginning, Shan HongNing didn't think that Xu Yun would actually split money with him, and was thinking that they were borrowing his place to sell panacea dishes and so he was very worried. After all, he can't refuse. If he couldn't refuse, then he would still have to take up the cost of looking for a chef.

But Xu Yun had said to give him 70% – how could he not be pleased up to the heavens and happy down on earth? Once Shan HongNing was happy, he quickly took out ZhongHua cigarettes from his pocket and

handed it before Xu Yun.

“The chef isn’t free, don’t be stubborn. Seventy percent isn’t considered much – as long as you carefully make it, I guarantee it won’t be less than the income from hotpot.” Xu Yun then blocked Shan HongNing’s offered cigarettes. “If you agree, then right now I’ll go and talk it over with Shuang-jie.”

“Ge, 50/50, let’s do 50/50. How can it be like that? The panacea dishes are inherited by Shuang-jie’s ancestors. I’m just providing a place and some people... 70%..... is too much.” Shan HongNing didn’t just become a triad member – for him to talk like that was very slick. Knowing this situation, how much you get definitely has to pay attention to propriety.

If right now Xu Yun and Ruan QingShuang were ordinary people that begged him to put the panacea dishes on the menu in his hotpot restaurants, then at the very least he would want 80% – but Xu Yun wasn’t. Xu Yun wasn’t merely an ordinary person, but in fact a fierce and frightening person that had reduced him into a soldier.

At the moment, Shan NongNing was following Shuang-Jie and Yun-ge, with the intent to follow the tailwind of the current. From time to time he also needed to give Officer Qin some face, and for that it was required to have Shuang-jie and Yun-ge happy. The best method to make people happy was for them to have money. At the very least, Shan HongNing himself thought this way.

“50/50?” Xu Yun’s brow jumped, this guy was sensible, not bad.

“Yun-ge, if you think it’s suitable, then that’s how it’ll be. If I get more than Shuang-jie, then you can trash my face!” Shan HongNing had an ass-kissing smile. “The matters of the chef you don’t need to worry about. You also don’t need to worry about popularizing the food. Even if I don’t let people eat hotpot, I definitely will do my utmost to recommend Shuang-jie’s panacea dishes!”

Xu Yun smiled and nodded, saying, “Then we’ll do it like that. I’ll have Xiao Fei go to your side to coordinate this bit of work, no problems right?”

“Of course not, for Yun-ge to arrange help, I’m so happy I can’t take it.”

Shan HongNing saw Xu Yun smile, and in his mind it was like seeing the sun piercing the clouds. “Ge, I’ll pay Xiao Fei two..... uh, three thousand, okay?”

Dafuq! Big daddy’s salary is only one thousand! Xu Yun was completely defeated, all because he boarded GuoGuo’s pirate ship... that little money-grubber, damn!

.....

“Achoo! Achoo!” Just arriving at the school’s entrance, GuoGuo sneezed twice. She rubbed her little nose, and with exceptional discomfort, looked at the heavens.

Qiu Yan asked worriedly, “GuoGuo did you catch a cold? If you aren’t feeling well then ask your teacher if you can be sent home. Jiejie will take you home.”

GuoGuo deeply and mysteriously looked at the clouds floating by in the heavens, and then calmly said, “One thought, two curses, and three things to worry about. I sneezed twice, this means that someone is cursing about me..... hmph, it definitely must be that little fatty. I can’t forgive him!”

Qiu Yan’s brow scrunched – she completely couldn’t understand what GuoGuo was saying to herself.

“Qiu Yan-jiejie, go home.” GuoGuo waved her hand good-bye to Qiu Yan, then with a step and a hop she charged over to the building with the classrooms.

Qiu Yan watched GuoGuo until she disappeared, her soft gaze started to change slowly to icy cold.

Crimson Scorpion.... in the end did you come to HeDong City? Thinking of that Qiu Yan got a fierce headache – that elusive guy, if he really came then it was tricky enough.

Possessing the Violent Fox Lady title, Qiu Yan was wrapped up in the Underworld for many years, and came across very many opponents. But she had never crossed fists with Crimson Scorpion. She had fought against Blue Ghost, who was even more powerful than Crimson Scorpion.

That defeat during the battle between Qiu Yan and Blue Ghost doomed Millennium Feng to be cleaned out of Suzhou's Underworld.

That man was too terrifying. Qiu Yan didn't know if Blue Ghost had already broken through the bottleneck and became a true ultra elite. Even with her power as a 1st-tier elite, before Blue Ghost she could barely resist 10 moves!

Also during that fight, Qiu Yan was hit by the 7-Absolute Palm that nearly took her life. Now thinking of that, Qiu Yan still had some lingering fear. If she hadn't come across Xu Yun, then perhaps she would've died a few days ago. Even if she didn't die at Leopard's hands, and didn't die at Gong You and Qin Hu's hands, then she would have died from her internal injuries.

Blue Ghost wasn't someone that Qiu Yan could defeat, and Crimson Scorpion was Blue Ghost's first general for battle. Many people said it wasn't clear whether his or Blue Ghost's power was higher or lower. Obviously Qiu Yan knew that this statement was complete nonsense, because the Underworld mainly relied on strength to speak. If Crimson Scorpion really was even more powerful than Blue Ghost, then he wouldn't follow Blue Ghost.

However, even so, Qiu Yan was very certain that Crimson Scorpion's power was definitely that of a 1st-tier elite. He had to be at least 10 times more powerful than Gong You!

In the end the type of 2nd-tier elite like Gong You had achieved strengthening the 5 organs and strong blood and qi in the 6 bowels. Maintaining this for ten birthdays, all this meant was robust strength stacked in layers in his blood and meridians.

And Qiu Yan herself as a 1st class elite had already cleared all of her body's meridians by default – hundreds of layers of strength had become a strand of internal energy; her skills had reached the summit of her realm.

Apparently, among first-tier elites there were also orders of rank. Perhaps Crimson Scorpion was rank 6 or above, and Qiu Yan was very

clear that even if she used all their might, she could only barely fight a rank 5. And the current her, even if the internal energy of the 7-Absolute Palm had been eliminated by Xu Yun, and with the 9 Treasured Revival Pills, she was at the most at the level of 2nd or 3rd rank.

Then did she really have to rely on Xu Yun? In Qiu Yan's heart she felt a big knot. Even though she clearly understood that Xu Yun was definitely a 1st-tiered elite, but could he fight someone in the 6th rank and above?

Even if Xu Yun really had the power of a 6th-ranked and above, then could he really fight with Crimson Scorpion? After all, in the Underworld she had never heard of the name Xu Yun, and Crimson Scorpion's reputation shook the four directions as a fearsome person. If not, he wouldn't be wanted by the Chinese government as an S-rank criminal!

Qiu Yan was also a fearsome person in the Underworld – but besides the Underworld, she had never done anything beyond the legal frame, and so didn't have an arrest warrant out for her.

For a spell, dark clouds drifted overhead. Qiu Yan felt an especially ominous feeling in her heart.... this kind of feeling was very stifling.

“Qiu Yan?” Suddenly a voice like silver bells said, “Today did you come by yourself to drop off GuoGuo?”

Qiu Yan turned around and saw the professionally dressed Su XiaoRan. “Teacher Su.”

“Where's GuoGuo?” Su XiaoRan smiling brilliantly asked.

Qiu Yan looked towards the classroom building, “She already went inside, Teacher Su, I'm going to leave now.”

With a low voice, Qiu Yan turned around and left. She always felt very unsafe – if she hadn't thoroughly investigated the entire school in a loop, she wouldn't allow herself to relax.

“Qiu.....” Su XiaoRan still wanted to say something, but in the end she stopped. GuoGuo's personality was really lively, but her sister was instead really cold. When she was talking with her, Su XiaoRan could feel it.

Forget it, Su XiaoRan smiled widely and shook her head, then in big steps she went to the office floor. Another beautiful day was starting!

.....

The first grader's classroom was very lively with a crowd of people surrounding the back of the classroom to watch.

"You dead fatty, was it because you couldn't catch me that you secretly cursed me this morning?" said GuoGuo, with an unhappy expression. With a single hand on her waist, her other hand was pointing at a 100+ pound little boy in front of her.

That little fatty grunted heavily, and put down the hamburger in his hand, using the back of his hand to wipe his mouth. "Feng GuoGuo, do you know who my daddy is? If you don't promise to become my girlfriend, I'll tell my daddy!"

GuoGuo's expression disdained, and rolling her eyes she said, "I'm too lazy to know who your dad is. Do you know who my mommy is?"

That little fatty looked at GuoGuo up and down several times, "Who's your mom? Even if your mom is powerful, when she sees my dad she'll be scared. Feng GuoGuo, just be my girlfriend. From now on, I'll give you my hamburger to eat every day."

After he finished talking, the little fatty picked up the rest of the hamburger on his desk, and reluctantly gave it to GuoGuo.

With a look of disgust, GuoGuo said, "Awayawayaway, who wants to eat this junk food? Everyday all I eat are panacea dishes that my daddy personally makes – much better than your pooppy hamburger!"

"So your daddy is a chef that cooks? Ahahaha, GuoGuo, my dad is a big boss!" The little fatty proudly said.

Of course GuoGuo wouldn't accept that, raising an angry hand she pushed the little fatty, "If you say bad things about my daddy again then be careful that I might hit you!"

"You dare? If you hit me I'll tell Teacher Su!" The little fatty wasn't

afraid.

“Fine, I won’t hit you, I’ll have my mommy catch you and feed you to dogs. Hmph, dead fatty, my mommy is a Big Sister in the thug world, you’re dead for sure!” GuoGuo fiercely looked at the little fatty before her.

The little fatty’s entire body shivered, and his eyes actually reddened. With a wahhh he started crying, and like he was insane, he ran out of the classroom!

Just then Su XiaoRan came to the classroom; before she could even react she could only see the back of the little fatty. “Sun HaoRan! Where are you going? Class is about to start!”

Once GuoGuo saw that Su XiaoRan had arrived, she quickly stuck out her tongue. She threw a glance back at her surrounding companions and in a low voice she threatened, “No one is allowed to snitch!”

The crowd of companions were all shocked, who would dare? Feng GuoGuo just said her mom was a Big Sister in the thug world. Each of them easily sat in their own seats.

“GuoGuo, what’s wrong with Sun HaoRan?” Su XiaoRan looked puzzled as she walked into the classroom.

GuoGuo shrugged her shoulders, spreading out both hands, “Maybe he peed on himself, how would a girl know.....”

Su XiaoRan’s reaction to GuoGuo’s answer was obviously helpless – ai, kids these days, such a big kid was still wetting himself. “Alright, everyone sit down, we’re getting ready to start class.”

Chapter 51: On the Banks of the River, There Are Still Emotions

Once the panacea restaurant had the fighting strength that Lu Feng brought over, renovation progress speed could be said to be very fast. Ruan QingShuang looked at the interior, and she was happy to the bottom of her heart. She made tea upstairs and carried it over downstairs. This made the people working on the floor feel overwhelmed by favor from a superior. At the minimum, Lu Feng and Shan HongNing didn't dare to drink such blessed tea.

QiangZi took the BMW and sold it. He drove the Citroen and delivered 150,000 Yuan to Xu Yun's hands. Xu Yun had no opinion; he returned upstairs to put the money down.

"Shuang-jie, Little Shan especially wants to get panacea cuisine into his hot pot restaurants. You produce the recipes, he'll provide the manpower and the venue, splitting profit 50-50. What do you think?" Xu Yun's mood was pretty good – with a smile he left downstairs, just as he mentioned a particularly special affair normally.

Ruan QingShuang didn't dare to believe it. Yesterday, she still thought it was still a fantasy, and today Xu Yun directly let her stride out in such a large step, "Really?"

Shan HongNing hurried to the front, "That is a must, Shuang-jie, if you think that it is appropriate, then it would be better if we choose the launch day. Today we can settle the affair, and I'll immediately find someone to introduce several chefs. You can go with me to personally go select people!"

"You guys aren't joking around?" Ruan QingShuang's head was spinning a little.

"How would we still be joking around? Little Shan invites you to select chefs, go with him to accomplish it. On this side you can't help. Xu Yun waved as he said, "Take our restaurant's panacea recipes."

Shan HongNing exerted all of his strength to nod his head, "Yes, Shuang-jie, if you just bring the secret recipe cookbook, then the chefs can make the food according to your preferences. You just pick whoever."

At the moment, Ruan QingShuang could be said to have overcome the shame of letting Xu Yun support the wicked. Generally it would be hard for her to recruit cooks that made panacea cuisine.

"Go on." Xu Yun looked at Ruan QingShuang, raising an eyebrow.

For Ruan QingShuang the echoing in her brain started again – the words that yesterday Xu Yun said; go just go! If she wanted to change the current situation, she had to promote and develop panacea cuisine. "Then I'll go take a look, I'll let you handle this affair here."

Lu Feng's workers that were heaped inside came walking out, "Ge, you can also go, I'll attentively watch here."

Xu Yun shook his head, "You guys don't understand Shuang-jie. On Shuang-jie's personal matters, she doesn't wish for people to meddle in."

Ruan QingShuang's delicate body shook – Xu Yun reminded her, by letting her make the decision that she was the great Big Sister – whatever she says, is whatever happens, and no one was to say thoughtless remarks to her.

Shan HongNing heard these words, and thinking it over, hurriedly he ran over to start the car.

After the two people left, Lu Feng lit a smoke and walked over to Xu Yun's side. "Yun-ge, I think these floor tiles are pretty dated. How about we change them out at the same time? The carpenting was finished today, and there isn't much modeling work left."

"Change the floor tiles?" Xu Yun looked towards the ground at the polished bricks on the ground – indeed they were a bit old. "Is the cost considerable?"

Lu Feng grinned, although compared to Xu Yun he was older by at least 10 years, but then he was very gracious. "Yun-ge, what do I dare to do? Could this small amount of bricks still be used to spend money? I have a

brother that makes building materials, and brand name ceramic ones! With one word I can have him come over!"

"Okay, then tell him to do it." Xu Yun didn't stand on ceremony – if there were free stuffed pies, and you didn't eat them you were a fool.

"I'll get Kong Zhong to send 2 vehicles over. Let my workers and the construction yard make a little cement and carry it over. This isn't entirely a small matter." Lu Feng was indeed experienced in small building projects. These matters were arranged neatly and in order.

Xu Yun was too lazy to tax his brain, "I'll hand it all over to you, thanks for the trouble."

After making several phone calls, Lu Feng's facial expression was dark green. He went to Xu Yun's side and said, "Yun-ge, something bad happened to Kong Zhong in the sand pit."

Even though Xu Yun saw that Lu Feng's complexion turned entirely dark green and his looks changed, he was as before. With a calm and composed manner, he asked, "What happened?"

"At dawn, someone brought over a lot of thugs to smash up the sand pit. Kong Zhong is still inside." Lu Feng spoke and couldn't help but to readily swallow saliva, "Listening to his meaning, it seems like it was Fan NanJie's doing....."

Xu Yun became interested. Fan NanJie really wasn't simple, yesterday wasn't he arrested? Surprisingly, he could still strike in retaliation. Thinking about it, yesterday it was Kong Zhong that brought people to block the secret doorway. The first person that Fan NanJie wanted revenge against naturally was him.

"QiangZi, let's go. We'll both head over and take a look." Xu Yun said with an eye looking out the door – the little Citroen quietly waited at the door way. "What the, what happened to Fan NanJie's BMW? You can't allow ge to sit in this to go."

QiangZi's face was black-lined, "Ge, you had me deal with that car. I dealt with it at dawn and gave you all of the money, did you forget?"

Xu Yun clapped his head, "I didn't use my brains enough these past few days."

"Yun-ge, you're prepared to have just the two of you go?" Lu Feng doubted that he was the one that didn't use his brains enough. Although he also listened to Shan HongNing say that Xu Yun was really good at fighting, but listening to Kong Zhong's attitude, the opposing side had a lot of people that could fight – otherwise Kong Zhong wouldn't have suffered losses.

Xu Yun looked at Lu Feng, suddenly realizing, "Right, you have a car, you send me over. Jeep Wrangler, this car isn't bad at all, a man's big plaything."

"Yun-ge, don't joke around with me, it's a little hard to endure." Lu Feng said while rubbing the pit of his stomach. He wouldn't just foolishly go alone to follow after him. Granted that they were going to help Kong Zhong, then he would also want to bring 100+ brothers. "I called up some people."

"You think that it was a gang or triad that carried out revenge?" Xu Yun opened his eyes wide, glancing at him. "But I heard Qin Wan'er say that recently they are strictly investigating gangs and triads – so long as they dare to cause disorder, they will all be destroyed at the roots without exception."

Lu Feng had an expression full of surprise, "But, Yun-ge your affairs..... Officer Qin also looks after them?"

"She's not my wife, of course she looks after them." Xu Yun said while already striding towards the side of Lu Feng's Jeep Wrangler, "Go start the car."

Although in Lu Feng's heart he was 1,000,000 times unwilling, but nevertheless he grit his teeth, opened the door and got in the car. Go just go. At worst, it was just walking on a line of life and death in a circle. To put this kind of business in order, it wasn't like he didn't have any experience going through it before.

This car, compared to the city's other cars was far more wild to use

when off-roading. Not talking about its performance, even if it went on a gravel pit's muddy road, it would still certainly have traction!

Very quickly, Xu Yun could easily see Kong Zhong's sand pit, the scale wasn't small. But in the middle of the river, a capsized sand mining boat was a bit ugly – even the dredging boat had been smashed by people until it sank. These people were quite venomous, even though this boat wasn't something great, but the price was emphatically not cheap.

The surrounding areas around the sand pit came to a halt; there were several bread vans. Lu Feng's mind couldn't help but to perk up – the opposing side's number of people really wasn't small.

Noisy voices were sounding out, and Little Qiang was shocked, stretching his finger to indicate outward, “Ge! Look at that side!”

A crowd of ferocious big guys each gripping all kinds of guys in their hands fiercely smashed them on a sand washing machine. The group of workers under siege very quickly arrived! But that crowd still had no intent to stop, and each of them shifted their gaze to the other machines.

Finally Lu Feng also saw the battered bloody nose and swollen face of Kong Zhong. On the ground were 20+ of Kong Zhong's thugs. It could already be seen that Kong Zhong had given up.

“Hurry up and go over.” Xu Yun said indifferently, but inside the tranquil voice, QiangZi could hear a small amount of fury.

Yesterday Kong Zhong also hurried to help him so much, Xu Yun wasn't the kind of person that just used people. Today helping Kong Zhong – it could be said to be compensation to him for yesterday when he had helped block Fan NanJie. That is to say, if Xu Yun didn't order them to block the door, then today they wouldn't have come across this kind of trouble.

Lu Feng wavered, to go down and rush against this, what could it change? In his mind he was already making his own plans, contemplating how many brothers he would have to call over before they could have a chance to win.

But just at this time, Xu Yun refused with one hand pushing against Lu Feng's right knee. Lu Feng's right foot immediately and firmly pressed against the top of the gas pedal! Just listening to this vehicle's performance, it was like a King issuing like a roar of a flock of birds humming. Immediately, they breached the river's edge's steep slope limit, rushing straight towards the scene of their objective!

It was already too late waiting for Lu Feng to come back to his senses and react to release the accelerator. With such a sharp slope, even though his foot was braking to stop, the momentum still continued to carry the car in front of the group of scary big guys.

Xu Yun didn't say anything further and opened the door and got out of the car. Looking at Kong Zhong beat up, the corners of his mouth and eyes bruised he asked, "How come you can handle this, how can you keep operating your sand mining?"

QiangZi also clapped Lu Feng and told him to get out of the car. Lu Feng still somewhat hesitated, then at once he jumped down to get off the vehicle.

Though Kong Zhong was beat into such a miserable state, but he still had a smiling face. "Yun-ge, you don't recognize me, no matter who I see I always say good things with a smile. The people who came for trouble aren't many....."

"I am to blame for this. I'm to blame because yesterday I made you go and block the secret passage. Today I'll deal with these thugs." Xu Yun said, then changed the direction of his gaze at the pack of people before him.

This big hulking pack, with a savage presence saw Xu Yun's contemptible gaze like needle tips from his eyes. Suddenly their hearts all felt malice, and filled with hideous sneers – this little boasting kid actually said he would take care of them?

"Who's in charge?" Xu Yun he patted Kong Zhong's shoulders, before he calmly and unhurriedly took a step towards the front.

Directly opposite of the rude and unreasonable guy, one after another

rubbed his fist against the palm of his hand, seemingly at any time, they all wanted to ruthlessly ravage the insignificant little kid before their eyes.

“Big daddy is the leader!” Abruptly in the middle of the crowd of big guys stood a tall and sturdy guy. That thick arm was similar to a city wall. Even the back of his hand was like some woman’s thighs – all of it was thick, just that there was absolutely none of a woman’s thighs fairness or smooth tenderness. At a glance they were dark and crude.

Xu Yun was calm as before. He didn’t have a scared expression at all. “You’re Fan NanJie’s dog? I was the one that caused yesterday’s bath center affair. If you have a problem then come at me.”

Once these words came out, it gave a jolt of surprise like 1,000 waves! The crowd of ferocious and barbaric big guys completely raised their pressure. “F’ck, ShanZi-ge the guy in front is still f’cking reckless!”

“ShanZi-ge this little kid is courting death. Let’s help him.”

“Yeah, today let’s remove his arm. This kid doesn’t know what kind of person ShanZi-ge is!”

One guy said a line that completely didn’t take Xu Yun seriously. Naturally he was too lazy to do anything about the bullsh’t words – he immediately pounced to strike! The guys seeing this attitude at the scene wanted to rip Xu Yun apart!

Xu Yun leaned sideways to dodge, sending his fist mercilessly at that person’s chin. On the spot that person’s mouth filled with blood, directly dropping him on the ground without him uttering a single sound! This really rather astonished people, several guys that were saying some fierce words swallowed those words to their stomachs.

“Hmph, I didn’t see that this f’cker was a runt!” The person known as ShanZi-ge of the pack was the most tall and sturdy of the big guys. He very coolly lit up a cigarette. “You want to die, then big daddy will help you! Brothers, play with him good. Toy with him and when you tire of him, then throw him into the river to feed the fish!”

The pack of fierce tiger-like guys came surrounding him without the slightest bit of hesitation. They didn't care about some honor with many against a few – as long as they beat down the person they wanted to beat down it was fine. The 30+ surrounding under his command, all went towards Xu Yun to take him out!

Chapter 52: GuoGuo Gets in Trouble

Within a short while, this group of belligerent big guys were all kicked flying into the river. Each one was just like a drowning dog, and their expressions were completely confused and frightened. Forget about fighting with Xu Yun, they simply hadn't even seen Xu Yun start attacking and they were on their knees, then directly kicked flying.

The lit cigarette in ShanZi's hand hadn't even burned half-way, and all of his own men were completely annihilated. He saw it all very clearly – among his underlings there wasn't a single one that could take one of this person's punches! All of them went down in one move, and the second kick sent them whirling through the air.....

Lu Feng was stupefied inside of the Jeep Wrangler. No matter what was said about him, he was the head of a construction team that did a few small builds – he had seen many faces of the world. In order to snatch construction sites, situations with massive fights had happened before. But it was definitely his first time ever seeing this kind of ruthless person like Xu Yun.

At the moment, Lu Feng finally understood why QiangZi could calmly let Xu Yun come alone first, and he finally believed Shan HongNing's statement about Yun-ge the other day, that he could destroy Fan NanJie's thug guards in seconds.

Kong Zhong looked at Xu Yun like he was a god – in his heart he was wondering, is he human!?

“Fan NanJie had you come?” Xu Yun walked over and called out in front of that broad tiger-like ShanZi.

ShanZi denied, shaking his head. “No.”

“Are you one of his people? Really quite loyal.” Xu Yun calmly looked at the opposing side.

“I'm not one of Fan NanJie's people.” ShanZi didn't look back into Xu Yun's gaze, “But I had to repay him a favor.”

Xu Yun paused, "You owe him?"

ShanZi nodded, "No lie, I was sentenced to two years. I was just released less than a month ago. Last year, both of my parents died, and my little sister said it was Fan NanJie that paid to have them buried. That kind of favor, I have to pay it back, and he even let my little sister work in his bath center."

"Ge! Don't say anymore!" Inside of a white bread-shaped van, a woman couldn't help but cry out!

Xu Yun turned his head and looked over, a good and pure-looking little sister came to view – wasn't she number 18 last night at the fourth floor of the Tropical Rainforest?

ShanZi was stupefied by his sister's yelling for a bit, and without knowing what happened, he only foolishly looked over.

"Do you know what kind of work Fan NanJie had your little sister do?" Xu Yun's eyes flashed with a haze of ice.

ShanZi's whole body shivered, and his lip trembled. Originally something he wasn't suspicious about, when it was said he was a bit ignorant of it. "Be.....a cashier....."

Xu Yun shook his head.

Inside the white bread-shaped van the girl clenched her teeth, and with a pleading face said, "I beg of you, don't say it!!"

Xu Yun stopped minding ShanZi, turning and going to QiangZi, "Give me a cigarette."

QiangZi paused, before Yun-ge didn't smoke. Now Lu Feng already rushed to pull out and handed a ZhongHua, and a lighter ignited it without delay.

Xu Yun smoked a breath. Mentally, he thought, if he had known earlier that Fan NanJie, that son of a b'tch, was such an inhuman bastard, then yesterday he should have made him know what the taste of death was like.... a villain that took advantage of people's circumstances were the

most abominable.

ShanZi trembling from head to foot walked before that bread-shaped van, and to the girl inside he said, “Sister, what exactly happened.....”

With a wah the girl inside started crying, “Ge, I had no way, I was forced..... if that time I didn’t give myself to Fan NanJie, then I wouldn’t have even had the money to cremate mom and dad..... but I didn’t think that after he would force me to sell myself..... ge..... wuuuu.....”

“Then why did you lie to me! Why did you lie to me and say Fan NanJie was my f’cking savior!” ShanZi exploded and his veiny fist ferociously smashed directly into the bread-shaped van – with a crash the windows shattered onto the ground – blood flowed from ShanZi’s arm dripping out.

The girl only kept crying, and didn’t say a single word.

“With just your character, if she said the truth, what would you have done?” Xu Yun smoked a second breath and stomped it out on the ground, with a bit of choking.

ShanZi’s pair of eyes were filled with threads of blood, and glaring with eyes like a bull, “I’ll kill the bastard!!”

Xu Yun got up and looked at ShanZi, “That’s why your little sister didn’t tell you. She didn’t want her brother to go in again, and she didn’t want to endure the kind of pain of having no kin.”

QiangZi was touched by Xu Yun’s words. Damn, Yun-ge is simply Yun-ge, he was at a higher level. When he had lit a cigarette and spoke, now he conveyed feelings – thinking of that, he also threw the ZhongHua cigarette he got from Lu Feng on the ground. From now on he wouldn’t smoke the 7 bucks a box of White General anymore, he couldn’t take it out.

While ShanZi and his sister were weeping in a hug together, that crowd that Xu Yun kicked flipping into the water also climbed back on shore. The things they should’ve seen and should’ve heard had all passed before them, and their hearts were like a spilled bottle of five-spice powder.

ShanZi’s little sister was ruined by Fan NanJie, and ShanZi had

vigorously come to pay Fan NanJie back for his favor. No wonder on the road coming here, ShanZi's little sister didn't say a word, like she was thinking.

"Dammit!" ShanZi suddenly yelled out to the heavens, and then stepped before Xu Yun, without another word with a poof he kneeled in front of Xu Yun.

What the F'uck! Xu Yun was stunned with a quick step back – this was too propietyous.

ShanZi's expression was dignified. He heard Kong Zhong call the man in front of him Yun-ge, and followed him calling, "Yun-ge, today if it wasn't for you, I, ShanZi, still wouldn't know how much my little sister has suffered. Fan NanJie that son of a b'tch was crushed by you. You are my benefactor. If you have anything that needs to be done then command it, I will definitely have no complaints!"

Xu Yun waved his hand, "Take your sister and quickly go. What I hate seeing most is a woman cry."

"Mmh!" ShanZi nodded, then to those big guys that Xu Yun easily crushed, he said, "From now on Yun-ge is my boss, and also your boss. Today the evil we have done, we must bear the responsibility for. You guys stay and take care of the fishing barges. After I send my sister back, I'll come back."

Kong Zhong touched his bruised mouth. Those punches could be considered to have been taken in vain. That guy ShanZi was also a tough guy. At the very least, when he faced off against Xu Yun that just knocked 30 of his brothers flying, his face hadn't shown an expression of fear – just that one thing was much stronger than they, the South City Tiger Trio.

Xu Yun pulled open the driver's seat door of the Wrangler and jumped inside, then skillfully turned the car around, beautifully leading. Keeping one foot on the gas pedal, this off-road superbly powerful car was just like a bull seeing a red cloth. It stubbornly climbed up the steep slope of the riverside.

After driving the car to the top, Xu Yun again got out of the car and to Lu Feng and QiangZi he said, "Go. Still waiting for me to go and pick you up? Sh't, two passengers sitting inside and crawling up a slope is very strenuous!"

Lu Feng was pained to the max – just beside there was a gentle slope, just around the road.

But Xu Yun didn't think like that. If they went along such an ordinary road, in this price range, any other car was more comfortable than a Jeep Wrangler. Driving this car was because they didn't want to use ordinary paths.

"Right, Kong Zhong. In a bit, make arrangements for people to send me some sand. Yun-ge needs it to spread across the floor of the panacea restaurant." Before Lu Feng climbed up the riverside, he didn't forget to turn around and tell Kong Zhong.

"Sure, I'll send it over in an hour." Kong Zhong pulled back his lips in a smile, Uncle, he wants to first make a trip to the hospital.....

.....

The Bilingual International School's curriculum and the ordinary full-time system were not the same. This was one of the characteristics of this school, because you fundamentally couldn't clearly distinguish if this was a language class or an English class.....

There was still one class before school ended. Su XiaoRan also had a dry mouth from lecturing so much, and right now she was especially worried. Because he peed himself, after Sun HaoRan left, the whole time he hadn't returned to class.

In class GuoGuo was really swaggering triumphantly. Once class ended, she was surrounded by a group of people like the moon among the stars. After all, even Sun HaoRan that little emperor was made to cry, of course GuoGuo wasn't an ordinary person!

But GuoGuo's good times wouldn't last much longer. After class ended, Su XiaoRan hadn't even left the classroom, and the classroom door was

shoved open with a big hand. About a thirty-five year old, well-dressed man walked inside, and in his hands was a Sun HaoRan wearing freshly changed clothes.

“Sun HaoRan?” Su XiaoRan first hesitated, then to that man she smiled widely, “Hello, you must be Sun HaoRan’s father right?”

That man didn’t even bother acknowledging Su XiaoRan, lowering his head he asked, “Son, tell daddy, who was it?”

“It was her!” Sun HaoRan pointed his hand at GuoGuo. “Feng GuoGuo!”

“Fatty, you’re so big and you still peed on yourself. When you come across trouble you go looking for adults never minding your own shame.” GuoGuo’s face was covered with disgust. It wasn’t because the opposing side called their family but because she felt fear and guilt.

The man snorted, pointing at GuoGuo he said, “Little girl, didn’t you say that your mother is a Big Sister in the thug world? Alright then say to your mother, in the afternoon when school is over, I’ll wait at the school’s entrance for her. If she doesn’t come, then don’t blame me for treating you unkindly. Scaring my son? Little girl, you’re quite fierce.”

GuoGuo frowned her brow, and met harshness for equal harshness, “It’s your son being a hooligan! Saying he wants me to be his girlfriend, hmph, didn’t he look at himself to see if he was worthy of me?”

GuoGuo’s words put that man into a spell of fiery anger, “Damn little girl, your father here can strangle you to death with one finger, do you believe it!”

“Sorry, this is a school, please mind your words.” Su XiaoRan hid away her smile. She had never seen such a short-tempered parent, to actually squabble with a child. “Sun HaoRan’s father, does a matter between children necessitate you to intervene?”

“F’ck off.” That man didn’t treat Su XiaoRan with a bit of respect. “My son was bullied in class, you as a teacher won’t escape involvement, hmph!”

As he was done talking, the man directly led his son and turned around

and left, leaving a wronged Su XiaoRan. These days the parents of students were truly unreasonable! It was hard just listening to their words!

But just what did GuoGuo do? Su XiaoRan couldn't help but curiously turn her head and look at GuoGuo.

GuoGuo's face was shining bright. "Teacher Su, I'm sorry for what you saw."

Su XiaoRan's face black-lined, this wicked little imp. It seemed that she should give Ruan QingShuang a phone call – in case GuoGuo provoked some kind of big trouble, she couldn't take responsibility for it.

The whole morning Ruan QingShuang was in Shan HongNing's hotpot restaurant. Shan HongNing handled things efficiently without needing to be told. He found 10+ cooks that had experience with panacea cuisine, and according to the recipes and formulations given by Ruan QingShuang, each person made a dish.

After tasting, Ruan QingShuang ultimately selected three people. Shan HongNing found people by using an advertising company to make a large multi-colored banner, that said:

Our restaurant is launching secret heirloom panacea dishes! Purify heat and eliminate fire, healthy and health-maintaining essential delicacies!

[tl: Purify heat and eliminate fire =
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Traditional_Chinese_medicine#Yin_and_yang
]

After Ruan QingShuang received Su XiaoRan's call, she couldn't help but fret – it seemed GuoGuo provoked some trouble.

Chapter 53: The Unreachable Little Ancestor

“Shuang-jie, you.... something wrong?” Shan HongNing saw something off with the color on Ruan QingShuang’s face, and was confused inside. He cautiously asked – the two times he had come into contact with Ruan QingShuang, the Big Sister Boss had never had a serious expression.

Ruan QingShuang raised her head and looked at Shan HongNing. Thinking of yesterday’s conversation with Xu Yun for her to become the Big Sister, she clenched her teeth and said, “Shan HongNing, send me to the Bilingual International School. My daughter has provoked some trouble.”

The second Shan HongNing heard those daring two words, he instantly ordered the chefs that Ruan QingShuang approved of to stay – other than them the others were to leave. Then he immediately went to the back and drove his car over. After Ruan QingShuang got into the car, they immediately went to the Bilingual International School.

Racing along the road like speeding wind and flashing like lightning, Shan HongNing very quickly drove Ruan QingShuang. At that moment, they were only 10+ minutes away from school ending. Ruan QingShuang got out of the car at the school’s entrance. After checking in at the security kiosk, she directly went to Su XiaoRan’s office.

Big Sister didn’t give any orders, and so of course Shan HongNing didn’t dare to leave by himself. After parking his car at an empty spot at the front gate, he then opened the car windows and leisurely lit up a cigarette.

Today Shan HongNing had also followed Ruan QingShuang’s secret heirloom panacea dishes, and the flavor was actually very good. With his keen sense of taste after many years in the food and drink business, this thing would definitely set off a feverish wave in HeDong.

Shan HongNing really didn’t think that that day after coming across

that godly ghost Qiu Yan, that he would profit from the disaster. Even though from that point on he went from being a Big Brother to a follower, but it can be said that they followed the right people. At the very least, Shuang-jie and Yun-ge gave him a completely new way of making money on the first day.

Upon thinking that from now on there would be many roads to making money, Shan HongNing couldn't help but to show a smile on his face. Next year he would change out this Audi Q5 into the bigger Q7.....

Suddenly several cars quickly parked in the spot across from Shan HongNing. Several gaudy-dressed youths got out of the cars, with one look he could tell they were dressed up like ruffians. The several of them lifted their heads up one after another. With big swaggering motions they went to the school's entrance.

Shan HongNing was quiet for a time. When he went to school, he would go to middle and high school entrances to extort the students of money – who would have known that right now, these young little thugs had gone to the school's entrance thuggin'. It really was more and more taking him back – no wonder so many of the parents came to the school to pick up their kids.

Very soon the school's bell rung. The Bilingual International School entrance instantly became like the vegetable market. The students released from school and the parents picking up their kids were as disorderly as a pot of porridge. Even some high school students that rode their own cars or were driven to school each poured out of the school.

Shan HongNing stamped out the cigarette butt, then took heed to when Big Sister Ruan QingShuang would come out.

10+ minutes later, the school entrance had much fewer people. Shan HongNing very quickly spotted Ruan QingShuang and that beautiful Teacher Su from that night that they went to his hotpot restaurant leading GuoGuo out of the school.

Then not waiting for Shan HongNing to go over and give greetings, the young ruffians from earlier wearing gaudy clothing surrounded the front.

The scattered parents picking up their kids saw the situation and they all pulled their kids to quickly leave. No one wanted to tease fire and get burned – no one wanted to be the disaster-stricken fish pond.

Su XiaoRan was surprised – very quickly she recognized that nicely dressed man behind these young gaudily-dressed youths. “Sun HaoRan’s father!? What do you intend to do!”

That little fatty’s parent snorted, “Teacher, I’m only worried about my son. This damn little girl said her mom was a boss of a gang. I’m only worried that my son’s life in danger, so I had no choice but to do this!”

“Cheh, do you think I’m scared of you?” GuoGuo didn’t have a shred of fear. Once she saw it was the fatty Sun HaoRan’s father, she instantly became unhappy!

Ruan QingShuang had already heard Su XiaoRan tell her the situation in the office. Pulling GuoGuo behind her, she apologetically said to Sun HaoRan’s father, explaining, “Little children don’t understand things. I hope you won’t take offense. If the child had done something excessive somewhere, then I will apologize for her here.”

Confronting the gentle, refined, and educated Ruan QingShuang, it’s safe to say that a normal parent wouldn’t be angry anymore, but this man wasn’t. Instead he coldly laughed and became even more unbridled, “A Big Sister of a gang? Hmph, you?”

GuoGuo seeing him looking down on her mother would of course make her disagreeable. Her almond eyes glared, “Be careful with what you say!”

The man laughed coldly – fiercely glaring at GuoGuo, suddenly he raised his right hand high up. “If I’m not careful then what? Damn little girl, today let’s see if I don’t beat you to death!”

Shan HongNing inside the car saw the situation was bad and let out a big breath. Big Sister and the Little Ancestor were being bullied before his eyes, would Yun-ge still want him alive?! Closing the car door, he wanted to charge over.

Just when the man’s palm was just about to hit GuoGuo’s tender white

face, a phantom flashed over. Not knowing where Qiu Yan suddenly appeared from, one hand grabbed the man's wrist. Originally that palm was carrying a powerful wind now instantly was unable to move half an inch!

Not waiting for the man to get mad, Qiu Yan quickly raised her foot. That man with a body of more than 100 pounds flew horizontally several meters away, falling on the ground and painfully wailing.

"Begone." Qiu Yan didn't want to make the situation big at the school entrance – holding in her anger, she coldly spat out one word.

Ruan QingShuang and Su XiaoRan both took a breath of cold air, they really didn't think that Qiu Yan could be so awesome.... GuoGuo glanced proudly at that sorry figure of a man. In her heart she said: 'The son is a stupid egg and the dad is an idiot egg.'

The youths wearing that gaudy clothing clearly were called over by that man as help – seeing the situation they at first stared blankly, then anger surged to their crowns and immediately they wanted to attack Qiu Yan. Little punks wouldn't care if this was a school's entrance.

"Everybody wants to f'cking die right!" Shan HongNing charged over. To the little punk youths he angrily said, "Who are you with!"

The little punks originally were about to get furious, but very quickly they recognized Shan HongNing, and instantly the expressions on their faces froze – one of them quiveringly said, "Ning-ge..... how is it you?"

The title of the South City Tiger Trio definitely wasn't in vain in HeDong City's two southern districts. The little punks heard the news from the wind and absolutely lost their gall.

"You know who ge is? And you're still not getting the hell out!!" Shan HongNing raised his palm pretending to want to attack, and the little ruffians quickly went over and supported their big bro that was kicked by that woman.

Shan HongNing turned around and with a worried expression, "Shuang-jie, Yan-jie, Teacher Su, if I had known earlier, I would've waited at the

entrance for you. Who knew that this group of sons of b'tches were so blind, that they even dared to provoke you.....”

Qiu Yan said nothing, and Ruan QingShuang and Su XiaoRan were shocked beyond their wits. But GuoGuo, the main culprit, instead casually said to Shan HongNing, “Not bad. I will tell daddy.”

“Hah, thank you GuoGuo!” Shan HongNing promptly became happy – this meant that before Yun-ge he would have merit.

“Call me GuoGuo-jie.” GuoGuo was a small person, but a big demon, and unhappily pouted her lip.

Shan HongNing’s face became dark, “GuoGuo-jie.....”

Holy sh’t, where are you an older sister? You are just a small ancestor, an untouchable little ancestor.

The man being helped didn’t dare to fart half a fart – he had of course heard of the South City Tiger Trio’s Shan HongNing before. He really didn’t think that this little girl’s mother was really a Big Sister. Even Shan HongNing stooped his head before her, obediently with a low brow and submissive eyes.

And the bodyguards beside the Big Sister were simply terrifying, a woman could actually easily kick him flying. Right now his ribs felt a massive pain – he estimated that it was probably a fracture.

“Go back and tell Sun HaoRan, stop trying to get my attention.” GuoGuo saw that those ruffians wanted to support Sun HaoRan’s father away, and hadn’t forgotten to drop a warning line.

That man had a face covered in cold sweat, and laughed with a hollow voice twice, “I don’t dare..... I really don’t dare.....”

Shan HongNing’s stuck his head over, and he dropped the smiley face. “Get the f’ck out of here!”

Would the several ruffians dare to say anything else stupid? Like their butts were boiling and about to wet themselves, they brought the boss that called them out fleeing as fast as they could. Climbing into a car

they went towards the hospital.

“Uh..... about this.....” Su XiaoRan’s expression was still shocked and unsettled, wasn’t this too much? QingShuang-jie seemed like such a good person, was she really a Big Sister of a gang?

“Teacher Su, when I have time, I’ll explain.” Ruan QingShuang helplessly shook her head. Ai, these abnormal guys around her, made it seem like she wasn’t normal either.

On the contrary GuoGuo felt this was very good – at the very least, she got to ride a car home.

Of course Shan HongNing was happy, driving the three of them to the panacea restaurant. Once they returned to the panacea restaurant, just by chance they ran into Lu Feng’s friend that was sending over ceramic tiles. The original tiles that had been shattered had all been cleared out of the panacea restaurant.

“Isn’t this a bit too wasteful?” Ruan QingShuang paused for a moment – nearly three hundred square meters of restaurant space, and using this brand of tile flooring, even at a special price would need at least 60 or 70 per square meter right? The very lowest would need 20,000 Yuan!

Xu Yun laughed especially happily, “Such good floor tiles, one bit is just 20 Yuan of cash!”

“Who are you fooling?” GuoGuo’s mouth shriveled, “You think I don’t know stuff? This is a top brand okay.”

Lu Feng smiled, “GuoGuo really knows the business – this is in fact a top of the line tile. By chance, this tile in this color is just that much. If we ordered more, it would definitely not be this color’s number. And it just happens that this is enough for us to use, so he took a reduced price.”

GuoGuo proudly looked at Lu Feng, and lightly coughing, “Call me GuoGuo-jie.”

Lu Feng’s face immediately went red. He really couldn’t say it, but seeing Xu Yun with a face of smiles without the slightest intent to rebuke GuoGuo, with a cross heart, “Guo..... GuoGuo-jie.....”

“Well forget it, if it’s so hard then you don’t have to address me like that.” GuoGuo didn’t appreciate it, and waving her little hands she directly went upstairs.

Ruan QingShuang used her hand to fan herself, “It’s so hot, I’ll go upstairs and drink a bit of water. Lu Feng, if you want to drink some water, upstairs there is tea.”

“Shuang-jie, you’re busy, don’t mind me!” Lu Feng was ingratiated by receiving favor.

Qiu Yan hadn’t said anything still, and followed Ruan QingShuang going upstairs together.

Shan HongNing stared blankly, this afternoon he helped Shuang-jie yell at some little ruffians; unexpectedly nobody brought it up.... ai.....

“How is it going, is the panacea food thing settled?” Xu Yun smiled squintily, “Put some more effort into the publicity drive, and you won’t earn just a little.”

Shan HongNing heard and quickly nodded, “Yun-ge, then I’ll head back first. Today is the first day of serving panacea dishes, I want to personally supervise it. I will personally do the promoting!”

“Go!”

Lu Feng saw that it was 12, and followed saying, “Yun-ge how about we go eat together?”

“No need. The kitchen here still has use. Today I’ll make lunch. Stay and let’s eat together.” Xu Yun said lightly.

Upon hearing it, Lu Feng was incomparably excited – Yun-ge wanted him to stay and eat lunch. “Yes, Yun-ge, I’ll help you out!”

Chapter 54: The Wind Blows on the Water

Making Waves – The Thriving Panacea Cuisine Business

By the afternoon the carpenting was basically done, and very quickly they entered the phase of laying down the new flooring. Ruan QingShuang was restless; after Qiu Yan dropped off GuoGuo at school, she then called Xu Yun to go to Shan HongNing's hotpot restaurant to see how the cooks she chose were doing.

For the next two days Ruan QingShuang was always at Shan HongNing's hotpot restaurant. The degree of welcome for panacea cuisine far exceeded anyone's expectations, and didn't affect Shan HongNing's hotpot business in the slightest. Normally few people would eat hotpot during the summer, but instead it attracted even more customers.

Everything was beautiful on Shan HongNing's face, and his heart was happy.

These past two days Xu Yun also wasn't idle – the 150,000 from QiangZi selling the car in WenHui District's neighboring HongNan District was used to lease a failing fast food restaurant. The location wasn't bad, and it didn't need renovation – directly changing it with a panacea restaurant sign was enough to start business.

Ruan QingShuang had no knowledge of the matter, and Xu Yun didn't let QiangZi mention it to Ruan QingShuang because one of QiangZi's underlings was called Zhao Peng, and was a graduate of the New Oriental Chef School. Xu Yun directly had QiangZi bring that Zhao Peng and Xiao Fei to HongNan District to run the branch.

That Zhao Peng was especially determined not to fall short. Under the instruction of Xu Yun, in half a day he could basically make the especially popular panacea recipes, and the flavors of dishes he made were pretty good – at least Xu Yun approved.

Upon hearing that Shan HongNing's hotpot restaurant had started making Shuang-jie's ancestral heirloom panacea cuisine and was earning a good amount of money, Lu Feng and Kong Zhong eagerly proposed the idea of opening a chain a stores. The style of the restaurants would be handled by themselves – they only needed a list of Ruan QingShuang's secret recipes. They and Shan HongNing alike only wanted a 50/50 split. They were both willing to hand over half of the earnings to leaders Ruan QingShuang and Xu Yun.

Naturally Xu Yun was especially pleased. He didn't need to put up money and he could just sit and enjoy the benefits. Once Xu Yun agreed, they immediately started preparing.

In the beginning Qin Wan'er was worried about Xu Yun involving Ruan QingShuang in a gang, but after these days of observation, Xu Yun never took Ruan QingShuang to do any illegal things.

On the contrary, Lu Feng, who because of his work would frequently have fiery battles everyday, didn't cause any kind of big ruckus. On Kong Zhong's side with his gravel pit, he didn't need to go to the police station to bail out anyone. Shan HongNing was completely like a businessman, and absolutely hadn't brought his brothers to other hotpot restaurants to stir up trouble.

Thus Qin Wan'er didn't interfere – perhaps the three guys that Qiu Yan subdued were at heart, not bad.

Of course, even though the South City Tiger Trio weren't bad at heart, but they weren't a good crop either. According to Yun-ge's intent, they reaped quite a few of former Four Wolves Gang and Blade Axe Crew gangsters. A portion had been recruited, neatly becoming Ruan QingShuang's organization's gangsters. Another portion that had been attacked left HeDong City fleeing. Of course still another portion resolutely gritted their teeth, and sought shelter with another big gangster leader.

.....

One week later, the panacea restaurant's renovation was finally done.

Ruan QingShuang and Xu Yun weren't the kind of people to care about some lucky day, and so didn't bother looking for a divination master – they immediately decided that tonight they would open for business.

With Shuang-jie re-opening, how could the South City Tiger Trio not participate? And their connections were borrowing from their relationship – many reputable people with recognizable faces and heads had heard of Ruan QingShuang's panacea restaurant long ago. The South City Tiger Trio were all convinced of their Big Sister opening for business and their entrance was as lively as a market. Bouquets and what not very quickly blocked up the next door's entrance, but the boss next door didn't dare to utter a word, because this crowd of people that came didn't look like good people.

Xu Yun really hadn't thought that the South City Tiger Trio would make the situation into such a big event, but to this he and Ruan QingShuang both had the same perspective – that it was an opportunity to publicize, to strive for even more people to pay attention to the panacea restaurant. That way they could think about their next franchising step.

Qiu Yan didn't feel any interest. She also didn't like this kind of loud, large crowd type of setting. But with eyes and ears everywhere, her heart lessened with worry – at the very least these people could help her pay attention to a stranger's appearance. She already had the South City Tiger Trio pass orders to their underlings – once they saw a man with dark red hair and a face full of a beard, to immediately inform her – even if it was in the wee hours of the morning they must tell her.

Qin Wan'er got off work in the afternoon and saw the lively scene at the panacea restaurant and nearly called her police station. This was simply a gang gathering – the people who came to cheer weren't ordinary people – bald, tattooed, gold necklaces – they were marks of the thug life.... but this was after all, QingShuang-jie's panacea restaurant, she should just hold it in.... ai.....

GuoGuo was the happiest of everyone; she sat imposingly in that newly renovated reception desk. Shan HongNing immediately placed a red account book, and then closely followed with fishing out 10,000 Yuan as a

congratulatory gift. He then had an underling hang up a personally commissioned deer head on the left side of the hall. In beautiful characters it read: Making money has a path!*

*TN Deer and path are homonyms in Chinese.

Kong Zhong of course couldn't help but to coldly shiver – it had to be a 10,000 Yuan congratulatory gift. The things he gifted were pretty good, a half-meter in diameter of pure copper-gold toad with its mouth inlaid with copper coins. On the reception desk it was quite domineering for considerable luck!

Though Lu Feng on any ordinary day was a crude person, with the event of Big Sister having an opening ceremony he definitely put in effort. Naturally the congratulatory gift wasn't a small amount, and he delivered an entirely white jade large elephant with a big napa cabbage, and the message on it was very clear: Good luck for 100 fortunes!

Besides the three of them, many others had contacts with them. Perhaps through a further layer of relations, as long as they were gangsters, they didn't come empty-handed!

GuoGuo received money at the reception desk – her smile cracked into blossoms. Qin Wan'er was rolling her eyes the whole time – no matter what she felt that all of these people's money was dirty money.

Hearing that the panacea restaurant was opening, QiangZi had Xiao Fei and Zhao Peng watch the branch, and he also urgently hurried back. Seeing the reborn panacea restaurant so bustling like their courtyard was a market, he became so excited he couldn't take it. The panacea branch that Xu Yun had them manage had really good business, and very soon they would make a return on the business.

“Hey, you wait!” GuoGuo was eagle-eyed, and directly called out to QiangZi, who wanted to go inside and have a look.

QiangZi went to the reception desk grinning. Seeing GuoGuo and Qin Wan'er he said, “GuoGuo, Qin-jie, what are you two doing sticking around here?”

GuoGuo used her pen and knocked on the tabletop account book, and then lightly coughed. Stretching out her little pink hand, three plump little fingers gently rubbed together. “You’re asking me what I’m doing?”

In a flash QiangZi was enlightened, and quickly dug out his wallet. Today the HongNan District’s branch’s afternoon income of 5,000 Yuan hadn’t been deposited yet, so he directly placed it into the account!

“Ai, isn’t this too little?” GuoGuo was clearly not too satisfied with this. She stretched out her hand and pointed at the South City Tiger Trio, “All three of them had 10,000.”

“GuoGuo, please pity ge.” QiangZi’s face was tragic. “Look at my car, look at my.....”

GuoGuo waved her hand. “Well forget it, ai, too bad they have to call you Mighty Brother.”

With that GuoGuo was finally done talking. Lu Feng saw QiangZi and quickly waved, “Qiang-ge come over, haha, come, come, got an acquaintance here. Last time that guy that helped you handle that car is here too!”

QiangZi heard and his eyes shined – HongNan District’s branch had such a fiery business going, and Yun-ge insisted on him taking 70% of the income. He also ought to change his car, and just now he came across a footsoldier... Then he should have a good talk with him to see if he could get a car with more face for a lower price to play with.

Xu Yun was really relaxed towards these people, since those that came were all friends. Shan HongNing also brought the three panacea cuisine chefs with him. The little panacea restaurant directly started up the fire, and plate after plate of delicious dishes were presented to the crowd.

GuoGuo counted money with great joy, and the entire restaurant’s people all had a great laugh, full of praise for the panacea restaurant!

The panacea restaurant re-opened with a vengeance!

The sound of a brief, disdainful laugh came from the entrance. GuoGuo astutely raised her head to look, and stared intently at an old woman who

definitely didn't seem like she came to give gifts.

Ruan QingShuang with her sixth sense craned her neck to look at the doorway, immediately her eyes suddenly widened. "Aunt Weng, why are you here?"

"To turn my nice little shop into this... hm hm hm, you still have in mind to have such a large opening ceremony?" The woman looked like she was around 50 years old; her face was a bit saggy, but still had heavy make up. With big crystal earrings, an exquisite platinum necklace, both her wrists had green jade bracelets – her entire outfit with luxurious brands projected an imposingly proud person.

Ruan QingShuang had a bit of an ugly expression, "Aunt Weng, it's not like that. Because some time ago the shop was destroyed by people, I had no choice but to renovate anew...."

But the woman known as Aunt Weng by Ruan QingShuang had an indifferent expression and said, "I don't care about your reason. On the contract it is written very clearly; without getting my consent and to change my property on your own, then I have the right to take my property back."

What!? Retrieve the shop?

GuoGuo's eyes stared and then she stood on the reception desk – this landlady was too scamming right?

Ruan QingShuang continued to explain, saying, "I really didn't intend to, I also didn't want to do things like this....."

"Hehe, even the floor tiles were changed? It seems like you're really treating this like it's your own property?" Aunt Weng smiled her eyes squinty, "Little Ruan, it's not that Aunt Weng isn't reasonable, but I handle things according to contract. I will take back the property. Move out tomorrow."

Ruan QingShuang suddenly felt thunderstruck – move out! Move out to where!?

Not waiting for Ruan QingShuang to say anymore, Aunt Weng suddenly

raised her voice – towards everyone in the room she shouted, “Everyone listen clearly! I, Weng Qing, am taking back this property today. If anyone damages anything inside, then don’t blame me, Weng Qing for being ruthless!”

Weng Qing!?

Originally a hundred or so people from HeDong City’s two southern districts were all chatting and laughing, but suddenly everyone became quiet. Everyone’s gaze was as though it had been sucked by a magnet, directly locking onto this elegant old woman at the entrance!

Xu Yun frowned, and walked out from the kitchen. It really was one after another, who was this woman?

QiangZi’s jaw nearly fell onto the ground. Why would the wife of Jin Biao, HeDong City’s Eastside boss appear here? And she even said she came to take back the property. He was amazed that the owner of this property was actually Weng Qing.

This woman was not simple. Even though this 50 year-old woman had the charm to manage Jin Biao’s things, and she could tacitly allow him to go outside and play with women, but she absolutely wouldn’t allow Jin Biao to support half a woman outside.

Jin Biao originally relied on his wife’s father to climb to his position, so he basically followed his wife’s advice. The magnificent Eastside gangster boss didn’t even dare to support a third mistress, and he cherished number four. If Ma PingHai could contend for number five, his colorful happiness would decrease by a lot.

Chapter 55: To Want to Oppose Jin Biao

“If we don’t move, what can you do?” Xu Yun walked out of the kitchen, directly refusing. This landlady’s request was like throwing stones down a well when someone had already fallen in. “You’re already an old aunt that’s quite large in years. You wouldn’t not know that the principle of being a good person is to be kind and honest. Give yourself a few points of good character, and give the young a few blessings.”

A fierce person was exactly a fierce person – with just a phrase the whole crowd was alarmed. Weng Qing was Jin Biao’s wife, a godfather that not many in HeDong City could cross!

The South City Tiger Trio mingling in the crowd could be regarded as good, but they were barely confined to WenHui District and HongNan District – compared to the drowning dogs Wang ShunXi and Fan NanJie, they were still lacking.

But even those two people, before Weng Qing’s eyes weren’t worth seeing.

Just now Xu Yun actually opened his mouth and said she was an old aunt that wasn’t small in the years, and then said she was lacking in moral sense..... shhh – clearly he didn’t prepare for her to keep the least bit of face.

Without a word or gesture, Weng Qing’s face slowly flushed red. Practically gritting her teeth she said, “Quite the child. For a person that hasn’t been born yet to dare to talk to me like that.....”

“Aunt Weng, please give me a chance to explain this situation.” Ruan QingShuang didn’t hope to offend the landlady. When she rented this property the price wasn’t expensive. She truly was unwilling to return the place, and had just paid so much money to renovate it.

“Explain? Whatever you want to explain to me is useless.” Weng Qing coldly and indifferently said. “Tomorrow, if you are still here, don’t blame me for being heartless.”

Urgency like fire attacked Ruan QingShuang's heart – unexpectedly she raised a gentle and sweet voice, loudly yelling toward Weng Qing, “Will you listen to me explain or not!”

This had truly scared Weng Qing. At the scene, besides Xu Yun and Qiu Yan, everyone else was simultaneously startled. GuoGuo had really never seen her mother like this. She quickly hid in Qin Wan'er's bosom, making Xu Yun jealously envious for a bit.

Weng Qing coldly laughed, “To be angry with me? Little Ruan, when I rented the property out to you, you didn't have so much anger. Seems like your wings have hardened.”

“It's not like that.....” Ruan QingShuang also became conscious of her loud voice just now, and inwardly was a bit shocked.

“No need to explain, she didn't come to hear you explain. She came to take back the property.” Xu Yun went up front, covering the soft-tempered Ruan QingShuang with his back. “Even if she didn't have this reason, she would just the same look for another reason.”

Done speaking, Xu Yun glanced at Weng Qing. “What I said wasn't wrong right? Aunt?”

“Tomorrow I'll see if your mouth is so tough, hmph!” Weng Qing internally very quickly hated Xu Yun down to his bones. What she despised the most was men saying she was old. With a snort, Weng Qing flung her fist angrily and turned to leave. After she entered the interior of a white Lexus near the entrance, it abruptly sped away.

The panacea restaurant's originally jubilant mood became especially depressing and heavy. It took a while for Ruan QingShuang to calm herself down. She raised up an expression of injustice, and finally couldn't help but to look at Xu Yun with teary, hazy eyes. “Xu Yun, what should I do? Help me.....”

“Well of course, you're my boss. If I don't help you, who would I help?” Xu Yun still had an easy-going smile, and then subsequently looked at GuoGuo and Qin Wan'er with a meaningful look.

Qin Wan'er quickly ran over. "Shuang-jie, these few days will definitely be really tough. Let's go upstairs."

"Right mommy. You still haven't looked over GuoGuo's homework." GuoGuo was especially sensible.

After waiting for Qin Wan'er and Ruan QingShuang to go upstairs, the South City Tiger Trio and the others couldn't sit still.

"Yun-ge, she's Jin Biao's woman, godfather of the Eastside – not good to provoke....." Shan HongNing frowned. "Who would've thought that this was actually her property."

Lu Feng cursed, "F'ck, it seems Jin Biao and Weng Qing had long ago had plans to gain territory in our Southside!"

"No mistake." Kong Zhong loosened a cold breath. "Wang ShunXi and Fan NanJie both capsized consecutively. Everyone along the way thinks that our two southern districts are like headless dragons. Even though Shuang-jie's fame at the moment isn't weak, but after all she's a newcomer. Those godfathers won't put her in their sight. Perhaps Weng Qing heard that there was change in our Southside and so she came."

QiangZi seemed to finally revive and came over, "If it's like that, then she really came to purposefully pick a fight?"

The corners of Xu Yun's mouth minutely rose, "Of course she came prepared. Seeing a crowd of you guys en masse in a panacea restaurant and not be shocked, apparently she was already informed."

"Then she would dare to come alone?" QiangZi gritted his teeth, sh't, she looked down on them too much!

"Her coming alone, would you dare to touch her?" Xu Yun threw out the question very simply.

Everyone froze for a second, then each of them swallowed some saliva and then lowered their heads. Indeed, even with Weng Qing's arrogance, they wouldn't dare to touch her. After all, she was Jin Biao's wife, no one would want to become a godfather's enemy.....

QiangZi didn't say anything for a while. Yun-ge said things too directly, simply making him have no face.

Kong Zhong weakly opened his mouth and asked, "Yun-ge, then what should we do? Could it be that..... we just opened and have to move the shop?"

This problem was too cruel. They didn't want to offend Jin Biao, but besides moving the shop, what else could they do?

"Ge will definitely not move." Xu Yun said cleanly.

"Ge, then you would really want to oppose Jin Biao?" Lu Feng's thumb and his index finger opened up like the character 8 (八). With a lingering fear he said, "Jin Biao truly has many guys, he really has shot a lot of people."

Shan HongNing heard this subject and went soft. "Of HeDong City's east, west, south, and north, our Southside is the weakest. If we really go at it, we will definitely take the loss."

"I actually have two guns. But if we use guns, the police here....." Kong Zhong couldn't help but look at the staircase. "Can Officer Qin cover for us?"

"If you dare to shoot a gun then she would dare to arrest you, and pay special attention to seize your crappy guns." Xu Yun waved his hand. "Future problems are future problems, what you should eat, then eat it. If you should play, then play. This matter and you guys have no connection."

With a pause, Xu Yun continued saying, "Also, tomorrow, no one needs to bring people over. Get my meaning?"

This boldness!

It truly made people wholeheartedly convinced!

Weng Qing had already came for a visit, and tomorrow she was to come and end this joint. Right now Xu Yun could still say such things – how could it not wholeheartedly convince this group of fierce gangsters? A

person that they wouldn't even dare to offend in Xu Yun's eyes wasn't even worth taking seriously.

Sometimes, one person's courage really can impact a whole group of people. Not knowing who went to go buy booze, 100+ people toasted a salute to Xu Yun. The drinking went on for 2 or 3 hours, each one of them seemed to have simply forgotten Weng Qing's threat to them as Jin Biao's wife.

After Qiu Yan ensured the safety around the panacea restaurant, at the moment Xu Yun had already drank himself into a stupor. After all, more than a hundred people were toasting him! Even if he was the God of Wine he would have a limit, and moreover Xu Yun was a person.

"Enough!" Qiu Yan suddenly said sternly. "If you aren't afraid of shortening your life then keep having him drink!"

The Fox Lady's anger was naturally enough to terrify people. The South City Tiger Trio looked at each other, then to the crowd they said, "Today everyone is dismissed. Everyone has eaten their fill and drank their fill, and Shuang-jie wants to rest. Yun-ge has also drank to pretty much his limit. Let's withdraw!"

The crowd quickly dispersed, and the panacea restaurant finally returned to its peacefulness.

"Yan-jie, let's take Yun-ge back up." Kong Zhong and Shan HongNing lifted up Xu Yun. Inside he was thinking that Yun-ge's physique wasn't that big and strong, but who would have known that he would be so heavy. The two of them struggled, and even needed Lu Feng in back to put in a hand.

Qiu Yan coldly said no need. With a single hand she intercepted the drunken Xu Yun and supported him. "You guys can all go."

The three of them didn't say any nonsense and quickly left.

Qiu Yan brought Xu Yun upstairs. Because Ruan QingShuang and Qin Wan'er were thinking hard, they still hadn't slept. GuoGuo on the contrary had long before went to bed to go wrangle with the Master of

Dreams, Duke of Zhou.

Ruan QingShuang saw Xu Yun had become like this and was both angry and pained. Qin Wan'er saw him and like hating iron for not meeting expectations to become steel, she kicked Xu Yun in the leg saying, "You really don't have any future prospects. How did you end up drinking so much?"

"Say no more. I'll go warm up some honey to sober up some of that alcohol for him." Ruan QingShuang got up and got busy.

"No need." Qiu Yan said, "I have an even faster way to get him sober."

With that, Qiu Yan went straight to the bathroom, directly opening the door and throwing Xu Yun into the shower. Without another word, she turned on the cold water and turned to leave. With a bang she closed the door.

What the F'uck! Xu Yun had the shivers from the cold water turning him to ice – to actually be seen through by Qiu Yan! Ai, Xu Yun gave a long sigh. He had no other way but to pretend to be drunk, or else that crowd of guys would really have him drunk till he was crawling.

After Qiu Yan went out, to Ruan QingShuang and Qin Wan'er she said, "Go to sleep, he'll be fine in a moment."

Hearing Qiu Yan's words, the two of them half-believing and half-doubting nodded their heads.

Xu Yun adjusted the water temperature, and then directly took off his clothes and comfortably showered. He still wasn't worried about what that landlady might do tomorrow – anyways he definitely wouldn't be flexible about it. If that woman dared to play hard, then she couldn't blame him for being impolite.

After showering Xu Yun just thought of a problem – Qiu Yan that bastard was willing to kill him but not bury him! To throw him in here and release the water, she hadn't given him a change of clean clothes – did she want him to walk out naked?

Ai, with the water drops on his washed body, Xu Yun secretly celebrated

that they were already asleep, or else how could he go out like this?

Like returning back to primitive dress, Xu Yun quickly opened the bathroom door, then he tiptoed with quick steps back to his own room – the whole sequence was like flowing water.

But how would he know that because Ruan QingShuang was worried, that she kept the door open the whole time, and was watching outside! So each of Xu Yun's moves, whether a frown or a smile – each step was printed before Ruan QingShuang's eyes.

From the whole time until Xu Yun disappeared inside of his room, Ruan QingShuang finally regained her senses, and quickly closed the door! Her heart was just like a little deer venturing off into the world, badump badump thumping without stopping.

Just now she had actually seen Xu Yun not wearing clothes, and she had even muddle-headedly stared until Xu Yun disappeared behind a closed door. Just when did she become so..... so.... the whole time Ruan QingShuang felt her head had become stupefied.

“Mom.” GuoGuo suddenly opened her mouth, scaring Ruan QingShuang into a jump.

“GuoGuo why aren't you asleep?” Ruan QingShuang had panicked and was still shaky, then with even bigger eyes she stared. “You..... you just now didn't seen anything right?”

GuoGuo had a confused expression. “Eh? What's wrong mommy?”

Hearing GuoGuo say that it seemed that she hadn't seen anything. Ruan QingShuang seemed relieved. “Nothing, quickly go to sleep. Tomorrow you still have to get up early for school.”

GuoGuo rolled over, and with a very indifferent tone she said, “Not long ago daddy that had just showered came out without wearing clothes. What's so embarrassing? It's dark without lights, I can't see anything clearly.....”

A bolt from the blue came crashing down, and Ruan QingShuang's body instantly went stiff. Her unintentional peeping activity had been

discovered by this little imp..... she as a mother felt very uncomfortable!

Chapter 56: Ge is Very Open

A white Lexus in WenHui District went to an upscale neighborhood called the Waterfront Courtyard, closely followed by a very domineering black Toyota Prado that also went inside.

Full of extravagance, Weng Qing stepped out of the car. With her eyes full of soft love, she looked at the back. From the black Prado came a pompously dressed, pampered little prince. His whole body was wearing clothes like an explosion – his hair permed into a perfect arrangement, he had earrings, bracelets, and a large necklace. If it could be worn his whole body was full of them, looking like some Visual Kei rocker wannabe.

“Mom, you really want to conquer HeDong City’s Southside?” Upon getting off the car, the dandy laughed and walked up front. Like an innocent girl, he leaned on Weng Qing’s side.

Weng Qing had a big smile – to her son at her side she said, “But of course, to have you command HeDong’s Southside has always been my plan. That way our power in HeDong City will increase to nearly 40%. I would like to see who would dare compete against us then.”

The playboy bitterly laughed. “Me? Mom, you aren’t looking for an excuse to force me out of the house right?”

Weng Qing stared at her son, and a bit like she was disappointed that iron didn’t become steel, she lightly said, “After Fan NanJie capsized in the southeastern district, no one has a strong influence. I originally thought the opportunity to expand our influence had come, but then I heard that a newcomer jumped out from nowhere. I was wondering who it was but who would have thought it was actually her.”

“Who?” The dandy raised his brow, his whole expression curious. From his pants pocket he pulled out a smoke, and leisurely lit it up.

Weng Qing looked at her son who didn’t care about much a bit unhappily. “Do you still remember when I wanted to get involved with the southeast region, I bought that property?”

“Mmmh, I remember.” The playboy nodded. His face showed a bit of nostalgia and unwillingness. “Last year, didn’t you rent out the property to someone? Hey hey mom, I went with you, of course I remember.....”

Weng Qing stared at her son again. “It seems like you remember that woman I rented the property to right?”

The playboy didn’t deny one bit, and without a sense of shame he recited a poem, “Guan guan cry the ospreys, on the island of the river; a beautiful and virtuous young lady pairs well with a gentleman. I really like her. Mom, if it wasn’t for you blocking me that one time..... I would’ve already.....”

The blocking Weng Qing became furious, and the playboy no longer continued to talk.

“I’m telling you, right now that woman wants to become the leader of the southeast region.” Weng Qing coldly laughed, “Do you still dare to underestimate her?”

“What?” The playboy’s face changed, and hid away that frivolous expression from earlier. “You’re saying that woman wants to conquer HeDong’s Southside? Mom, did you make a mistake? Exactly that woman, with that weak-looking face?”

Weng Qing scoffed. “I also hoped that I made a mistake, but today I went over there. Her panacea restaurant was having a re-opening ceremony. Everyone with a bit of talent in HeDong’s Southside had all gone to congratulate her, including the South City Tiger Trio.”

The playboy heard this and then coldly laughed. “South City Tiger Trio..... hmph, seems to me like the South City Dog Trio.”

“Tomorrow I want you to recover the property for me.” Weng Qing lightly said, “Remember, from now on HeDong’s Southside is our territory. If tomorrow anyone dares to interfere, let them know Jin Biao has an even fiercer son called Jin WenWu!”

The playboy’s face showed a smile like the world was merely whimsical. “Mom, don’t say it so horribly. I still don’t have a girlfriend.”

“Today I’ll stay here. Get busy with your things, and tomorrow morning I’ll give you a call.” Weng Qing lightly said, then followed closely with a reminder. “At night get a good and honest rest, don’t follow your shifu blindly running amok the whole night.”

Jin WenWu smiled his eyes squinty. “I know mom.”

The huge body of the Prado pulled away, and Weng Qing turned around and went inside. This property was just like that other property, both were purchased by her two years ago. Two years before, she had had the intent to expand their influence into HeDong’s Southside.

However, to try to obstruct the regional boss with many years of foundation like Wang ShunXi, and to also try to obstruct the new and growing Fan NanJie’s tough style of handling things – thus the whole while Weng Qing didn’t have an opportunity. Originally she wanted to have Jin Biao secretly support Fan NanJie, wanting to have Fan NanJie become their own puppet – but who would’ve thought that the Westside’s Wu Lei and the Northside’s Ma PingHai were also secretly supporting Fan NanJie.

Originally Weng Qing had already given up the idea of swallowing up the southeastern district, but to think that now Wang ShunXi and Fan NanJie had both capsized in quick succession – she had thought that Su YanQing would stand up and stake her flag assuming control over the southeast district, but she didn’t think that that woman would suddenly not even let out a peep.

Following in a week’s time, the name Ruan QingShuang had spread all throughout HeDong City. No matter what, Weng Qing couldn’t believe that that weak woman who rented her property last year would actually stand up to become the Big Sister of an army.....

With this being the case, then don’t blame her, Weng Qing, for not being affectionate. If she wanted to conquer HeDong City, she must first seize HeDong City’s southern WenHui and HongNan Districts!

.....

That night Ruan QingShuang had practically not slept. Her brain was

watching the scene between a crack of her door. She was most worried that GuoGuo had found out. What if this kid poked them in their weakness, and before a crowd of people revealed the situation? Then from then on she would be too ashamed to see people.

This night, Ruan QingShuang tossed and turned. In her heart she could only pray that tomorrow morning GuoGuo could forget everything that happened tonight.

With insomnia throughout the night, Ruan QingShuang finally got a bit of sleep at five in the morning. As a result, when she just went to sleep, she simply didn't even know when GuoGuo got out of bed.

Fortunately, Ruan QingShuang hadn't awakened, or else she would definitely want to commit suicide.

After GuoGuo got up and washed up, the first thing she did was run around looking for Xu Yun. "Daddy, I have something to say to you, but you have to give me a 100 Yuan as an information fee."

"Uh, no problem." Xu Yun fished out 100 Yuan and gave it to GuoGuo. He was indeed interested in this kid's information.

GuoGuo triumphantly took the money, then looking around for a moment and seeing no one else around, to Xu Yun she said, "Daddy, last night after you showered and walked out naked, mommy saw everything. Mommy was so excited that she didn't sleep the whole night."

"....."

Xu Yun was in a trance for half the day, was this information truly worth 100 Yuan? However..... this was too horrible. He was so careful and still let someone see him?

"Don't tell mommy. Yesterday she was sleep-talking threatening me to not randomly say it." With some lingering fear GuoGuo patted her chest – with an expression like her life was full of hardships, "Earned an easy 100 Yuan....."

'Too easy for you right?' These few words Xu Yun didn't say outloud – he pulled GuoGuo over. "GuoGuo, I'll give you another 100. From now on,

don't tell anyone else about this, how about it?"

GuoGuo shook her head especially happy. "Nope. Then I would lose. With this gossip news, I think Wan'er-jiejie and Qiu Yan-jiejie would definitely be willing to spend 100 Yuan to hear."

What the fudge! Should I say you have good business sense, or say you were born with the kind of stuff to be paparazzi? Xu Yun wanted to just crack his head on the wall and screw it all.

Of course, there was no way Qiu Yan would be interested in this kind of gossip. After she got ready, she looked at the time, and came out from her room. Clearly and concisely to GuoGuo she said, "It's time. Let's go to school."

"Qiu Yan-jiejie, I have something I want to tell you." GuoGuo repeated the words she said to Xu Yun.....

"Not interested." Qiu Yan rejected it instantly. Not that she wasn't giving GuoGuo face, but that just now when she was in her room she heard it. Who told GuoGuo to say it without lowering her voice in the least?

The two headed off to school had just left the restaurant, when Qin Wan'er covering her belly ran out of the bathroom laughing. "Hahaha, Xu Yun, yesterday your offense had actually been seen by QingShuang-jie! Hahaha, I'd like to see how you act from now on."

Xu Yun scoffed, and objected, "What would big granddaddy be afraid of if someone sees? What? Is that you didn't see that you're envious? If you wanna take a look just say it, ge is a very open person."

"Go away!" Qin Wan'er directly threw the towel in her hand. "You had better think about how to defend against the landlady!"

Xu Yun dodged sideways. "Right, that landlady seemed really intense. Don't you recognize her?"

"No I don't." Qin Wan'er shook her head. HeDong City's Eastside was divided between the Calm Pavilion District's police station and the Southern Bank District's police jurisdiction. Qin Wan'er only knew

HeDong City's Eastside had a godfather named Jin Biao, but didn't know that Weng Qing was Jin Biao's wife.

Xu Yun shrugged, "Then I'm forced to resolve it myself."

Qin Wan'er didn't understand Xu Yun's meaning, and was too lazy to care about what he was going to do. Because she didn't know who Weng Qing was, she didn't think about the situation leaning towards trouble.

Waiting until after Qin Wan'er had to go to work, the vegetable delivery came. Xu Yun was as busy as any ordinary day. Knowing that Ruan QingShuang hadn't slept well, he didn't intend to wake her. Perhaps for her this was best. If she was asleep then she didn't need to be distressed about the problem of moving or not.

Actually Ruan QingShuang was already awake. Even if at night she hadn't rested well, in the morning by eight she would awaken. She hadn't left her room because she didn't know how to face the situation – if they didn't move, what would Aunt Weng do?

As early as last year when Ruan QingShuang rented the property, she knew that this woman Weng Qing wasn't a simple person. At the time when she went to go see Weng Qing, Weng Qing had brought four people. Each one had tattoos of dragons and tigers, and at her side she also had a little playboy – the whole time he constantly ridiculed her.

At the time, Ruan QingShuang only knew Weng Qing was a woman from Beijing – but because she simply liked the area, and the price was reasonable, she gritted her teeth and rented for two years. To think that before it was even a year, Weng Qing would actually want to take back her property.

Very quickly, the things that should come eventually do. Even though Ruan QingShuang had always prayed that Weng Qing would let her go, but she still heard a sound from downstairs.

Behind yesterday's white Lexus were several types of cars, all of them parked in the open spaces in front of the panacea restaurant. Weng Qing was still wearing that expensive outfit, only that at her side there was a whimsical youth. Behind him were dozens of tiger-like, big fierce guys.

Weng Qing walked into the newly renovated panacea restaurant with familiarity. Standing in front of the reception desk waiting for her was Xu Yun with a squinty smile.

“It seems that you didn’t prepare according to my desire for you to move out?”

Xu Yun nodded, and returned with a squinty smile to her. “Aunt, didn’t I say it yesterday? The contract hadn’t expired so we won’t move. If you like the property’s former appearance and style, then when it expires naturally we will change it back.”

“Hey hey, has anyone told you to not talk like that to my mom?” Jin WenWu with a face full of a whimsical smile disdainfully looked at Xu Yun and said, “To dare talk like that to my mom, you really will die very painfully.....”

Chapter 57: Ge is Only Worth so Little Money?

Xu Yun looked up at the flamboyantly dressed Jin WenWu. “Bluffing me? You got the wrong person kid.”

Jin WenWu’s cheek muscle clearly twitched. As the Eastside prince in HeDong City, when had he ever taken this kind of contempt? Furthermore, even if he didn’t have Jin Biao as his daddy, he would still be someone that 10,000 people would admire.

“Help them move.” Weng Qing didn’t give her son a chance to speak. With a wave, 10+ tiger-looking big guys directly broke the door and entered menacingly and with expressions like they wanted to tear everything apart.

Only ten days ago, Ruan QingShuang’s blood and sweat had been destroyed by the Four Wolves Gang. Ten days later, she just re-opened and again some people wanted to mess with it. Of course Xu Yun wouldn’t let it happen. Right now in the panacea restaurant, unless Ruan QingShuang said she didn’t want to, Xu Yun absolutely wouldn’t allow anyone to damage it a tiny bit. Forget about the property lease not expiring, even if it expired with this type of unkind landlady, he wouldn’t leave.

A stern aura of rage swirled out suddenly like a raging storm. Like it could topple the mountains and invert the seas, it attacked the intruding tiger-like big guys in the panacea restaurant. The gang of tiger-like big guys instantly felt a bone-chilling cold. Under Xu Yun’s titanic, boundless pressure, they simply couldn’t move their feet – this power was too terrifying.

Jin WenWu’s expression sank: Killing aura! Even though in his heart there was also a spell of cold, he didn’t lose his morale. After all, Weng Qing threw him to a shifu in the Underworld to train for a few years – he had seen the market, and had seen so-called elites.

But Jin WenWu still didn’t seem to know that so-called elites were also

ranked. The skill from battling for a few years wasn't done in vain. Suddenly he fearlessly attacked, kicking towards Xu Yun's left ear!

Xu Yun's left arm subconsciously blocked Jin WenWu's attack, his mouth showing a hint of a smile. Who would have known that the guy in front of him was a bit interesting – no wonder the Jin Family could have ambitions to expand their power, because they had a son that had studied some skills.

After the kick, Jin WenWu's calmness clearly decreased some. He didn't expect that his kick with all his might actually couldn't even budge the opposing side one bit. This poor-looking guy in front of him could still actually smile.

Perhaps he really couldn't stand it – Jin WenWu again threw out a fist. Xu Yun raised his left wrist and easily deflected Jin WenWu's fist – his right fist nearly simultaneously exploded out. Seeing the explosive force entirely concentrated on Jin WenWu's chest, the spell of oppressiveness made him practically unable to breathe.

Xu Yun didn't intend to give him any chance to maneuver. Driving straight in, without any restraint the fist struck towards Jin WenWu's brains. Even though Jin WenWu took a heavy punch to his chest, but he still maintained the sense to dodge his head to the side. But Xu Yun's fist turned into a palm, and chopped towards Jin WenWu's neck.

That hand chopped with profoundly huge strength; Jin WenWu stumbled and directly fell far away, heavily smashing onto the ground.

Xu Yun wasn't finished – like lightning he appeared in front, directly kicking Jin WenWu's ribs. Jin WenWu directly flew out of the panacea restaurant. Heavily falling at the entrance, his mouth sprayed out blood as he vomited it out.

Weng Qing had a face full of panic – she completely didn't dare to believe it. It must be known that the shifu that they invited for their son was Zuo Leng, definitely a powerful person. Their son had followed Zuo Leng for several years and indeed matured a lot – she was to rely on this son to conquer all of HeDong City!

“I’ll kill you.....” Jin WenWu who was kicked flying out the door by Xu Yun actually stubbornly crawled back up. His eyes locked onto Xu Yun, just like an unintelligent, wounded beast. Even though he was wounded again and again, he still wanted to desperately fight.

Jin WenWu’s body was swaying. Using all his might to stand up, he went into the panacea restaurant. His gaze was very sinister – Weng Qing was already shocked till her brains were in chaos, and simply didn’t stop her son from marching to his death.

“Wanna die? I can do that for you.” Xu Yun already had no intent to play around. Originally he had thought this guy had a bit of skill, but he didn’t think that he couldn’t even reach the beginning of prying into the 3rd-tier.

Jin WenWu suddenly dropped both arms wide open; with astonishing speed he pounced at Xu Yun with his mouth open, revealing a row of sharp teeth beyond an ordinary person. This behavior was like he wanted to bite Xu Yun’s throat.

Making sense of it, Xu Yun accumulated a hundred layers of energy into a heavy fist and directly hit Jin WenWu’s face – that roaring charging body flew back like a disconnected kite, directly flying backwards and falling into the ground.

This fist put the lid on the coffin for everything. Before Xu Yun’s eyes, the whole time Jin WenWu was simply a moth throwing itself at a flame. When Jin WenWu was desperately trying to bite, Xu Yun thought of a person in the Underworld – Hyena.

The color on the faces of the 10+ tiger-looking big guys had completely changed – in their eyes the prince wasn’t an ordinary playboy. On ordinary days when there was a fight, he was like a fierce tiger. He could handle a group of little gangsters in almost seconds, but before this guy in front of them, he didn’t even have a chance to fight back.

Suddenly, Jin WenWu’s black Prado door opened and a pair of polished leather shoes stepped out, closely followed by a tall and skinny figure getting out of the car.

Weng Qing's eyes suddenly regained their senses. As though she was insane she ran over and hugged her half-dead son. With rage towards the tall and skinny man she said, "Zuo Leng! I gave you so much money, and my son has nearly been beaten to death, and you actually come out now!?"

The tall and skinny man with a stubby beard all across his face, had an expression like he just woke up from a hangover. "You gave me money so I could be your son's shifu. I took him to practice and get experience. Getting hit is a normal thing, he won't die from it."

"I want you to kill that man inside!" Weng Qing's beloved son – her heart was torn seeing her son being beaten by Xu Yun into this state. Suddenly her heart was full of anger, and couldn't wait for Xu Yun to be torn to shreds!

The tall and skinny man's voice suddenly turned cold. "Do you think that I'm your family's servant?"

Weng Qing suddenly reacted – how would she have the qualifications to command this person in front of her? Suddenly she stowed away her bossy attitude, and beggingly she said, "Zuo Leng, I'll pay 1,000,000, kill that person inside and I'll give you 1,000,000!"

Xu Yun had already heard and walked out from inside the panacea restaurant. With a squinty smile he said, "1,000,000? Sh't, is ge worth so little?" Following up, Xu Yun saw that tall and skinny man, and his tone with a bit of disdain said, "Hyena, I advise you not to take up this job."

The tall and skinny man suddenly shook from head to toe – the hangover look on his face completely vanished. With a look of surprise at the seemingly unobtrusive little guy in front of him he asked, "Who are you?"

"Who I am is unimportant." Xu Yun waved his hand and with disapproval he said, "But I advise you to not do anything stupid. It's not worth it to die for so little money."

The tall and skinny man called Zuo Leng was once a resounding figure in the Underworld. When he did things it was decisive and vicious – people gave him the title of Hyena. However for the past few years he

disappeared without a sound.

That year at Xu Yun's place, his organization always had a lot of friction with the Underworld – naturally he came to know of a lot of people of the Underworld. Hyena had once provoked a major event in the Underworld, and after a reward was posted for his capture, he disappeared. Who would have known that he would have fallen to the state of becoming a family's tutor.

“Hmph, at first I didn't wanna bother killing you..... but you're looking to die.” Zuo Leng revealed brutality in his eyes, just like a vicious hyena. “Everyone who knows I exist, all of them must die!”

Xu Yun's eyes slightly narrowed, and a biting cold exploded out. A guy in the mere 2nd tier realm actually dared to rant wildly. Of course Xu Yun would let him know what it meant to court death.

Zuo Leng's feet stored up boundless strength – suddenly in one step he charged at Xu Yun, and in one move was directly facing Xu Yun's front. That speed definitely frightened the crowd – no one had thought that such a thin and weak body could actually erupt with such tremendous force.

However, Xu Yun also wasn't afraid – his body with a flash easily blocked Zuo Leng's strike with irresistible force. Calmly taking the advantage, he raised his leg high. Zuo Leng's entire body was off balance, and Xu Yun instantly crossed his arm smashing down!

Zuo Leng's tall and thin body directly exploded, smashing down into the cement floor. Waiting for him to flip over to try to get up, Xu Yun suddenly already shot out like lightning grabbing his neck, and then not giving him any chance to breathe, his right fist directly smashed into his face!

A true elite can see it – if it was said that Xu Yun dealt with Jin WenWu with only half his strength, then dealing with Zuo Leng definitely only used a fifth of his strength!

Xu Yun was very clear – even though Zuo Leng's strength had a difference between himself of one tier, he had a habit of never

underestimating his opponents. Because his honored master once said, as long as the opponent reached the elite level, if you dare to look down on him, then he has the ability to hurt you.

Zuo Leng only knew that the pressure on his throat didn't let him breathe, and his face was rapidly turning into the color of eggplant with sauce. Very quickly his retinas increased blood flow because of the pressure – a hot wave rushed to his head as both of his hands were using all their strength to try to pry apart Xu Yun's vice-like fingers, and both legs pedaled in the air. Even his chin was nearly dislocated – his mouth gulping and gasping could only get a tiny flow to his lungs. Zuo Leng felt his entire body's five organs and six bowels twisting together, and an intense premonition of death washed over.....

Suddenly Xu Yun picked up Zuo Leng, and instantly raised his leg right into Zuo Leng's lower gut. A nearly 1.8 meter body flew horizontally outwards, heavily smashing onto the black Prado with a tremendous sound – crashing into the huge monster, it nearly flipped over.

Zuo Leng slumped on the floor with intense coughing. Completely forgetting the horrible pain tearing his entire body, he greedily gasped, breathing for air. Innumerable red blood cells carrying oxygen charged and loosened the blood vessels and his big artery, and rushed into his brain, his four limbs and each of his body's organs.....

After he was sure he was still living, Xu Yun already stood in front of him.

An intense sense of dreadful oppression made Zuo Leng's fingers tremble. He fundamentally wasn't a worthy opponent of the person in his sight – the person before his eyes had far, far exceeded him by how many times he didn't know!

“Didn't I say it before huh? For so little money, to lose your life isn't worth it.” Xu Yun said to Zuo Leng lightly. “I won't kill you, but you can go kill that woman that almost caused you to die.”

Zuo Leng heard and came to his senses, then with a blade-like gaze suddenly shot at Weng Qing – the direct gaze on Weng Qing made her

coldly tremble from head to foot – that was a killer’s gaze!

Weng Qing no longer had that despotic expression and her hips went soft, nearly kneeling on the ground.

“However, if that woman wants to transfer this property to me, then you absolutely can’t touch her.” Xu Yun changed the topic, stretching out his hand and fiercely whipping Zuo Leng’s mouth. “Don’t you think so?”

Zuo Leng hadn’t said another word – he nodded, and mmh’d.

Like she had just caught a great amount of mercy, Weng Qing with a trembling voice said, “I will immediately go back and get the title deeds..... immediately give them to you.....”

The one she was facing was someone who could kill the people at the levels of devils in her eyes, a monstrous person. Between the choice of life or the power of money, Weng Qing didn’t hesitate to choose life – if you were alive then everything was good. Without life, what was there to think of?

There is a saying that says it well, a good death isn’t better than a bad life.

“Really?” Once Xu Yun heard, he immediately smiled, absolutely without half a shred of intent to threaten. “Auntie, I’m also not a robber. How about this, I’ll give you 100 Yuan cash, you write an agreement, and it’ll count as selling the property to me, does that work?”

Chapter 58: A Hundred Bucks to Buy an Enterprise

Ruan QingShuang finally summoned the courage – she wanted to stand up and protect her own interests. Even if the opposition wasn't a simple woman, she would tell the opposition that she herself would definitely not move out!

“Mmh? Shuang-jie got up.” Not waiting for Ruan QingShuang to come down, Xu Yun went up the stairs. “How did you sleep last night?”

Ruan QingShuang thought of last night, and suddenly her face went red. Looking flustered she said, “Mmmh..... still, still good enough. Why did you come up? Did Aunt Weng and them come?”

“They left.” Xu Yun said simply and easily.

Upon hearing Xu Yun talking like that, Ruan QingShuang's face color darkened. “Then did you promise them that we would move out.....”

Xu Yun shook his head. “How could that be? Of course I won't move. I bought this place.”

“.....” Ruan QingShuang went rigid for half a day, and simply couldn't figure out what Xu Yun meant. “You? Here? Bought?”

“From now on this is our place. If you want to open a shop then open a shop. If you don't want to, then rent it out and become a landlady.” Xu Yun spoke easily without any pressure, “From now on we won't need to deduct from the money we earn. Hahaha, in a bit I'll go to the property exchange looking for her to transfer the real estate.....”

Ruan QingShuang heard it again and couldn't get around it. Her almond eyes stared. “How did you get so much money!?”

Even though HeDong City was unable to compare with YanJing, JiangBei, and other cities for the cost of real estate, where each square meter frequently was worth several tens of thousands in frightening property costs, but this two storied, 5 – 6 hundred square meter property

was an absolutely horrifying price – without several million bucks, it couldn't be purchased.

“Eh, there was enough in my pocket.” Xu Yun meekly fished out a hundred bucks.

Ruan QingShuang truly was nearly worried to death. “Xu Yun. Right now I'm not in the mood to joke with you.....”

Suddenly behind them came a call from QiangZi.

“Yun-ge! Yun-ge! Yun-ge!! Hurry up and come over here!”

“Damn! Yelling like a pig at the butcher!” Xu Yun cursed, then dengdengdeng ran downstairs.

QiangZi's entire body was wearing clothes like an unpresentable guy in proper dress – slacks, short-sleeved shirt tucked into his waist, small polished leather shoes – how was this still that little ruffian from before? No matter how you looked, he was just like a promising little youngster just starting a career. Truly, a person relied on clothes like a horse relied on the saddle. Behind QiangZi hung a A67888 license plate on a black Volkswagen Passat, making QiangZi more and more handsome and formidable.

“You changed your car?” Xu Yun clicked his tongue, asking, “How much?”

QiangZi went hehe for a note, and then held up three fingers. “Thirty thousand! Yesterday I met up with that footsoldier of Lu Feng's that deals with shady cars in the south. The paperwork and whatever else are all fake, half the VIN number has been struck off, the engine number has been changed – that guy has quite a bit of skill.”

Xu Yun looked outside, this car was at least a '95, 2.0T Extreme Edition. If he bought a new car, plus tax, and insurance it would cost at least 300,000 Yuan. With just 30,000 QiangZi got it in his hands, it was simply too much of a profit.

“Then what about your Citroen?” Xu Yun asked.

QiangZi waved his hand. "That broken toy, originally I wanted to give it to a footsoldier without needing money, but he didn't even want it, saying it would take up space. I went back preparing to look for a place to sell it. If I could sell it for 1000, then I'll take 1000."

Dafuq! Xu Yun's finger fiercely poked QiangZi forehead. "Your ge won't do? Won't give it to me? Still preparing to sell it?"

QiangZi was astonished for half a day – pondering it over he finally understood, Yun-ge himself wants a car. "Ge..... you wanna drive that car? Too belittling right..... how about, how about....." Summoning up his resolve, QiangZi finally said it. "How about you drive this Passat, I'll still drive my Citroen."

"No need. Go, take me to go drive your Citroen." Xu Yun didn't care what kind of car he drove, as long as there was one for transportation on any day. Even more so, if he really wanted to drive a nice car, Xu Yun frowned that the streets were full of this kind of Passat – this year's village secretary had a higher level car than this.

QiangZi murmured in compliance, directly taking Xu Yun to his house.

Ruan QingShuang was silent for a while. She originally thought the panacea restaurant would definitely not be peaceful and quiet today – but she didn't expect that right now, there unexpectedly wasn't even a single person. Qiu Yan had sent GuoGuo off to school early in the morning, and Qin Wan'er also went to work; Aunt Weng that was to come to take back the property inexplicably left, and Xu Yun and QiangZi ran off.....

In the panacea restaurant there was unexpectedly only one person, Ruan QingShuang, left.

But fortunately before, it was also Ruan QingShuang tending to the restaurant alone, and she had long been accustomed to getting busy alone. Without a speck of a misstep, she directly went to the kitchen to wash vegetables in preparation....

Xu Yun followed QiangZi back to his place in the shantytown. Many old families in the shantytown all sat on the side of the road or near the entrance on small stools. Seeing QiangZi's new ride, they all praised that

QiangZi had grown up, and had talent.

And Xu Yun had apparently received many dirty looks, treated like QiangZi's unreasonable little bro, even sitting in his car.....

This Citroen that had been used for over 10 years carried Xu Yun straight to the property market transaction hall. Weng Qing was indeed honest and trustworthy – after getting the title deed, she waited for Xu Yun here. It wasn't that she hadn't thought of running, but she was very clear that someone who can defeat Zuo Leng was indeed very ferocious. If someone at this class wanted your life, even if you ran to the ends of the world it was no use!

So Weng Qing was very cooperative – paying money to avoid disaster was the most hassle-free method. Right now she finally remembered why the weak Little Ruan that rented the property that year could become the Southeast district's madly electrifying person: because in fact she had acquired such a fierce general by her side....

Weng Qing had already pulled connections and found an experienced person. She paid another expedited fee of 300 Yuan, so the procedure was done especially fast. The property transaction taxes and fees were all completely paid by Weng Qing alone.

At last Xu Yun very generously handed Weng Qing 100 Yuan. "I've troubled you."

Looking at this guy before her eyes that could easily dominate the HeDong's Southside, Weng Qing felt a spell of lingering terror. If he ever wanted to expand his power, then the Jin Family will definitely be his first choice..... when she went home she must discuss it well with Jin Biao. They must ally with Wu Lei from the Westside and Ma PingHai from the Northside – otherwise, with just the Jin Family's strength, it was basically like a praying mantis versus a car.

Xu Yun took the title deeds in extremely good spirits. He decided that at night he would take this thing out, and have everybody rejoice for a good spell.

Weng Qing watched continuously until Xu Yun left before she dared to

leave. She rushed back to the shorefront neighborhood and packed up her necessities reckoning that, for this period of time, she wouldn't dare to come back to WenHui District.

After leaving the Waterfront neighborhood, Weng Qing directly rushed to the city hospital. Her son had been beaten by three punches and two kicks into a body full of bone fractures. She as a mother regretted so much she wanted to commit suicide – how could she provoke such a person that couldn't be provoked?

“You want to go to the panacea restaurant to take back the property?”

Suddenly a chilling voice that pricked the bones behind Weng Qing spoke up. Weng Qing's brains went muddled with a buzz. Her hands jerked, directly crashing the car into the plants on the roadside. Through the rearview mirror, Weng Qing saw a long-haired woman with a cold and arrogant gaze locked on her. The woman's gaze was like sharp knives, and in her hand was a cold blade that flashed with a silvery light.

“No..... I don't dare to. I already don't dare to want that property. Let me go.....” Weng Qing trembled all over – the killing aura of this woman's figure was simply even more terrifying than that easily settled freak Zuo Leng. “If you don't believe me then go ask your cook, I already transferred it to him!”

Sitting in the backseat, Qiu Yan slightly knitted her brow – she didn't expect that Xu Yun's actions would be even faster than her. After she sent GuoGuo off to school she immediately found a contact to ask about Weng Qing's whereabouts. When Weng Qing came to the Waterfront neighborhood, she had just arrived – who would have known that Xu Yun had already resolved the matter.

Qiu Yan pushed open the car door, her footsteps lightly stepping out, leaving only the trembling Weng Qing with her face a deathly shade of gray. With her heart trembling and her gall shaking, she hadn't thought that the weak-looking Ruan QingShuang that looked like a soft persimmon would have so many dangerous people beside her..... it seemed like HeDong City was quickly coming to a big change that would

shake the heavens and the earth.

.....

For the whole day today, the South City Tiger Trio were very obediently in their dens, and no one caused any trouble. Even though they very much wanted to go to the panacea restaurant to see if anything would happen, but yesterday Xu Yun had ordered that no one was to bring people and go.

Xu Yun's words were in their minds absolute military orders. If he forbade going, no one would dare to go.

At 5 pm, GuoGuo got out of school and with Qiu Yan together they returned to the panacea restaurant. Today GuoGuo was very excited – today the fatty Sun HaoRan that hadn't gone to school in a week brought a backpack full of snacks to apologize to her; he promised to never again mention chasing her, and would follow her by her side as a saddle and horse like a little eunuch.

After Qiu Yan saw that the panacea restaurant was peaceful and without problems, she completely relaxed. Seems that that old woman really took a heavy hit from Xu Yun. She really wanted to confirm if Xu Yun really did seize the property.

Ruan QingShuang was busily taking care of business, and Xu Yun was just as before in the kitchen busting out his kitchen skills. Qin Wan'er came back from work and still hadn't quite adapted – for ten days she hadn't done any odd jobs, and today she returned to the lowest level of the panacea restaurant.

Three hours later, the group of them were so tired they were half dead. Fortunately Xu Yun had carefully prepared quite a few dishes for a big feast, and even a super nice surprise.

“Look at what this is!” Before Xu Yun spoke he already took out the title deed of the property out.

Ruan QingShuang was shocked till her jaw nearly fell off – in the afternoon when Xu Yun said he bought the property, she hadn't believed one bit! But now the title deed was right before her – what was there left

to suspect?

Qiu Yan's reaction was a bit light, after all she had already heard this news from Weng Qing's mouth once. Right now it was just a confirmation and that was all.

"You bought this place?" Qin Wan'er was so shocked her brains were muddled. Without even mentioning a commercial property, even if it was according to the lowest price in HeDong City, calculated at 6000 Yuan per square meter, added up this two-storied property that was over 500 square meters of space would need 3,000,000 alright!?

Qin Wan'er stared at Xu Yun, this guy was wearing an outfit that was worth only thirty Yuan. No matter what she thought this guy couldn't pay 300 Yuan, let alone 3,000,000.....

Xu Yun proudly pointed at the Citroen at the entrance. "Also, QiangZi gave me the car. From now on ge is also a car owner. In the future if anyone needs to go out to do business, talk to ge, I'll give you a lift!"

"....."

The crowd was as silent as stones.

GuoGuo had a face of frustration – she didn't have a speck of interest towards that car, only taking that title deed and personally examining it.

Suddenly GuoGuo's two eyes lit up, this was real! She expectantly looked up at Ruan QingShuang. "Mommy, when are you getting married to daddy? After getting married isn't this community property? Don't dawdle, Wan'er-jiejie and Teacher Su are both very interested in daddy. If you act too late you won't have a chance."

"....."

The crowd was again in stony silence.

Wan'er with a murderous aura said, "GuoGuo..... in your eyes you think I'm interested in Xu Yun?! Watch if I don't spank you!"

"Eh, Wan'er-jiejie, are you mad because I exposed your inner thoughts and you're embarrassed? Ai, women, have such fragile face, what's there

to be shy about?”

Yayaya-! Qin Wan'er completely collapsed!

Chapter 59: The Big Gangster Jin Biao

HeDong's two Southside regions, WenHui District and HongNan District, were now basically under the South City Tiger Trio's lead like how the soldiers watch the general's horse. Everyone was worried whether or not Weng Qing would take back the panacea restaurant. Because Xu Yun had given orders, Shan HongNing then sent a footsoldier to stealthily inquire about the situation. When several people heard that Xu Yun had bought the panacea restaurant, their eyeballs nearly popped out staring.

When that property's owner, Weng Qing, bought the property perhaps it wasn't worth much. But afterwards, the city constructed Yi River Plaza and then they constructed three large neighborhoods nearby, so the cost of real estate absolutely surged. Even if they were to all pitch in and buy the land, it would be a bit strenuous.

"Yun-ge truly is a wealthy lord." Lu Feng couldn't help but feel, 'ai, someone trying to strangle someone else to death, to force payment to force them to waste money'. Before when he first set eyes on Xu Yun, he completely treated him like a little thug that was out of the loop – right now thinking of that was truly laughable.

Kong Zhong frowned, "There's something I'm definitely suspicious about – even if Weng Qing was stupid enough to want to sell the property, Jin Biao has no shortage of money. They appear to want to expand their influence into our Southside, so why would she sell it?"

"Makes sense." Shan HongNing nodded. To his spy underling he said, "You're certain that when Yun-ge said that he wasn't kidding?"

That little underling shook his head. "I don't know about that....."

"Right, my little cousin works in real estate. I'll give her a call and ask her. Maybe she knows." Thinking of that, Kong Zhong then got up and walked out of the dark, gloomy, and pandemonius atmosphere of the room and made a phone call to ask.

Several minutes later he returned, and his face was full of amazement.

“How was it? Did you find out?” Lu Feng and Shan HongNing asked at the same time.

“Everyone at the Real Estate Bureau had all heard that someone spent 100 Yuan and bought a property.” Kong Zhong’s whole face was filled with an exaggerated expression. “That person was wearing colorful flowery beach shorts with a skull print T-shirt. If that isn’t Yun-ge then who is it.....”

Holy sh’t! Everyone was shocked! Truly the world was big, and there were all kinds of people! Even with Weng Qing’s property, Yun-ge actually dared to do shady stuff – Jin Biao definitely wouldn’t let it go at that.

“Hehe.....” Shan HongNing bitterly laughed. “Brothers, at the time when we followed Yun-ge, that was the road of no return. This road might go to heaven, and might go to hell.”

Lu Feng gnashed his teeth. “What else is there left to do? If Jin Biao dares to come, then we can only duke it out with him.”

.....

Jin Biao, this man was emphatically not the type of small person like the South City Tiger Trio in HeDong City. That he could dominate HeDong City’s Eastside’s two districts definitely wasn’t because of dog sh’t luck. Speaking of his past deeds was enough to make gangsters of the later generations fearful with their galls trembling.

Ten years ago, the gun battle on Heavenly Flower Road shocked the entire city. Each side had more than 10 cars and 100 or so people – the Steep Mountain District boss died on the spot from gun blasts. Public Security received the alarm but didn’t have the power and didn’t dare to send officers. Jin Biao became famous from that one battle, and Steep Mountain District’s Flourishing Shop Street District was completely controlled by him alone.

Everyone in HeDong should remember five years ago when shotgun blasts occurred in Steep Mountain District’s Flourishing Shop business street and the arson, as well as the incident of armed killings in movie theatres in Calm Pavilion District – these were all big cases that shocked

the whole city. They were the first high-profile attacks from some force that had come from elsewhere to HeDong City's two Eastside districts.

Another attack resulted in some powerful boss being strangled to death just at the 13th floor of Fragrant Residence Hotel. The body was thrown from the building – the plummeted corpse was a horrible spectacle to endure. Everyone knew very well who was doing all of this, but even the police couldn't find any evidence.

Then there was also when Jin Biao was besieged at some big hotel. In the end the Public Security Chief personally appeared, and that hotel's boss promised to withdraw from HeDong City before it ended. Of course, because of this incident that chief was dismissed, then proceeded to assign Chen to lead the office.

Only within the Chen administration, Jin Biao hadn't stirred up any big activity. Right now in the two Eastside districts, all of the entertainment bathing centers were all under Jin Biao's sphere of influence, as well as Steep Mountain District's most prosperous commercial street. These were all enough for him to amass a fortune.

Even though these few years Jin Biao hadn't provoked a big situation again, his deeds were still in everyone's memory. He steadily resided in the forefront of the three thrones in the gangster world of HeDong City!

With barely any hairs on his head, a saggy, fierce-looking face, a bit of a fat body, and sword-like eyebrows with a red nose with bumps underneath small eyes he was extremely ugly – this was Jin Biao, one who could control the two Eastside Districts in HeDong City.

The fifty year-old Jin Biao didn't have the scathing killing aura of the kind that young people have – knowing that his wife and son had lost face and tripped up in the Southside's WenHui District, he still maintained an unperturbed face.

“Boss, with one word, I'll immediately bring people to the Southside and butcher the people who dare to oppose us!” Zhao SanLai depended on Jin Biao for 20 years. From when Jin Biao was still a nameless, unknown little thug they had joined up – it could be said he was the most competent

assistant at Jin Biao's side.

Jin Biao sucked in a mouthful of tea. The space between his eyebrows constricted; he thought for a while before he spoke. "Didn't you hear your sister-in-law say that this time they had come across a tough crop? Even WenWu's shifu wasn't a worthy opponent. Hmph, who would've thought that Weng Qing would also have a time where she kicked a rock."

Zhao SanLai pulled his mouth apart, and with a bit of objection he said, "Boss, I'll say something you won't love to hear: about that Zuo Leng that you and sister-in-law are treating as grandpa and providing for, if he's a tough guy then what? His daddy here can just use a gun and pop him!"

Jin Biao let out a deep sigh – thinking of that battle on Heavenly Flower Street ten years ago, if it wasn't for Zhao SanLai's one shot that offed the opposition's boss, maybe right now the one lying in the cemetery would be him, Jin Biao. Fast forward ten years, time truly passes quickly.

"SanLai, now isn't ten years ago." Jin Biao seemed like he had a thought and said, "Now gun investigations are stricter, not like you don't know. How did Wang ShunXi in the Southside capsize? Wasn't it because he concealed guns in that rundown dog kennel? If he didn't have those things, the police couldn't simply nab him just like us. There simply is no way."

Zhao SanLai refused to accept it in his heart. "Then just let me take 200 good brothers, if I don't f'cking stomp their panacea restaurant flat, then my name isn't Zhao!"

Jin Biao again sucked in a mouthful of tea. "Brother, you can't take too few. Take guns too. I want to meet that person, and see just how ferocious he is to actually scare big daddy's woman into that state."

With his own wife he had his own understanding – of course Jin Biao would be more clear about his wife than anyone else. When he was young he joined a triad; Weng Qing had been abducted by the opposing gang and stripped of all her clothing and she still dared to curse at them – and now she was actually frightened..... this to Jin Biao was simply a fairy tale right out of the Arabian Nights.

“Who would’ve thought that the Southside’s Fan NanJie and Wang ShunXi would capsize, and a woman has actually come up to the stage, and that woman still isn’t Su YanQing.” Zhao SanLai coldly laughed. “Before the South City Tiger Trio wouldn’t follow anyone, but now I wouldn’t have guessed that they submitted to a woman.”

Jin Biao had drank enough tea. He pulled out a smoke and held it in his mouth, Zhao SanLai got up and lit it for him.

“Tomorrow at noon, call up all of the brothers who can fight. I’ll have lunch at Jade Hall Restaurant. After eating enough and drinking my fill, come with me to seize the Southside.” Jin Biao smoked a breathful of his cigarette, and slowly spitting out smoke he said, “What dogfart South City Tiger Trio? In their daddy’s eyes they’re just three dogs is all.”

Zhao SanLai looked up with a smile – seizing territory was his favorite thing to do of everything, but ever since Jin Biao controlled the Eastside’s two districts five years ago, it seemed like he didn’t have that vigor from when they were young. And the Public Security Bureau Chief Chen wasn’t as un-bright as an oil-saving lamp – this had kept them down for a long time.

“Boss, it’s fine just to let me handle this. Does it really need you to personally ride the horse out?” Zhao SanLai got up and walked over to make a sacrifice in front of Guan Yu – getting a stick of incense, he bowed three times before he respectfully went up and placed it.

Jin Biao dismissively scoffed coldly. “What’s the use of praying? What has big daddy done that didn’t rely on his own strength?”

Thinking of his son being pummeled by someone until he was half-dead, Jin Biao’s heart filled with a demonic flame. For someone that would worship Lord Guan Yu the first and fifteenth of every month to suddenly say these kinds of words, this really shocked Zhao SanLai jumping.

The next thing Jin Biao did was even more horrifying to Zhao SanLai. Jin Biao actually got up and went before the Lord Guan Yu that he had worshipped for twenty years, and threw his foot out at it! The entire god’s

statue came crashing down, and with cracking sounds it shattered into fragments on the floor. The dust of the incense burner flew up with a poof, and the entire room was filled with an ashen gray.

“B..... boss.....” Zhao SanLai was shocked speechless – for a person in a triad, this was simply an unspeakably blasphemous thing!

And then Jin Biao coldly laughed, looking at the shattered figurine’s fragments. He thought ‘even my son and woman couldn’t be protected, what’s the use of worshiping you?’

“SanLai, do you know why I always didn’t tattoo my body?” Jin Biao’s sharp gaze flashed with a chill.

“I don’t know.” Zhao SanLei was stumped by the question. This was also something that he really wanted to know. When they were young they all had dragons and tiger inked, but on Jin Biao’s body, there wasn’t even a bit of a tattoo. No matter how one looked, it seemed like he didn’t want to be in a gang.

Jin Biao snorted. “Then today I’ll tell you. From the first day yo daddy became a gangster, I swore that I had to become someone that could compete with Lord Duke Guan! At first I wanted to conquer all of HeDong City and then tattoo Lord Duke Guan on my body, but it looks like today the day jumped ahead. From now on daddy won’t worship. Daddy wants for himself to become Lord Guan!

With this statement Zhao SanLai didn’t dare to spit out half a word.

“Let’s go. Come with me to the tattoo parlor.” Jin Biao directly stepped with big strides.

The fragments on the floor lay silently, and Zhao SanLai’s heart felt a surge of coldness, and his whole body shivered. Lord Guan Yu inked onto someone’s back necessitated a hard life. Ordinary people couldn’t bear it...without discussing this superstition, at the very least Zhao SanLai knew that those people who dared to ink Guan Yu on their backs, practically none of them had a good ending.

.....

On one hand, Jin Biao prepared an all-out attack on the two southern districts. While the people in the two Southside districts weren't gangsters for nothing, many years of experience in the political arena told the South City Tiger Trio that they had to prepare well in advance – or else they would be slaughtered by a misstep without a chance.

Of course, they hadn't dared to mention this to Xu Yun. Afraid that Xu Yun might reprimand them for making a big deal out of nothing, the safety-first Kong Zhong nevertheless worked out a plan. The South City Tiger Trio summoned up every one of their brothers, and each person brought their own underlings. Like this, at least they could guarantee tomorrow's battle strength.

Lu Feng and Shan HongNing knew Jin Biao wasn't the kind of person that would take sh't lying down, so they agreed to let Kong Zhong make arrangements. Tomorrow they would gather up people and make arrangements near the panacea restaurant's vicinity. If Jin Biao's people dared to come, then even if they couldn't battle to win, then they would let him know the people of the Southside districts weren't soft eggs!

It was at the eve of a war. This was about who had the power to control the two Southside districts. If Jin Biao won, then he would become the most powerful gang leader in HeDong City, and if he lost, he would be left with nothing.

Chapter 60: Adding Flowers to a Perfect Brocade

Because it was the weekend, GuoGuo didn't need to go to school, and Qin Wan'er also didn't need to go to work, so the panacea restaurant was noticeably more lively. Early in the morning GuoGuo's beautiful voice was heard. "Sun bright, golden light, GuoGuo sings three songs; mommy woke up, Wan'er dressing up, Qiu Yan-jiejie went to go brush her teeth, daddy makes the most glorious food!~"

Xu Yun really wanted to crack his head on the wall. Even on the weekend when there was nothing it was still him cooking. Wouldn't it be honorable if someone else were to cook?

But oh well, thinking that this house was full of soft, gorgeous women that could destroy a nation, as such a caring-for-women kind of person, how could he make them work in the kitchen?

After eating breakfast, a busy day had formally began. Besides GuoGuo and Qin Wan'er always wanting to go out for a stroll at the mall, the other three got to their posts.

Because she couldn't go out and get fresh air, GuoGuo was more low-spirited. Right now the business already was not the kind it used to be, and having gotten used to seeing big stacks of cash, already GuoGuo clearly no longer cared about this kind of small amounts. She already had no more interest being the cashier, and unexpectedly hung onto the computer to research things like banking, economics, stocks and such.

Xu Yun suspected that this little girl was pretending – after all that was something even he didn't understand. However, Xu Yun still admired the kind of people that had very economic minds. With just a few finger movements, they could ride on violent waves and stormy seas to sweep huge amounts of cash – much more than his cooking could produce.

After the noon busy spell, the several beauties tall and small all went upstairs to rest, only leaving Xu Yun alone downstairs to watch the shop.

At this time, unexpectedly a gentle beauty with skin like white cream walked in. Before Xu Yun's eyes was a brightness, and he couldn't resist looking at the beauty with a tall figure. With teeth like ivory, her beautiful eyes were subtle, and in her hands she held a silver microphone that magnified her qualities; only that her chest department was poorer by a few levels than Qin Wan'er.

Following closely, a plain looking man with an average body carrying a camera came inside. "Gao Song, you're certain it's this one?"

"Um..... should be." The white-complexioned beauty looked at the man at the reception desk staring fixedly at her chest, and in her heart she was quite a bit speechless.

Xu Yun stroked his chin, lip smacking to himself he said: 'this pair of mother and father are well intentioned, but this beauty must be too disappointing to her parents eh, "towering" (Gao Song)? No matter how I look it at or think about it, she's as flat as an airport..... not one bit "towering".'

The eyes of the cameraman carrying the camera with both hands looked evil, having keenly discovered the dishonest eyes of Xu Yun. "Hey, brother, snap out of it. Give a bit of reaction."

"Wow, you guys wouldn't happen to be television right?!" Both of Xu Yun's hands smacked the table and he stood up, with both eyes staring. Just now he was still watching the beauty and forgot the reaction he should have. With the camera carrier and the female anchor together, if it wasn't for acting a Japanese action/romance movie, then it definitely had to be a television reporter.

What was a reporter doing in their panacea restaurant? This wasn't the time to have a meal.

"Excuse me, is Qin Wan'er training to be a cook at this restaurant?" The pale beauty called Gao Song calmly asked.

"You're talking about Qin Wan'er that does odd jobs right?" Xu Yun almost laughed, "Cook trainee? Relying on her? She's got a long way to go!"

Gao Song's body emitted a cold sweat. Qiu Yan had said to her that she was an apprentice cook here. In a flash, how did she become an odd jobs worker?

Hearing activity downstairs, Qin Wan'er poked out her head from upstairs. Upon seeing the two people, suddenly she was alarmed. "Gao Song! Why did you come half an hour early? I was still thinking of going out to greet you in a bit!"

"Phew..... no problem, we didn't find the wrong place." Gao Song sighed in relief. "That's what I call dedication, right?"

Qin Wan'er had just went downstairs, and Xu Yun raised a smile to Qin Wan'er and said, "Qin Wan'er, when did I promise you that you could be my apprentice? You actually tried to cover yourself in gold haha. Do those odd jobs well, and who knows, if I'm happy maybe I'll pass on a thing or two."

Qin Wan'er gnashed her teeth at Xu Yun's words; directly walking up, front she punched him in the chest. "You're the odd jobs guy! Don't say anything so everyone will think you're mute!"

"Boast queen!" Xu Yun boldly showed no weakness.

"You bastard!" Qin Wan'er really wanted to kill him. This guy would actually expose her in front of her friend, truly disrespecting her.

Gao Song saw the two people arguing, and she smiled widely, "Okay Wan'er, what it is doesn't matter alright. I mainly came to interview the panacea restaurant's boss and the chef. Quickly go introduce me."

Hearing the ruckus downstairs, Ruan QingShuang and GuoGuo couldn't sit still, and each came downstairs.

"What a beautiful sister." GuoGuo couldn't help but to cry out. Her gaze swept around a loop then fell on Gao Song's chest, and she said to herself: 'her body shouldn't be the type that daddy likes.'

Ruan QingShuang saw the people who had come in, and then looked at Qin Wan'er. She kept feeling that this girl was a bit familiar. "This is...?"

“QingShuang-jie, quickly come down. I’ll introduce you.” Qin Wan’er waved her hand to have Ruan QingShuang quickly go downstairs. “This is Gao Song of our HeDong City’s TV station, hehe.”

TV station? Ruan QingShuang heard those words and hurriedly went down.

“Wow, so cool.” GuoGuo couldn’t help but to run in front of Gao Song. “Jiejie, am I going to be on TV?”

“Of course!” Gao Song smiled her eyes squinty, this especially clever girl attracted people’s fondness.

Ruan QingShuang embarrassingly said, “My daughter is a bit mischievous, please don’t mind.”

Gao Song smiled widely, “Of course not. I really like her.”

“Jiejie, you have good taste oh!” GuoGuo face beamed as she spoke, then she ran towards the stairs. “In a bit I’ll be on TV, I’ll go change my clothes first....”

Dafuq! Qin Wan’er’s head black-lined. But they aren’t interviewing you, little girl what are you excited about?

At the moment, the cameraman already started filming the panacea restaurant’s surroundings, and he was really surprised that right now there were still restaurants that were so clean.

“Gao Song, this is our panacea restaurant’s lady boss, Ruan QingShuang. Whatever you want to interview about, just ask her.” After Qin Wan’er introduced Ruan QingShuang, her face became very unhappy as she looked and pointed at Xu Yun. “That sketchy-looking guy is the chef.”

Gao Song and Ruan QingShuang smiled and shook hands, then a bit awkwardly glanced at Xu Yun, truly not knowing how to address him.

“Wan’er, can you explain what’s going on?” At the moment, Ruan QingShuang was still confused like there was a fog in her head.

“Hehe, QingShuang-jie, this is actually a good thing.” Qin Wan’er said,

“Because lately the people of HeDong are so crazy about panacea cuisine, so the TV station wanted to look for a panacea restaurant to interview. Gao Song directly handles this matter, and she’s my good friend. Of course I wouldn’t miss this chance for free advertisement.”

Once she heard ‘interview’, Ruan QingShuang was truly a bit caught off guard. “Huh? Interview? I’m not good at this.....”

“Don’t be nervous, just do as I say and you’ll be just fine.” Gao Song was after all a person who had seen many kinds of people – with a squinty smile she had the cameraman get ready.

The cameraman had long been shocked. This was the cleanest restaurant he had ever seen – the ground didn’t have a speck of dust, and the tables didn’t have any oil. Even the kitchen was so bright and sparkly that it made people gasp in amazement.

Qin Wan’er truly was really busy adding flowers to a perfect brocade. Ruan QingShuang told Shan HongNing to spread panacea cuisine to several large restaurants and hotels, and Lu Feng had just opened the third branch in Central District.....

Now there was a TV interview – this would absolutely give them even more spotlight!

“Xu Yun, aren’t you going to change your clothes? In a bit you’ll be making dishes. They’ll give you a segment for publicity.” Qin Wan’er’s face was full of contempt. “Shorts and a tank top? Can you wear any less huh?”

“Wanna see? Tch, ge isn’t such a loose person.” Xu Yun walked into the kitchen, immediately changing into white chef’s clothing that definitely showed a person’s talent. “Ge is the most handsome of chefs, and among handsome men, he makes the best dishes.”

The interviews were done for more than two hours – the whole time GuoGuo hadn’t come down once. Apparently she had already forgotten the people downstairs.

GuoGuo was very depressed. Having already changed into such pretty

clothes, but she had no way of getting on TV. If she could get on TV it should be much better – then on the weekday when they went back to school she could shock all of her little friends.

Qiu Yan had a straight face; she entirely focused on watching GuoGuo. Of course she wouldn't idiotically let GuoGuo show up in public to this degree. Right now they still had no way of confirming if that poisonous scorpion had really come or not, and in case GuoGuo was discovered by appearing on TV, then that was truly asking for death.

“Even just showing a little smile is no good?” GuoGuo unresignedly bit her finger.

“No.” Qiu Yan responded completely without a half-second of hesitation.

GuoGuo could only put her butt obediently on the sofa, listening to everyone talk and chat downstairs. Even though on any normal day she was a bit mischievous, but once Qiu Yan put on the straight face, GuoGuo would still be very obedient because GuoGuo was very clear that everything Qiu Yan did was for her.

The reason was simple, because GuoGuo knew that Qiu Yan would even throw her life away for her.

The event that night GuoGuo remembered very lucidly. She had always buried it in her heart and didn't speak of it, not as though she had forgotten it. If Qiu Yan hadn't staked her life on bringing her here, she didn't know where that group of devils and beasts of people would have taken her to.

“I won't go.” GuoGuo suddenly swept away her unhappiness just now, and knowingly said, “In the future there will be chances.”

Qiu Yan had some unsettled feelings. “GuoGuo, it's because jie is no good. JieJie doesn't have the power to protect you.....”

GuoGuo the little adult went forward and patted Qiu Yan's shoulder. “Qiu Yan-jiejie, don't say that, GuoGuo has never thought that. If it wasn't for jiejie, right now who knows if I would have been abducted and

taken somewhere..... huuu, jiejie, that makes me think of Grandpa.”

Qiu Yan's heart shivered, her sharp gaze suddenly looked out the window. After all this, she would absolutely get revenge for Millennium Feng.....

“Jiejie don't worry.” GuoGuo continued saying, “I didn't get adopted by a savage.... eh, godfather, he isn't a vegetarian. Even GuoGuo knows, so you won't not know.”

Qiu Yan listened distracted, if this girl doesn't shock to death, she won't let it go.

Very quickly, the interviews ended before the afternoon customers came in the panacea restaurant. Even a TV station had no right to impose on people trying to earn money. Qin Wan'er tried to keep the two to stay for a meal, but the two of them firmly didn't stay, worried that they would hold up the panacea restaurant's business.

Qin Wan'er's face had a difficult expression, then she went up stairs to get money to prepare to invite Gao Song to go out and eat Western food.

Because the flow of guests suddenly increased, Gao Song decided to incidentally film the flow of people to the restaurant, but the camera was suddenly pressed down by a big hand. A husky voice said, “What are you filming? Who let you film!”

Gao Song and the cameraman was shocked till they jumped. This group of people's outfits didn't seem like good people.

“I let them film!” Qin Wan'er had just come out of the panacea restaurant, and fiercely glared at Shan HongNing blocking Gao Song.

Once Shan HongNing saw Qin Wan'er, he immediately put up a smile. “Sorry, that was simply not a good attitude, I didn't know that the two of you were invited by Officer Qin. Hey hey, film, film! Do you need help?”

This attitude, truly turned around 180 degrees!

Chapter 61: QiangZi Gets Fucked Up

Yesterday Xu Yun didn't allow them to come, so today the South City Tiger Trio used the excuse of eating to come and join them. Of course it was only the three of them. If the other brothers also came, the panacea restaurant would definitely be crammed till it exploded.

"What did you guys come to do?" Xu Yun glanced at the three of them. Qin Wan'er had left to go out to accompany her friend, and hadn't done the odd jobs. "Just perfect. Come over and one of you wash vegetables. The others don't stay idle, greet the guests!"

The three that had originally come to eat had blacklined faces. The three of them didn't think twice – when coming to Shuang-jie and Yunge's shop, would there be a share for the three of them to eat? Even the little ancestor GuoGuo helped them receive money, so they could only have the odd job existence.

The panacea restaurant's business was still fiery hot. The flow of customers made Lu Feng's brain swell – if the branch that he opened could have such good business, that would be awesome big time. The three of them were all familiar with the procedures of a panacea restaurant, so when they got to work, they weren't completely clueless and worked very skillfully.

The sky's color slowly darkened, and when the crescent moon was hanging high, the small groups of threes or fives of customers had all left until the restaurant was empty – and the fiery flow of the panacea restaurant finally returned to tranquility. The South City Tiger Trio also had a hard time. They were so tired that they were half-dead, and Xu Yun felt that the three of them had toiled quite a bit, and kept the three of them to eat dinner together.

"Were the three of you so bored that your balls hurt and you came here to do odd jobs?" At the dinner table, Xu Yun was quite perplexed and asked.

Lu Feng wasn't good at lying, his face turned red. "In fact we were

worried.....worr.....hey, it's nothing!"

GuoGuo's ears were very sharp. "Worried about what?"

"Hahaha, what worry huh? GuoGuo-jie heard wrong maybe?" Shan HongNing interrupted the discussion. They guessed that today Jin Biao would definitely come to cause trouble, however up till now there hadn't been a single stir. It seemed that they had really miscalculated – since Jin Biao hadn't come, then they didn't have to mention it to Xu Yun.

Kong Zhong cracked his lips in a smile. "We just wanted to freeload off of Yun-ge's cooking."

When there were few people, Qiu Yan that didn't like to talk actually spoke up to the three of them. "You guys placed so many people around the panacea restaurant. Just what exactly are you planning?"

How could those few guys escape Qiu Yan's eyes? Because of the news that dangerous people had entered the market, wherever wind blew the grass around the panacea restaurant surroundings, Qiu Yan watched all of it very, very carefully. The South City Tiger Trio brought more than two hundred people at once – how could they not be discovered by Qiu Yan?

This bit of news Qiu Yan had mentioned to Xu Yun before, but Xu Yun was as busy as a bird, and had no energy to mention it to the three of them. Now that they were resting, naturally they would ask what the three of them had in their minds.

"Yun-ge, perhaps we were being overly cautious." Lu Feng no longer held his words, and embarrassingly said, "We brought people because we were worried there would be an incident....."

Xu Yun glanced at Lu Feng. "Continue, I'm listening."

"We were worried that Jin Biao would come for revenge." Lu Feng's heart trembled. "Ge, you don't know Jin Biao that piece of work....you, you buying Weng Qing's property for 100 Yuan, we have already heard about. We also know that Yun-ge isn't an ordinary person, but Jin Biao is also a very ruthless crop. Five years ago half the big troubles in HeDong City were caused by him."

Shan HongNing explained, "Yun-ge, we were worried that Jin Biao would retaliate over the issue of you blackmailing his wife."

"I understand your feelings about the property transaction. Damn! And it wasn't like daddy didn't give her money!" Xu Yun still didn't care.

"Daddy, you bought this property with 100 Yuan?" GuoGuo looked at Xu Yun with a face full of amazement.

Xu Yun nodded, "Mmmh, just like that. Is godfather living it up or what?"

"I'll give you 200, sell it me okay?" GuoGuo looked at Xu Yun with a face full of a brilliant smile. "If you don't agree, then I can't guarantee I'll give mommy any pillow talk, and by then you aren't allowed to marry mommy either....."

Eh.....when this little thing puts on the moves they're too ruthless right?

Ruan QingShuang remained quiet, picking up a piece of stewed eel with her chopsticks she quickly popped it into GuoGuo's mouth. "Don't talk when you're eating. Does GuoGuo not remember how mommy taught you?"

However, rushing with GuoGuo's words, on Xu Yun's end, he also had to directly cup his hands obediently to his own treasured goddaughter. "Daddy will transfer it to you tomorrow, how about it?"

"Daddy with these words my heart will be content!" GuoGuo sneakily smiled, "Daddy, since you're so awesome, then I definitely have to be generous. About what we discussed when we first met, I will definitely keep my word."

Of course Xu Yun remembered when he first got to know GuoGuo – this little imp wanted 200 Yuan from him – 100 Yuan as a meeting gift and 100 Yuan as an employment fee.....

The South City Tiger Trio saw that Xu Yun still didn't care about what kind of person Jin Biao was, and their hearts basically hit a rut. Oh well, after all Xu Yun wasn't an ordinary person like them. Whatever problem he came across, he would calmly make them click their tongues.

Xu Yun's phone suddenly rang, and he pulled it out. Seeing that it was Xiao Fei calling, he answered it asking, "What's up?"

"Ge! Qiang.....Qiang-ge got f*cked up by someone, our shop.....someone set a fire.....I....." Xiao Fei after all was young, having just experienced the matter seemed to have scared him silly, he stuttered as he spoke.

Xu Yun's face suddenly sank, "Where are you?"

Xiao Fei on one hand felt victimized and on one hand said, "I.....I'm at the shop, someone nailed both of Qiang-ge's hands.....ge, I.....I don't know what I should do!"

"I'll be right there." Xu Yun finished and hung up the cell, directly getting up and saying to the South City Tiger Trio, "Bring your brothers. Immediately come with me to QiangZi's branch in HongNan District."

The three of them saw Xu Yun's imposing face and absolutely knew that something big had just happened. Without another word they got up and pulled out their phones to start contacting their brothers.

Xu Yun didn't waste the slightest time. He went upstairs and grabbed his car keys, and from his infantry pack he took out two small bottles. After going downstairs he drove the Citroen directly to HongNan District. After hearing Xiao Fei's voice he just knew someone definitely didn't injure QiangZi lightly.

The whole time Ruan QingShuang and GuoGuo didn't even speak up to ask, because they saw that right now Xu Yun's heart definitely had a fierce blaze.

The originally beat-up Citroen in Xu Yun's hands drove like a Ferrari. Drifting on the road, he blazed out a stunning maneuver, making those people driving Benzs and BMW's cry out insufferably enviously.

Xu Yun rushed to the panacea restaurant branch in HongNan District. QiangZi's newly purchased Passat at the entrance had directly been smashed into a piece of useless metal. Xu Yun immediately stepped inside the entrance – inside it was obvious that someone had started a fire. Very many places all had smokey-black scorch marks. Apparently it was

quickly extinguished, or else the result would have been unimaginable.

“Yun-ge!” Xiao Fei saw Xu Yun and promptly wanted to start crying. Even though he himself was beaten till his nose was blue and his face swollen, but he didn’t care. “That group of bastards nailed up Qiang-ge inside the kitchen!”

How would Xu Yun still care about the wreck out here? In big strides he went into the kitchen. Both of QiangZi’s hands were penetrated by sharp paring knives, directly nailing him onto a cutting board; the spectacle was too horrible to bear.

Half of QiangZi’s face was swollen like a dumpling. Seeing Xu Yun he actually still cracked a smile and said, “Ge, you’ve come.....”

No matter who did it, he really angered Xu Yun. Even though Xu Yun’s rage was already burning, but he still calmly said to Xiao Fei. “Out the door to the left for 500 meters there is a medical clinic. Go buy two bottles of hydrogen peroxide, two rolls of gauze, and a whole box of painkillers!”

“Yes!” Xiao Fei directly turned his head and flew rushing out.

“Hang on for a bit.” Xu Yun pulled out the two little bottles he brought from his pocket. Opening a bottle, Xu Yun scattered medicinal powder around the area where QiangZi’s hands had been pierced. This kind of medicinal powder could quickly stop bleeding.

QiangZi was irritated by the medical powder until his eyeballs nearly popped out, but the irritating pain only lasted for a few seconds.

“When I pull out the knives there will definitely be a second moment of pain. If you’re a man then bear it.” Xu Yun smoothly grabbed a handful of chopsticks, directly putting it across QiangZi’s mouth. “Bite onto it!”

Bite down! QiangZi didn’t even frown! If you were a man then just f*cking bite down! QiangZi already wasn’t a little thug from two weeks ago. Since he followed Xu Yun, he vowed to be just like Yun-ge, to become a genuine man!

Xu Yun let out a breath – even though he had done this kind of

treatment of pulling out knives from people while on assignment many times before with his brothers, but those people were already at the level of freaks. To treat an ordinary wound from a cold weapon, they directly chewed on panax ginseng or agrimonia herbs. After smearing it on the wound, they could immediately restore their fighting strength.

Of course QiangZe wasn't like those fierce people. QiangZi was just an ordinary person – he had to lower the second dose of harm as much as possible.

When Xu Yun's hand grabbed the handle of the knife, QiangZi's forehead was already forming a bead of cold sweat. He closed his eyes, just bite down on the chopsticks! Inside he said: Bring it! If daddy cries out in pain, then he isn't a man that can lead!

Xu Yun seemed to hear QiangZi's voice in his heart – suddenly he used strength, and just like lightning he drew out the paring knife from QiangZi's left hand! QiangZi's two eyes darkened – with a crack in his mouth, he held a breath in his chest – it didn't relax for half a minute.

“Keep it up.” Xu Yun looked at the sharp blade covered in blood, and his eyes projected shreds of icy light – he wanted a tooth for a tooth.....

QiangZi biting on the chopsticks couldn't say words, but only nodded exhaustedly. Xu Yun wasn't careless – step by step, he drew out the knife from QiangZi's right hand.

With this QiangZi finally completely relaxed. He loosened his jaw, the 10+ chopsticks in his mouth had been bitten till they broke 7 or 8 pairs, but he still cracked a smile, and popped out a word. “Cool.....”

Xu Yun couldn't help knocking him in the head. “I see that people didn't play with you viciously enough!”

Of course QiangZi knew he was saying angry words. He again cracked a smile. Right now he really didn't want to say words – being made to this state, even opening his mouth was quite difficult. Right now even smiling practically used up all his strength.

Xiao Fei bought the stuff and ran inside. Xu Yun let him use the

hydrogen peroxide to clean QiangZi's wounds, then he took out the other little bottle. Inside had a kind of black medical paste.

“This thing is amazing towards wounds, but will leave a scar.” Xu Yun looked at QiangZi. “Wanna try it out a bit?”

QiangZi used up all his body's strength and nodded, barely opening his mouth he said, “Ge, I ain't a b*tch. I ain't afraid of scarred hands. Use it.....”

If QiangZi knew that this dark black paste called Heavenly Fragrant Ointment could be sold on the black market for seven digits, even if he was beaten to death he still wouldn't be willing to use it! If the Nine Revolutions Revival Pills were super pills for treating internal injuries, then the Heavenly Fragrant Ointment was a super miracle medicine for treating external injuries.

Both sides of QiangZi's wounds were entirely smeared with a layer of the black, dark Heavenly Fragrant Ointment. QiangZi suddenly felt a surging refreshing feeling. Just now the pain that the medical powder brought had pretty much vanished, of course to say that it didn't hurt one bit was false, after all both hands had been penetrated.

Chapter 62: Falling for the 'Luring the Tiger Away from the Mountain' Stratagem

Finally Xu Yun used gauze to bandage both of QiangZi's hands, and then handed the painkillers that Xiao Fei bought to him. "If you can't take it, then eat one. This stuff can damage the nervous system and damage the kidneys."

Once QiangZi heard, he directly threw the painkillers aside. "I as a big man don't need to eat these playthings. Stopped hurting long ago."

"Qiang-ge, stop arguing. Your forehead is sweating...." Xiao Fei was nonetheless very distressed for this non-blood related brother that was closer than his own blood-brother. "How about you eat two pills? Just eating two pills shouldn't have any affect."

"My ass!" QiangZi being exposed suddenly made him feel like a loser. "Daddy said it no longer hurt. Didn't you hear Yun-ge say it hurt the body? If from now on I'm not alright, could you take responsibility for this?"

At this time the South City Tiger Trio had brought people rushing over. Upon seeing the smashed wreck of a car at the entrance, Kong Zhong called out a warning first. Now he was completely sure that this was absolutely Jin Biao's people's doing, because under Jin Biao's command there was one called Zhao SanLai that loved to smash cars. No matter who he was up against, he would definitely first smash the car!

Shan HongNing pushed open the door and went inside. Seeing such a miserably unbearable scene, in his heart he whispered that he hadn't thought that Jin Biao wouldn't directly act against headquarters – he was truly f*cking sinister!

Lu Feng's face was a bit gloomy. He seemed to be thinking of something, but because he wasn't sure, he didn't say anything.

"Why did you guys come?" QiangZi stared blankly, and he really felt appreciated by the boss.

“Who did it?” Xu Yun had fixed up his wounds. Right now he wanted to let the other side have some payback, to get them to pay it all back!

QiangZi face had originally been regaining some color but suddenly slipped back to yellow. “Ge.....isn’t it because we got that property that we offended Jin Biao?”

“Jin Biao?”

“He’s that Weng Qing’s man.” QiangZi clenched his teeth, and his face clearly showed more fear than hate towards Jin Biao.

Xu Yun coldly laughed without saying anything. It seemed that the South City Tiger Trio being worried was right – only that none of them had thought that Jin Biao would come here to retaliate.

“How would they know of this branch of mine?” QiangZi had several parts he didn’t understand. “Tonight we hadn’t even finished the busiest part, and Jin Biao brought more than two hundred people and surrounded us. At first, I really didn’t think they would be HeDong City’s Southside people....”

Seeing QiangZi’s hands wrapped thickly with gauze, Lu Feng finally said what he wanted to say earlier. “I’m afraid some of our own people betrayed us.....”

Once those words came out, it was directly like a thousand waves on a peaceful lake!

First off, Jin Biao definitely had been informed by people from their Southside district that knew that the South City Tiger Trio had positioned people in ambush around the panacea restaurant. Secondly, Jin Biao had definitely been informed by that someone to know of the panacea branch in HongNan District.

Who could the traitor be?

Xu Yun looked out of the panacea restaurant. The South City Tiger Trio led 200+ guys, and tens of cars completely piled up at the entrance of the HongNan District’s branch. Presumably, that guy called Jin Biao by now would pretty much be about to attack Ruan QingShuang’s panacea

restaurant right?

A slick move of the ‘Lure the Tiger Away From the Mountain’ stratagem.

Of course, this would definitely require someone to completely convey the message en route to Jin Biao, or else Jin Biao wouldn’t have acted with so much certainty.

“Sh*t!” Shan HongNing suddenly figured it out. With grimness he asked, “Then wouldn’t Shuang-jie and the others be in danger?”

Lu Feng also smacked his forehead, “Right! Right now all of us are at HongNan District, Jin Biao definitely must be personally slaughtering his way over! This is no good, we have to immediately bring the brothers back over!”

“Since we’ve come, then it definitely won’t be so easy to leave.” Kong Zhong said with some lingering fear, “With Jin Biao’s style, how could he not leave people here as reinforcements.....”

Just when Kong Zhong finished this sentence, suddenly a disturbance broke out outside. Very quickly the two hundred brothers of the South City Tiger Trio were surrounded. The three of them were immediately shocked, and in their hearts they couldn’t help but have a cold sweat. When ginger gets old it gets spicier – that guy Jin Biao truly wasn’t so easy to deal with.

The corners of Xu Yun’s mouth slightly rose. Luckily the panacea restaurant still had Qiu Yan in it. Unless at Jin Biao’s side he was keeping two 2nd-tier elites, otherwise it was definitely impossible to have a good result where Qiu Yan was.

“Ge, what should we do?” QiangZi a bit nervously asked. He had just experienced that group of people, and they were truly f*cking fierce. Relying on Zhao SanLai with a gun in his hands, each one was more insufferably arrogant than the last.

“Of course we’ll use the other person’s method and return his own medicine back to him.” Xu Yun was too lazy to care whether the other

side was some big gangster in HeDong City's Eastside. Guys that wanted to cause him trouble only had one ending.

Those that frequently played with an egg frequently had one fate: break the egg!

Xu Yun directly pushed open the door and went under the gaze of the South City Tiger Trio. Facing the opposing crowd he lightly called out. "About this. Whoever dares to fight, come out. If you don't want to participate then immediately get the f*ck out!"

Zhao SanLai joined a triad with Jin Biao when he was fifteen. In a flash twenty years had passed, and he wasn't some kind of little rookie. Once he heard Xu Yun's words he laughed. "Kid, you've got quite the guts. The ones with tough tempers, Grandpa Lai has seen a ton. Today let Grandpa Lai loosen some bones, and see if you could still act so hard."

"Was it you that nailed QiangZi with knives?" Xu Yun's eyes flashed with a cold light, straight onto Zhao SanLai.

Zhao SanLai felt a shiver before the truly terrifying gaze – who would've thought that this kid wasn't an ordinary person? He had to pull out a pistol from his pocket to boost his gall. "If it was daddy then what!"

With that Zhao SanLai raised the pistol in his hand.

"Yun-ge! Be careful!" The South City Tiger Trio were suddenly stunned big time. After all Zhao SanLai wasn't the type of person that only scared people, this guy really dared to fire guns. HeDong City had tens of gun cases, and at the very least, three or four times it was Zhao SanLai participating.

Zhao SanLai suddenly became arrogant, and behind him two hundred underlings also had their morale doubled, while in comparison the South City Tiger Trio's side of two hundred went soft. Even though Shan HongNing, Kong Zhong, and Lu Feng all collected this kind of toy, none of them dared to bring it out. Wang ShunXi, the boss of the Four Wolves Gang, had just been sentenced to 30 years because he collected guns. Right now in the Southside, whoever played with guns, was whoever resisted the prevailing winds!

With that, even if they took out guns, they still weren't the kind of guy like Zhao SanLai that would really open fire on people.

Everyone was scared – but Xu Yan wasn't. Because in the past when he was on a mission, every guy would pull out guns and start shooting at people, and those people that he came across in the past, even if they didn't have a gun, if they had a toothpick they could kill. Who knows how many hundreds of times more dangerous they were than Zhao SanLai before him.

All guns were in Xu Yun's eyes just like toothpicks. In truly fierce people's hands, toothpicks were also guns, while a gun in Zhao SanLai's hands was merely a toothpick.

Xu Yun didn't give Zhao SanLai a chance to keep dropping nasty words, and also didn't give him a chance to shoot. With a flash his figure appeared right before Zhao SanLai's face. Like a flash of lightning, with one sweep of his leg he kicked the gun in Zhao SanLai's hand flying!

Zhao SanLai was astonished – not waiting for him to react, a heavy fist containing tremendous dark energy hit the pit of his stomach and Zhao SanLai's body flew several meters, directly smashing onto a black car.

This one fist of Xu Yun's was already the limit that an ordinary person could take. He didn't want to beat him to death, so the fist didn't have any internal energy. But even so, this fist was enough for Zhao SanLai – with a wah he spat out a mouthful of blood, and his whole body started gasping.

And Xu Yun didn't give his enemy half a chance to breathe. Appearing in front of him again, a cold light flashed in his hands; he pulled out the two knives that nailed QiangZi's hands to the cutting board from earlier.

Not waiting for Zhao SanLai to react, Xu Yun brandished the knife and already stabbed down! The blade's edge pierced through Zhao SanLai's hand, stabbing out the back and with a shunk it stabbed into the car's motor through the hood!

"Ahhh-!!!" Zhao SanLai's scream directly tore through the night. One hour before, it was exactly him that used knives to pierce through QiangZi's hands, nailing him onto the cutting board.

Retribution had come very quickly. Not waiting for his screams to end, Xu Yun already plunged the second knife through Zhao SanLai's left hand!

Xu Yun used the same method to nail Zhao SanLai's hands into the black car's hood, and Zhao SanLai howled wretchedly in pain. He who before loved to torment people like this, hadn't thought that when he himself was tortured like this, he couldn't take it all.

"Shut the f*ck up!" Xu Yun suddenly got up and heavily stomped onto Zhao SanLai's body! Zhao SanLai's body and the car sank down several centimeters at the same time, and then changed to not even a peep sounding out.

Everything Xu Yun did was under many eyes. The two sides added up to more than four hundred people, and the many people that followed Zhao SanLai that recovered from the shock were actually as silent as crows and peacocks.

Shan HongNing couldn't help but lament in his heart that Yun-ge was simply Yun-ge. If this was left to anyone else they couldn't have done it – to face a pistol and go forward really humbled people. To wield knives without the slightest hesitation, in theory needed to have a really ruthless person to play the part. Shan HongNing really hadn't seen anyone fiercer than Yun-ge.

But fortunately they hadn't wronged Yun-ge..... Kong Zhong had some lingering fear. When Xu Yun helped him settle ShanZi and his gang at the sand pit, he just knew that Xu Yun wasn't simple – but he didn't think he could be so ruthless.

"Brothers, what are you still distracted for! Get these f*cking guys!" Lu Feng suddenly roared angrily, and 200+ brothers suddenly were as imposing as celestial light!

The opposing side had their leader captured by Xu Yun – naturally they would be in chaos. Without noticing that if two sides had started brawling there would be no clear winner, the momentum had completely been crushed by Xu Yun! In less than half an hour, the South City Tiger

Trio led their men and hacked them until they were scattered and in chaos.

HongNan District's police station didn't have such as responsible of an police officer as Qin Wan'er. Upon hearing the emergency call that said gangs were warring, they weren't too willing to take care of it. Several cop cars came after the final battle, capturing a few guys that had been beaten until they had fallen and couldn't get up.

Zhao SanLai was actually on HeDong City's blacklist. The cops saw him nailed on top of a car half-dead, and each of them secretly lamented – what kind of fierce gangster would even f*ck up Jin Biao's, the godfather of the Eastside's right-hand man....

After the brothers hacked and chopped up their enemies till they scattered, the South City Tiger Trio totally carried out all of Xu Yun's instructions. Each quickly fled the scene in cars – after all this was HongNan District, not WenHui District. Qin Wan'er couldn't cover for people in someone else's district, and if they got arrested then they just had bad luck.

Xu Yun brought Little Qiang and quickly rushed back to the panacea restaurant in the Citroen. All along the way, Little Qiang was heartbroken about his car – after only two days it had been wrecked. Sh*t, sketchy cars also don't have insurance and couldn't be reported, so 30,000 Yuan went away just like a skipping stone. Losing such a big block of meat, how could he not be in pain?

Because that fight in HongNan District was simply too excessive, the South City Tiger Trio were forced to have their brothers scatter, or else they could very easily be spotted by the Public Security Bureau. After the crowd dispersed, only the three of them drove to chase after Xu Yun. Their underlings didn't need to go the panacea restaurant, but the three of them couldn't not go.

Even if the South City Tiger Trio dreaded that Jin Biao would be there in their hearts, they would still have to stiffen their scalps and go!

Chapter 63: Devilish Woman

The front door of the panacea restaurant had ten different styles of cars parked orderly in sequence. Jin Biao took large steps out of his own black Mercedes-Benz S350, his expression calm facing towards the middle of this doorway of the building. He couldn't refuse to recognize his own wife's vision. Five years ago when she bought this place, the amount didn't reach 500,000. Now even if someone would pay three million, he still wouldn't sell it.

Weng Qing had early on told Jin Biao that this place was their future area to seize influence and expand at the center point in HeDong city's Southside. Last year, like every year, she used the property to cheaply rent it out to Ruan QingShuang for 20,000. This was because Weng Qing clearly looked upon Ruan QingShuang as a weak character, and it was possible to conveniently retake the property at any time.

But no matter how he thought about it, Jin Biao couldn't have expected that the woman that Weng Qing herself originally said was weak had unexpectedly become HeDong city's Southside's leader in one leap – to say this to him was simply a fairy tale, and he completely couldn't believe it.

Jin Biao wasn't the sort of reckless youth straight out of a gang. Of course he wouldn't be foolish enough to kill someone in HeDong's Southside under such completely uncertain circumstances. If he was that kind of person then perhaps as early as five years ago, he would have already been hanging.

Yesterday evening, Jin Biao looked for people and contacted them before finally getting a hold of the foot soldier that sold unlicensed cars, because he knew this guy Lu ZiGuang, and that his relationship with the South City Tiger Trio's Lu Feng wasn't bad. Most important was that he was the kind of person that loved money as much as he loved life. So Jin Biao only needed 100,000 Yuan to buy the information from his mouth.

By coincidence, because of the affair where QiangZi sold a car and

bought a car, the foot soldier's relationship with Lu Feng got even closer – so he was very clear about that side's situation. At the start the foot soldier had some misgivings, but later because he really couldn't resist the temptation of money, he finally took the matters that he knew about and tremblingly gave them all to Jin Biao.

So like this, Jin Biao would know himself and know his enemy, and was determined to win! He distracted them in the east and struck in the west, having Zhao SanLai bring over two hundred men to smash the HongNan branch to lure the snake out of its hole. After waiting for the enemy to bring people to rush over, his true objective had already been completely changed into an empty shell.

Even though HongNan District wasn't far from WenHui District, but driving to rush over at the fastest speed would take twenty minutes. Besides, he had already arranged for SanLai to directly have people watch the area over there, and he was confident that SanLai bringing guns was certainty – he wasn't someone the South City Tiger Trio would dare to provoke.

So Jin Biao could so relaxedly stand at the panacea restaurant's entrance and light a cigarette. Behind him thirty people were all his trusted and most capable fighters. There was a fierce tiger from a gang in the northeast provinces of China, Xia Lei. Also there was Liu HuaZi, from a pack of evil dragons from the other side of the Yangzi River.

“Biao-ge, we're still not gonna attack yet?” Xia Lei had an impatient temper, and for a while now couldn't resist the squirming desire in his heart to move.

Jin Biao smoked his cigarette and smiled into slits, “From now on sooner or later HeDong's Southside will become our realm. When that time comes, I'll have WenWu come here. You guys have to help him out real good.”

Liu HuaZi face carried some malice. “Biao-ge, is that kid that attacked the Young Master here?”

“He left.” Jin Biao had a slitty smile, “About that you guys can relax,

that kid landed into Zhao SanLai's hands and is a dead one. SanLai brought guns. Him handling today's matter is most appropriate."

With that Jin Biao's slitty smile turned into a sneer. To destroy grass you needed to dig out the roots – he exactly wanted Zhao SanLai to shoot that bastard. Even though SanLai had been hiding out for two years, he absolutely couldn't suffer this detestable talk that his son had nearly been beaten to death.

Xia Lei spat some spit out. "These days HeDong investigates guns so seriously, those that dare to use guns are pretty much just SanLai alone. Biao-ge, you really trust SanLai a lot. When are you going to treat us like him?"

"Hahaha, SanLai was fifteen when he became a gangster with me. It's been twenty years." Jin Biao's expression had a bit of pride, "That's something that you guys can't beat."

"Biao-ge, let's do it." Liu HuaZi simply said, "SanLai's side should be finished."

Jin Biao nodded, and to the pack he said, "Listen well. No one is to wreck anything inside. This is poppa's building. Right now this panacea cuisine thing is so popular in HeDong, it's basically a road to riches. After we take the property back, the business is also ours."

The people inside the panacea restaurant had no idea of the presence of danger – Qiu Yan locked herself in her room and nursed her qi and blood vessels, while Ruan QingShuang was in the middle of helping GuoGuo do her homework, and Qin Wan'er was with Gao Song from the TV station eating out. In the end Gao Song took her to her house as a guest, and the whole time she hadn't come back.

Because someone still hadn't returned, Ruan QingShuang hadn't locked the door.

Xia Lei was first to charge, pushing open the door to enter. Tearing out his throat he howled, "Come out!"

That scared GuoGuo into a huge fright – if it wasn't for her daddy not

being at the shop, GuoGuo would've already went down and faced the person. A loud yell in the night was just like a robbery, very much shaking her to the core.

Ruan QingShuang quickly ran downstairs, and seeing the other party in a threatening and violent manner, her heart had quite a bit of fear. "We already closed. If you want to eat, come earlier tomorrow."

Seeing such a feisty and gorgeous boss, Jin Biao was really surprised – he had heard before from Weng Qing and his son say that the renter was a beautiful woman, only he hadn't thought that she would be so beautiful... so beautiful that he wanted to get some.

Xia Lei was also quite surprised. With such a pretty girl – he really didn't want to attack, unwilling to make her frightened.

"You're the boss?" Liu HuaZi this evil person didn't understand the concept of being tender towards a woman, and coldly he said, "HeDong's Southside is all under your uniform?"

Ruan QingShuang took half a day to come around, like she understood but didn't understand, she nodded, "It's.....it's me."

"I'm Weng Qing's man." Jin Biao lightly spoke up. "You should know why I came."

Ruan QingShuang's heart went into a burst of panic – Xu Yun had really caused big trouble. One glance at the other side was the grand godfather Jin Biao, and he looked far more powerful than the little ruffians from before. Even the people at his side, each one of them looked fiercer than the South City Tiger Trio.

"What do you want to do.....the property, we already bought it....." After Ruan QingShuang said these words, there was nothing left in her heart.

Jin Biao's eyes revealed a cold shine. "A hundred Yuan can buy this property? That's called extortion."

Hearing the voices GuoGuo went down to the stairs, and once she heard this bastard's words, she became unhappy. "Just like Zhou Yu beat Huang Gai, one was willing to beat and one was willing to take it, it takes two to

tango. You guys agreed to sell it so we bought it. How can you call it extortion?”

“What a little metal-toothed girl. You want to be flippant with me?” Jin Biao saw the little girl on the stairs, and from his heart arose not a shred of softness. “Then today I came to take back the property. If you don’t want to you still have to. What can you do?”

GuoGuo heard and became very angry – daddy had just become a rich and handsome guy with the car and the house, and this man wants to take the house back – it was simply extremely detestable. “This is what’s called extortion!”

“And then what?” Jin Biao coldly said, “Take them all away! I’d like to see who can make me do otherwise!”

“Yes!” Liu HuaZi and Xia Lei, the eyes of the two of them suddenly showed a vicious light.

Ruan QingShuang still hadn’t come to her senses before someone held down her arm. “What are you trying to do!”

“Trying to do?” Xia Lei coldly laughed. “Tonight our Biao-ge is going to be a groom! Hahaha!”

GuoGuo who had seen great storms before at once used all of her might and yelled upstairs, “Qiu Yan-jiejie! Save us!”

Sitting in meditative posture, Qiu Yan had just been engrossed in nursing her entire body’s muscle and blood vessel meridians, and her ears absolutely couldn’t hear anything outside. But when GuoGuo called out, she directly echoed into her nerves, and Qiu Yan’s eyes suddenly opened – without even thinking she got up and smashed through the door!

Qiu Yan practically jumped down the entire staircase and appeared before the crowd, grabbing GuoGuo and putting her behind her. Enraged, she said, “Who are you! What insolence!”

Yooo!

Suddenly a beautiful girl appeared. Jin Biao really felt blessed to come

across two beauties at this level. In his life it truly was the first time he had such an opportunity with beauties; tonight was truly romantically fortuitous.

“Hahaha, Biao-ge, these lucky beauty encounters are too much – how about me and Liu HuaZi help you enjoy one of 'em?” Xia Lei saw Qiu Yan’s type of classic beauty, and his two eyes were shining. He wanted this one.

Jin Biao snorted, and his expression didn’t conceal one bit of pride. “You think Biao-ge is old now? Hahaha, I’m like an old treasure knife, old but still vigorous.”

Qiu Yan angrily shouted, “Obscene fools!”

Just as the words dropped, Xia Lei’s and Liu HuaZi’s hands suddenly felt massive pain! They directly released the captured Ruan QingShuang, who was frightened and she quickly ran to Qiu Yan’s side. After she ran over she picked up GuoGuo, then she finally noticed that in Qiu Yan’s hands was a supple blade like autumn waters!

Jin Biao couldn’t resist frowning darkly from alarm. When did this women get a weapon in her hands? He hadn’t even seen how it happened.

“F*ck! You slut!” Xia Lei’s hands had been sliced several times. Blood dripped from the cuts and he couldn’t help but curse, “Daddy will strip you on parade today, and daddy will have your same last name!”

With that Xia Lei attacked, but could he be a worthy opponent against Qiu Yan?! Cold light flashed, and two cuts like a cross were printed on his face! Xia Lei felt massive pain on his face, and yelled wretchedly. He used his hands to clutch his greatly pained cheeks, and his two hands were painted in blood instantly!

With a flash Qiu Yan whipped out her leg and kicked Xia Lei flying out of the panacea restaurant – head to toe exuding a fierce murderous breath, she sternly shouted, “Begone!”

Before they could fight, he was sliced seven or eight times. Xia Lei couldn’t even succeed with two moves against the woman opposing him,

and was simply kicked flying by a woman – this simply stupefied Jin Biao.

Liu HuaZi felt a chill. The woman before him definitely wasn't an ordinary person.

“Get out.” Qiu Yan stern and cold voice was the final warning to Jin Biao and his gang.

How would Jin Biao take a woman daring to yell this or that at him? Even though he was indeed scared of Qiu Yan's skills, he still angrily roared, “Go! Get her! Today whoever can capture this woman, then they can have her!”

With a heavy reward, there must be brave men. Actually beside a beauty there must be a brave man. The gang recklessly pounced towards Qiu Yan like they didn't care about life and death.

What kind of person was Qiu Yan? Even in the Underworld they spoke of the venerated Violent Fox as extremely terrifying! Those that provoked the venerated Fox in the Underworld, none survived. Although in the open world Qiu Yan wouldn't kill as she pleased, but she definitely wouldn't be lenient.

In one confrontation seven or eight guys went flying, and these people were all thrown out before they could feel pain. If their ears weren't cut off, then their fingers were sliced off – not one of them didn't lose flesh.

Qiu Yan was a person who liked cleanliness. After all of those people had been kicked outside, then they would discover their 'parts' falling down. Some of them had their ears disappear, while some had their noses cut off, and some of their lips had been sliced to become four, and some couldn't find their fingers.....

The whole time Jin Biao was stupefied, and he couldn't resist a cold shiver – this woman was simply a devil!

Chapter 64: A Truly Fierce One

Qiu Yan's whole body exuded a bitingly cold, slaying aura as she stood in front of the doorway of the panacea restaurant, glaring with rage at the lingering people. Beratingly she said, "If you want to die, I'll fulfill it!"

Jin Biao's whole body trembled. It was unbelievable that such a small, tiny panacea restaurant's interior could unexpectedly conceal such an elite. The information that the foot soldier gave him was that Xu Yun was really terrifying – so he deceptively moved the tiger from the mountain to lure him away. In order to contain Xu Yun and prevent him from moving, he ordered Zhao SanLai to go handle him. Therefore he could dare to only bring two people, Xia Lei and Liu HuaZi, to come here.

Clearly his 100,000 Yuan to buy information from the foot soldier's mouth was not at all accurate.

Jin Biao internally thought, as long as the mountains are green, there's no need to worry about firewood – so long as he was alive, he'd have a chance. As long as tonight Zhao SanLai settled the other side with Xu Yun, then next time he still had an opportunity to seize this place. He grit his teeth, opening his mouth to say, "Today I recognize that I lost face. In the future I, Jin Biao, will mind my own business if your two Southside districts mind theirs!"

Qiu Yan didn't want to bother talking with this kind of person that talked a lot of bullsh*t. "Begone!"

"Hmph....." Jin Biao lightly snorted, turning around to leave.

"Get lost, didn't you hear?" GuoGuo was somewhat unwilling, that this one uncle with his rude and unreasonable appearance that was putting on weight, could be so rude and incorrigible. To actually come here thinking of taking the property that daddy didn't easily purchase for cheap, naturally GuoGuo was unlikely to easily forgive him.

Jin Biao stared blankly. He didn't think that this small little girl was able to be so forceful, so he equally didn't intend to pay attention to GuoGuo, continuing to turn around facing outside to leave.

There may be some people that can't hold a promise. GuoGuo wanted him to get lost, so Qiu Yan naturally couldn't let him walk out. Suddenly two chopsticks in Qiu Yan's hands exploded out, and immediately they hit Jin Biao's two legs, which bent over. Jin Biao's lower body immediately felt weak, and his entire body thumped kneeling on the ground.

"Crawl." Qiu Yan said this without the slightest hint of emotion, just describing the action, that was all. "I will let you guys crawl out, not walk out."

Jin Biao's heart felt that it was harsh and unreasonable, but a big man can bend or stretch as necessary. Today he miscalculated – facing an elite he lost face, he accepted it as unavoidable. Nevertheless those words, so long as the mountains are green there is no need to fear a shortage of firewood – so long as he got an opportunity to go out, he was determined even if he had to again spend a lot of money to hire an exceptional elite, he would get rid of all their people!

Almost two hundred pounds of Jin Biao's obese body loudly laid down on the ground – he really grit his teeth and crawled to leave.

The boss took the lead to do this much. Inside the remaining people, of course they wouldn't dare to say anything. They didn't need Qiu Yan to move a muscle and they disorderly laid down on the ground. They used all of their strength to crawl out of the panacea restaurant, one after another like they were the cards playing a game of live solitaire.

.....

Xu Yun who was rushing back to the panacea restaurant saw this scene. Poking his toes and wondering, he knew that this must have been GuoGuo's rotten idea. It was unlikely that Ruan QingShuang would have an idea like this to punish people, and Qiu Yan was also unlikely to be this bored.....

QiangZi saw Jin Biao crawling out of the panacea restaurant, and he fiercely pinched his own thigh to ensure that wasn't dreaming.

In succession, because they were worried about the panacea restaurant, the South City Tiger Trio returned and were also completely stupefied.

Originally they were still extremely worried, and now it could be assumed that there wasn't any reason to. Qiu Yan was here. If Jin Biao brought twenty or thirty people, even holding guns, then that was asking to suffer.

"Go!" After Jin Biao got up, his entire face was filled with a hint of gloom. He definitely wouldn't forgive these women that humiliated him, especially that little girl!

"To come whenever you want to, and leave whenever you want to – who do you think I am?" Xu Yun had a squinted smile, staring straight at Jin Biao.

Jin Biao jerked his whole body, and with vicious evil he looked at Xu Yun and said, "Who are you?!"

"Xu Yun."

The two words echoed like thunder, and Jin Biao's fierce expression fell again like his tone into abrupt shivers – his gaze slowly turned from suspicious into panic.

Zhao SanLai took a gun and an additional two hundred men, and that actually wasn't enough to keep this guy in HongNan District? How could this be? Unless this guy wasn't human, or else how could he escape his plan?

Jin Biao pulled out his cell amidst panic to confirm it.

"No need to call." Xu Yun waved his hand, and very indifferently he said, "Your people have definitely been arrested by the people from the police station. Don't worry, just wait a bit, in a moment our famous Violent Lady Cop will be here."

Jin Biao's two eyes stared. "What's the meaning of this?"

Xu Yun put away his slovenly expression with piercing eyes and a furious expression – this rage wasn't just because QiangZi's hands were injured, but also because this person actually wanted to snatch away Ruan QingShuang's blood, sweat, and tears that had already been trampled once. This kind of thing had already happened once, and Xu Yun absolutely wouldn't let it happen twice.

“You wanna know?”

The three words popped out of Xu Yun’s mouth, and in Jin Biao’s ears he got a sense that hell was calling.

“.....” Jin Biao’s many years of experience in the thug world told him that this person couldn’t be offended. Fifteen years ago he spent two years in prison. At the time the tyrant of the prison had Xu Yun’s kind of aura. It was said that person was associated with an elite of the Underworld, so no one in the prison dared to cross his prestige. At the time when Jin Biao saw that person, he had a bit of shivers – but he didn’t think that today in front of him, this unknown punk could actually give him the same sensation.

This was a truly fierce one.

Jin Biao finally spoke up, he even simply gave up the idea of revenge. “Brother, name a price. However I have offended you, I will apologize here. If I dare to peep half a peep in HeDong City’s Southside, I don’t deserve a good death.”

Xu Yun didn’t care about Jin Biao’s retreat, and only said two words: “Too late.”

“F*ck!” Already having nearly been killed by Qiu Yan, Xia Lei got up unwilling to accept defeat. Biting on his teeth, he pulled out a dagger from his waist and walked towards Xu Yun. “Big daddy dares to die..... ahhhhh!!”

But he wasn’t able to finish his words, before Xu Yun flashed with a lightning fast kick, and like a viper striking, he struck him in the crotch.

The people around felt a fearful chill. Such a sharp and vicious kick, this was completely just charging to get your grandsons smashed! Much less ordinary people, even if they were a monk trained in Golden Bell Iron Armor, that kick would knock them on their bellies.

“Biao-ge, leave first.” Liu HuaZi could be considered a loyal person. Knowing clearly that he wasn’t a worthy opponent, he still blocked Xu Yun’s path.

At this time the South City Tiger Trio already came over, Shan HongNing frowned, "Liu HuaZi, be sensible and step aside!"

"HuaZi, all the brothers along the way feel you are a stand-up guy. If only you can step aside, then I, Lu Feng will plead for you before Yun-ge today." Lu Feng spoke and then looked at Xu Yun. "Yun-ge, when I judge people it's pretty accurate."

Not waiting for Xu Yun to speak, Liu HuaZi taunted, "Accurate my ass! If you were so good at seeing through people, then why didn't you see that the foot soldier that sold shady cars was a greedy grandson?"

Lu Feng's face went dark, so the one that betrayed them was a foot soldier, that damn dog!

Without another word Xu Yun suddenly shot his fist out – the fist carried sharp winds folded in layers and knocked Liu HuaZi flying several meters away. Laying splayed on the ground, he couldn't get up.

Today no matter who spoke of love it was no use. To threaten the people of the panacea restaurant, he wouldn't let a single one go.

"From now on I, Jin Biao and everyone else will follow you!" Jin Biao saw his two fighting generals at his side destroyed in seconds, and with a quick decision he said, "My entire force in South Steep Bank District's business street I will present to you brother, as well as Calm Pavilion's entire entertainment area, I'll give them all to you."

Xu Yun disdainfully scoffed. "This isn't for you to give me, it's for me take."

Jin Biao gritted his teeth, "Brother, take a step back and look how wide the seas and sky are!"

"Those are familiar words." Xu Yun frowned his brow as he said.

GuoGuo had already heard the ruckus outside, but only because Ruan QingShuang had been holding her, she hadn't run out. Hearing that GuoGuo couldn't take it anymore, and charged outside of the panacea restaurant. "Daddy, it was that smelly old man from the Four Wolves Gang that said it!"

Xu Yun went ohhhh, smiling to GuoGuo he thankfully said, “Mmm mmm, right, I thought of it now! GuoGuo is truly amazing, even remembering this.”

“Of course.” GuoGuo hadn’t even had a chance to be proud when Ruan QingShuang dragged her back inside.

Wang ShunXi of the Four Wolves Gang....Jin Biao eyes flashed with a trace of anxiety. Wang ShunXi’s public trial had passed only a few days ago, and he was sentenced to 30 years as punishment. A triad, concealing firearms, disrupting the people, using force to bully people – charged with these various crimes.

Jin Biao suddenly figured it out – in the very beginning he didn’t quite believe that one little cop could capsize both the Four Wolves Gang and the Blade Axe Crew, but it turned that a skilled person helped out! It seemed that he had truly underestimated the Southside’s people too much.

A taxi two hundred meters away stopped, and the taxi driver looked in front and a bit frightened he said, “Sister.....”

“Who’s your sister!” Qin Wan’er’s blue veins burst, and she spoke angrily.

“That was rude, miss.....”

“You’re a little miss! Your whole family are misses!” Qin Wan’er really exploded. This taxi driver was too bad at speaking right?

The taxi driver’s face darkened, “Then....la, lady is that okay? Why don’t you get off here, that place you want to go to in front seems to me a bit crazy.....”

Only now Qin Wan’er noticed the situation in front of the panacea restaurant, and without another word she directly opened the car door and ran out!

The driver froze for a few seconds before he realized. “Ai, you didn’t pay money!”

Qin Wan'er didn't have any other thoughts. In one breath she charged to the front of the panacea restaurant, and seeing the South City Tiger Trio and the others, burning in a rage she said, "What the hell are you doing now!"

The three of them were shocked into a jump. Turning their heads to see Qin Wan'er, they could only then let out a breath.

"Truly, speak of the devil and the devil will come." Xu Yun turned and cracked a smile. "Do you know who this is?"

Qin Wan'er was surprised – even though their station didn't participate in the two Eastside district's jurisdiction, but she had often heard of this kind of clearly infamous person like Jin Biao, so how could she not recognize him? "Godfather of the Eastside, Jin Biao."

"Yo, you know quite a bit of 'em." Xu Yun's brow jumped, directly pointing to QiangZi's hands. "See that, this guy did it. Causing serious injury, and we as a group are witnesses."

Jin Biao's heart tightened. This kid was clearly giving the cops a chance to catch him! QiangZi's hands weren't done by him, this kind of cruel thing was done by Zhao SanLai.

This already wasn't the first time Qin Wan'er teamed up with Xu Yun – there were already the Wang ShunXi and Fan NanJie cases. Right now Xu Yun gave her a chance to capture such a big-time gangster, and she really hadn't felt just how astonishing that was. Suddenly calmly she said, "Fine, since I owe you a favor. After we go back, whatever you want to eat, just tell jie."

The police had long before wanted to capture this guy Jin Biao, but Jin Biao was simply too cunning. When he did things he used underlings, and the whole while they never had a chance to examine him in custody. But now was a good chance, as long as they had evidence they could arrest someone and then there would be a chance for a trial. A few days ago in the Calm Pavilion District's Cheerful Sky Entertainment Complex's gun case, the City Council had always suspected it was connected with him – it just so happens that they can examine it!

No way was Jin Biao the kind to tie his hands and wait for capture – as long as he could flee he could find an underling as a scapegoat! He suddenly charged in big strides to his own Benz S350, pulling open the door and crawling inside!

Chapter 65: Citroen VS Benz S350

The shiny black Benz sped quickly like a flash of lightning through the night. Even with a curb 15 cm high, with a direct bang onto the car's chassis, it charged out!

After all, Jin Biao had experienced the winds and waves of big gangsters. Not only could he bend and stretch, in a crucial moment, he must be able to flee! No matter what the situation was, as long as he wasn't captured and forced to show his colors, then it could be worked around. As long as he was willing to spend money, black could be wiped into white.

Qin Wan'er pulled out her gun and angrily shouted, "Stop!"

At a time like now, this kind of threat towards Jin Biao fundamentally was useless – this was China, not America. Even if you were a cop, you couldn't open fire whenever you wanted to. Jin Biao completely didn't pay attention to Qin Wan'er's attitude, and instead he pressed deeply on the gas pedal under his foot even more.

If they still didn't chase, there wouldn't be a chance. Xu Yun said nothing further, entered and pulled QiangZi out of the Citroen. Not waiting for the several people to come to their senses, the Citroen's engine already burst into a rumble with strange sounds and came charging out.

"Hey! Xu Yun! Wait for me!!" Qin Wan'er ran out in pursuit for several steps, but Xu Yun didn't have the tiniest intent to stop.

QiangZi had an expression of panic, "That broken toy has had major repairs I don't know how many times – Yun-ge wants to drive it like that, I'm guessing that the engine will explode half-way."

Once Lu Feng heard, he was at once stunned – on one hand speaking, and on the other hand he rushed to get into a car. "Then what are we waiting for, chase 'em!"

Shan HongNing and Kong Zhong also both one after another speedily left.

Regardless of the consequences, Qin Wan'er followed Lu Feng and got into the car. Her face was full of worry, "Go! Quickly!"

Lu Feng didn't dare to not obey. Although now already wasn't the first time he was taking part in cooperating with the police, he was still a little bit agitated – he hadn't thought that he could do this much of a significant matter.

Various road conditions weren't a problem for the cross-country Wrangler – the whole journey it drove westward, directly chasing after. Behind, the Freelander and the Q5 also didn't dare to show weakness, and one after another they followed closely behind. QiangZi and XiaoFei also sat inside Kong Zhong's car, following along like the others.

Earlier at the entrance of the panacea restaurant, there was still confusion. Now however, it was quiet enough that you could hear a needle drop.

"Don't tell me that daddy wants to drive that broken car to go chase the Benz?" GuoGuo very much remained silent, using a plump finger to tap her own small cheek, "Ai, I'm really defeated by him....."

Ruan QingShuang picked up GuoGuo and said, "Then let's go upstairs and wait for daddy and Wan'er-jiejie alright?"

"Eh?" GuoGuo suspiciously turned her head in exaggeration, "Mom, you recognize daddy? Could it be that you promised to marry?"

"Do you need a spanking again?" Ruan QingShuang's face blushed from GuoGuo's words. Could it be that just now her mouth said something wrong.....

From earlier till now Qiu Yan didn't go out. She suddenly felt that the very small panacea restaurant already started to become dangerous. The surrounding invaders' powers started to be more and more great. It resembled a large circle – as the circle got bigger, the range it was exposed to got even bigger.

The panacea restaurant's small confines were already beginning to change into HeDong's Southside power center, and unexpectedly even all

of the East side people came to find it.

.....

If it kept going this way it would become even more dangerous – Qiu Yan was very clear about this point. After all if the person Blue Ghost sent was Crimson Scorpion, then he was certainly unlikely to be like Leopard's type to go looking for a small ruffian to ask for information. Only Jin Biao, this level of HeDong City's real big godfathers barely had the qualifications to be his spies.

But Qiu Yan hadn't seen anything else in Jin Biao's reaction. Perhaps he really wasn't the person that Crimson Scorpion had picked.

Jin Biao's underlings Liu HuaZi and Xia Lei met with all of their brothers to chase after their boss. Their first thought was to dodge people.

And just at this time Qiu Yan pushed open the door. After a spell of attacks like violent waves and stormy seas, Liu HuaZi, a dragon from JiangNan and Xia Lei, a northeastern tiger, were both knocked unconscious by Qiu Yan onto the ground.

Although Qiu Yan basically eliminated them, it was possible that Jin Biao was Crimson Scorpion's eyes. She absolutely would rather kill 1,000 by mistake than to let one go. Only if Qin Wan'er arrested these people, then she would feel even more secure. Although killing these people would possibly make it even more secure, but after all Qiu Yan wasn't the kind of bloodthirsty fiend that killed people like scything a flax harvest.

As long as the police took these people away, then all of the hidden danger would be fundamentally eliminated.

.....

Xu Yun stepped on the gas pedal full throttle. This almost scrap metal Citroen, moreover only had up to the fourth gear, but still actually climbed to 130 km/h. The sound from the engine already was completely abnormal, but Xu Yun didn't have the time to worry about this. He had to catch that son of a b*tch Jin Biao in front of him before the car turned

into junk.

No matter how it was said, Jin Biao's S350 Mercedes-Benz was a car worth several hundred thousand Yuan. Running to speed of 130 was done absolutely lightly and loosely. But this was after all, an urban area. With so many cars and so many people, running that fast and courting death wasn't that much different.

Jin Biao who cherished life and loved money firstly didn't want to be injured, and secondly he didn't want his car to get scratched, and so very quickly the violently running Citroen caught up. With eyes looking at that rundown single Citroen's two headlights flashing as it was still driving and entering the sight of the rearview mirror, Jin Biao didn't dare to again let his guard down.

Just in time for the green light, Jin Biao rapidly turned left, rushing to return to Steep Mountain Bank region using the high-speed main road.

Xu Yun didn't hesitate – with a drifting turn, he followed after him. The drifting technique was really quite astonishing. If the Hollywood director Justin Lin saw this scene, then the future “Fast and Furious” 8, 9, and 10 definitely wouldn't spare any expense to hire him!

Once they hit the expressway, Jin Biao finally found his Benz's advantage, easily adding speed he could go over 130 km/h! He didn't care about any speeding camera fines – right now the important thing was to escape.

Xu Yun's gas pedal was already at its lowest. Suddenly the speed went down a notch, and the car vent suddenly puffed out a thick smoke, closely followed with Xu Yun again ferociously smashing the accelerator. The speed went up a notch, then the beat-up Citroen seemed like a little big bang, and with a whoosh it abruptly surged!

Even a race car with performance that was several times better, playing with it like this was daring to trash it. Anyways this car was beat-up, and Xu Yun also didn't care – using unusual techniques, this beat up Citroen sped up to 150 km/h!

Originally Jin Biao had thought he could calmly and easily escape, but

that Citroen was actually staunchly forced with a screaming engine into chasing after him! A whole butt of white smoke man! Not waiting for Jin Biao to react, Xu Yun's Citroen already went side by side with Jin Biao's Benz S350, and without any misgivings Xu Yun suddenly crashed into Jin Biao's Benz!

Bang! The two cars crashed, grinding out sparks! Xu Yun put all his effort into controlling the chaotically shaking steering wheel before keeping the car's body stable.

Jin Biao's scared hands tightly gripped the steering wheel, trying again to accelerate to try to escape.

All drivers know, even though these kinds of luxury cars have good performance, but after getting hit, hitting the accelerator again will be sluggish. The vehicle's acceleration definitely wouldn't be as fast as it was in the beginning, after all it wasn't a sports car.

Xu Yun saw that Jin Biao still wanted to escape, and without another word again crashed him!

Bang!

The two cars both swung several times, but still stayed at high speeds going forward.

Really? Xu Yin didn't quite understand. That Benz also has eight airbags? Unexpectedly after a hit, they didn't pop out! This wasn't a domestic small branded car, safety shouldn't have problems right?

Xu Yun was exactly thinking that hitting the Benz would pop out the airbags – that way Jin Biao would have no way to continue fleeing.

These things were very deceptive. Jin Biao had once rear-ended a car while drunk-driving and directly went into shock from the bursting airbags. After that incident, he removed all the safety airbags from the car!

Jin Biao with his heart excitedly yelled out – he really hadn't thought that time's decision at this critical time would help him. If a hit had truly caused the airbags to pop out, then he definitely would have been taken

down here!

On the expressway two cars flew through continuously avoiding slow cars, scaring very many people inside them. No one would dare to provoke the type that would play with their lives driving.

After the car speed hit 160, Jin Biao really didn't dare to add any more speed. On ordinary days he had a driver, and very rarely drove himself. In reality his skills were very ordinary; that he could drive at this speed, he was already panicking and his mind was in disarray. Even the best safety glass would have no way to lessen his soul's panic.

With only a difference of 10 km of speed, Jin Biao wanted to pull a gap from Xu Yun, but it also wasn't such a simple thing. Xu Yun already exhausted his greatest effort. He could only use the greatest speed possible to try to maintain not being pulled far apart.

Fortunately Jin Biao's gall to drive wasn't adequate – a few times when he threw off Xu Yun, but because his gall was shaking, he would hit the brakes and let Xu Yun catch up.

The two cars in such a breath of driving wasted 30 km of road, and directly were at WenHui District's boundary to Steep Mountain District's boundary! The curve in the road in front of them would enter Steep Mountain District.

Jin Biao with that Benz that had almost been shaved into blossoms finally returned to his own Steep Mountain District's territory, but he was still unable to let loose a breath, because Xu Yun's beat-up Citroen still followed and hadn't given up behind him.

Jin Biao was nearly forced into insanity so much that he didn't even pay attention to several intersections and rampaged straight through them, directly turning left in front of a red light and speeding away. The hood of the car grazed two cars which scared him into a whole body of cold sweat.

This intersection simply had too many cars – there were still five or six seconds of red light time – Xu Yun was forced to slam on the brakes with a bam.

However, just when he hit the brakes, the Citroen engine erupted with a bang and then went silent, just like a three hundred pound fatty sat on it and let out a tight fart. The shocked Xu Yun, and like the driver seat he was sitting in, he trembled a bit.

Ah sh*t! There's a fire! Xu Yun swore, and quickly twisted the key to fight the fire, chugchugchug cough.....chugchugchug cough....

It's done for, this car is pretty much wrecked.

Xu Yun looked up, seeing Jin Biao driving the black Benz just about to disappear from his eyesight. If he let Jin Biao get away, then everything was in vain! Without hesitation, with one kick on the door, the car directly rolled for the sidewalk – dozens of cyclists on the sidewalk passing by were all shocked.

“Beautiful, let me borrow your bike for a bit.” Xu Yun didn't care if she was willing or not, simply stealing the bike right out of the woman's hands. “Go back to WenHui District to look for me! I will definitely return it to you!”

“Ai! Hey! Thief! Bastard, stop!”

Xu Yun no longer minded the girl behind him delicately yelling, and stubbornly riding the cyclists charged after. Completely because of this act and that this angry girl was with a team of cyclists, everyone's spirit was suddenly trembling with excitement.

“Chase him!” The captain gave the order, and dozens of people as though they were insane charged the red light rushing over.....

But a long line of bicycles like a bicycle dragon only painted a thread in the vibrant cityscape landscape. No matter if they cycled till they spat out blood, they could only watch as their teammate's stolen bicycle gradually went further away.

Chapter 66: Xu Yun Arrested by the Police Station

The bicycle motorcade captain was considered to be very experienced. He played around with bicycles for ten years and in the cycling world he was considered to be a small celebrity. He participated in several nationwide competitions, and although he didn't obtain any rankings, he was an experienced elite.

But confronting this charging bicycle thief, he swore that those elites that he encountered and this person were a match. Absolutely with only this person leaving him in the dust by several streets, just now with that speed he estimated that it was simply just like going downhill during the Tour de France!

Suddenly a speed limit of 60 km sign appeared in the bicycle motorcade captain's eyes, and it even more shocked him until he dropped his chin. Just now compared to cars going 60 kilometers per hour that bike was just as fast.....really, is that guy human?

.....

Jin Biao saw that the Citroen exploded and afterwards his mood was extremely carefree. In his heart he sneered and he couldn't help but to hum a little tune. First off, regardless of whether or not Zhao SanLai was arrested, and no matter if Xia Lei and Liu HuaZi could or couldn't run away, at the very least he got out – he could think of a way to fish them up.

Jin Biao already planned well – tomorrow he would look for people to take hold of this matter with both hands. He bought himself a passenger ticket to immediately fly to an outer province to go hide for a few days. After returning, as before, he would be HeDong City's Eastside godfather and he could still like before swagger his might as he walked the streets.

Bang, bang, bang

The car window suddenly sounded with three downward knocking

sounds. In an instant Jin Biao's two eyes opened wide as cow bells. But his vehicle was in the middle of running! Could it be that he saw a ghost?! He fiercely turned his head to look outside the car window. A single person was actually baring his fangs and glaring at him.

Xu Yun masterfully seized Jin Biao's Benz's rearview mirror side on both sides. He skillfully grabbed the bike, and towards Jin Biao inside the vehicle glaring, he cursed, "Run you little b*tch! Big daddy's legs have been pedaling till they can't bend!"

Again ferocious people have times when they are scared out of their wits – Jin Biao was now completely scared out of his wits by Xu Yun!

Jin Biao heart paused and he thought, since you would be so overbearing, don't blame me for being dark hearted and doing vicious things. He didn't believe that using a car he couldn't crash Xu Yun to death – Jin Biao thought while both of his hands gripped tight on the steering wheel. With a turn he aimed for Xu Yun – Xu Yun was surprised, but very quickly made the correct response – ditching the bike, he suddenly leap onto Jin Biao's Benz's roof!

The bike fell to the floor, and got directly grinded up by Jin Biao's Benz, completely scrapping it.

The other people in cars on the public roads were each shocked stiff – it truly was enough to startle people. If this incident was spoken aloud, definitely no one would believe it. Riding on a bicycle and passing a Benz and with a life-risking crash at the critical moment, that man could still jump on top of the car roof!

Everyone couldn't help but cry out loud – this was even f*cking crazier than Fast and the Furious. Were they shooting a sci-fi film? The Flash? Iron Man? Sh*t, or was it a native version of Gundam?

Xu Yun held tightly onto the roof, and he felt a bit of rage. F*ck! To want to crash yo daddy here to death, you almost did it.

Xu Yun suddenly raised his fist, and with a bang he smashed the moonroof. His huge fist carried a bit of internal energy, directly crushing the moonroof glass. Not waiting for Jin Biao to regain his senses,

countless shards of glass fell like hail all about the inside of his car. Xu Yun directly cleared out the moonroof, and curling his body, he slipped inside of the car, directly falling into the passenger seat in a sitting position.

Jin Biao was originally scared out of his wits, and his gall again rose out his throat and eyes – he was so freaked out that he wanted to scream but no sound came out.

“You want to kill yo daddy? You’re still too soft!” Xu Yun didn’t care that Jin Biao was right now going over 100 km/h – he directly thrust his fist into Jin Biao’s face, and fresh blood flew across!

Jin Biao wailed, and the steering wheel in his hands fumbled. The other cars on the road each cut their speed till they almost stopped, only to see Jin Biao’s black Benz ramming into the left side guard rail, and with a massive ricochet again crashing into the right side guard rail.....

Inside the car was also wildly swaying, but Xu Yun still didn’t stop his fists, following with another heavy fist pounding on Jin Biao’s face. With this fist crossing over, that was some badly mangled flesh.

Panicking and with massive pain, Jin Biao’s foot on the accelerator got even tighter. The car suddenly crashed head on into a Honda Accord’s rear trying to merge. The car was like the sound of a muffled fire – the huge momentum made the two people inside directly fly through the car window and fall out!

Fortunately, Xu Yun had already sat well and prepared to protect himself. Quickly wrapping his arms around his legs he curled up, and he directly used his own back to break through the windshield glass. After his body flew out, he quickly pulled his body tightly and crashed into the Honda Accord, so that he almost hadn’t suffered much harm.

Jin Biao was more miserable – falling in a complete mess, he lay on the ground with a face full of blood. Only big gasps of air could prove that he hadn’t died yet. The blood on his face was of course done by Xu Yun’s strikes, and the shattered window’s glass had no edges, and wouldn’t scratch and slice people.

The driver of the Accord, mad as lightning jumped out of the car, and just as he was about to yell loudly, "If you're so stupid don't drive" he was completely dumbstruck – lying on the floor was actually the notoriously infamous kingpin, Jin Biao. The Accord driver directly shut his mouth. This matter was could be considered bad luck. Coming across revenge between organized crime, he quickly got in his car and fled.

Xu Yun stood up, and seeing the half-dead Jin Biao lying on the floor, he was still pissed, fiercely stomping on his body. "Going to keep running for daddy? Get up."

Jin Biao's fat body had been stomped, and he screamed like a pig – such a heavy stomp was just like a whip.

The crowd on the road kept getting bigger and bigger, and very many cars didn't dare to keep going. That wretched fatty lying on the floor in front of them was the Eastside godfather Jin Biao – this made everybody unable to resist whimpering to themselves.

Even more people were curious and casted shocked gazes on Xu Yun. The impact that this person gave them was simply too huge.

Just when some officers were ready to return to the police station, the police cars encountered this scene. Four policeman directly rushed over.

"What happened!" An older police angrily shouted, after he lowered his head and saw Jin Biao on the floor his eyes widened and his mouth went stiff. The other young men were a bit more shocked and speechless.

After Xu Yun saw the cops he was a bit unhappy. Knowing that there would be trouble he wanted to flee, but it was all too late – several cops surrounded him one after another.

"Take him away!" The middle-aged man stared, and a young officer pulled out handcuffs and directly walked up to Xu Yun – without another word he twisted both hands behind Xu Yun's back, and with a click the cuffs came on.

Xu Yun wasn't about to argue anything. This matter couldn't be explained clearly in half an hour and anyways there was Qin Wan'er. He

wasn't worried about what kind of suffering he would take in the police station.

As Xu Yun was taken into a police car, that young police officer made the other two pick up Jin Biao.

Breathing, Jin Biao coughed and spat out fresh blood. With wide eyes he looked at the cops beside him. Xu Yun not only saw no fear in Jin Biao's face, but instead there was actually a bit of a smile.

"I'm hurt, I want to go to the hospital." Jin Biao coldly said, "Or how about right now I give your Superintendent Qi a phone call?"

In WenHui District Jin Biao feared being captured, but in his Steep mountain District he didn't fear it. Steep Mountain District's police station's Superintendent Qi was his wife Weng Qing's older cousin's child – according to seniority he had to call him uncle.

There was nobody that didn't know about this relationship with the Steep Mountain police station.

"Yes, we definitely must go to the hospital." The middle-aged police officer had a squinted smile, "Right now I'll give the Superintendent Qi a phone call to tell him the situation."

The middle-aged police officer spoke as he dialed, just as the phone call was answered, Jin Biao suddenly became unruly and grabbed the cell phone. "YiShan, I'm your uncle, I'm in a bit of trouble....."

Xu Yun inside of the police cars had a momentary flash of coldness – if it wasn't because he was being mindful of Qin Wan'er's position, he would've turned hostile against these cops long ago!

Apparently this Steep Mountain District wasn't as simple as Xu Yun thought. Originally Xu Yun had captured Jin Biao, but now he was being taken to the police station while Jin Biao who should have actually been arrested, was being taken by the middle-aged cop to the hospital for treatment.

.....

The South City Tiger Trio brought Qin Wan'er, QiangZi, and Xiao Fei over. After they started chasing from the panacea restaurant, on the road they rushed madly, but they hadn't seen half a car's shadow. How would they dare to think Jin Biao and Xu Yun were driving so fast?

"Dammit, he definitely fled towards Steep Mountain District!" Lu Feng cursed, and angrily hit the steering wheel.

Qin Wan'er gave an order, "Then chase after him in Steep Mountain District!"

Even though Lu Feng was lacking confidence, after all once in Steep Mountain District it wasn't his own territory, but Qin Wan'er had spoken and he didn't dare to disagree. He could only act according to the order and speed along the expressway. Shan HongNing and Kong Zhong followed behind – once they saw where this was going their hearts sank. This was directly going to someone else's territory.

The two of them swallowed a bit of saliva – just follow them, today even if it was to a dragon's pool or a tiger's den they would want to go. They couldn't let Yun-ge fight alone.

Three cars increased their speeds, and along the road they chased after them step by step. Qin Wan'er trusted her instincts, and believed that Xu Yun absolutely wouldn't let Jin Biao go. Since Xu Yun didn't give up, then she as a police officer of course definitely couldn't give up.

Qin Wan'er's sharp instincts finally took the three of them to scene from earlier. Jin Biao's car still hadn't been towed away.

"Hello, I'm a police officer, I want to ask where the person in this car went?" Qin Wan'er took out the documents and let a highway police officer look them over.

The highway officer saw that Qin Wan'er was a beauty, and of course happily replied, "Hello hello, we didn't personally see what happened. The situation involved two people, the car owner went to the hospital and the other young guy that seemed to have caused trouble has already been taken away by the people from the station."

Qin Wan'er's beautiful brow slightly frowned. That young person he mentioned definitely was Xu Yun, but how did Xu Yun become the person that caused the trouble?

"Officer Qin." Shan HongNing a bit worriedly said, "You definitely must know Steep Mountain District's superintendent right?"

Qin Wan'er nodded. "Qi YiShan right? I've seen him at the Bureau meeting before."

"Qi YiShan's mother and Weng Qing are cousins. He seems to call Jin Biao his uncle." Shan HongNing let out a deep breath, and looked a bit worried.

At the moment for a while Kong Zhong couldn't smile, and his face became solemn. "Then wouldn't that mean Yun-ge....."

"Sh*t, Yun-ge definitely is in trouble." Lu Feng turned and put his gaze on Qin Wan'er. "Officer Qin, what should we do?"

Qin Wan'er made a quick decision. "Of course the Steep Mountain District needs someone!"

Actually Qin Wan'er was very clear that Xu Yun couldn't suffer. He so honestly let the people of the Steep Mountain District take him away – it definitely must have been out of consideration for her position, not wanting to get her in trouble. Or else, with Xu Yun's nature how could they take him away?

At the moment, perhaps the only person who could act was Qin Wan'er alone. Qin Wan'er let out a deep breath – even if today she came to come into conflict with Qi YiShan, she would get Xu Yun out.

Chapter 67: Your Daddy Attacked Police Officers and What?

Although at the last moment Xu Yun still caught Jin Biao, but this place wasn't WenHui District after all and Qin Wan'er wasn't in the local police station here. Jin Biao was escorted by people to go to the hospital, while Xu Yun was to be brought to the local police station.

It was already more than 9 pm at night, and the local police station had three people on duty. Looking at their ages, they were all young with the appearance of twenty somethings. He estimated they were all temporary police officers on short-term contracts. They seized Xu Yun and returned, directly throwing Xu Yun into an interrogation room, and with severe voices they barked, "Wait first!"

Xu Yun didn't stand on ceremony. Swaggeringly he sat on the chair, but his ear didn't let any sounds escape from outside.

That one that brought Xu Yun here with a voice like a shrill eunuch was the first to speak up. "This punk is crazy, directly hitting our Superintendent Qi's uncle in the middle of the street. That big Benz has even been wrecked by this punk."

"Sh*t, no way right? This punk has that much backing?" Another voice asked, Xu Yun hadn't heard this voice before – perhaps he was one of the three left on duty in the station.

"Who knows, anyways he's dead for sure. To actually dare to act against Jin Biao in our Steep Mountain District, truly he's done living."

The shrill eunuch voice again spoke. "Who's to say, hmph."

Suddenly the station's phone rang, and the eunuch voice absentmindedly answered the phone. "Who's speaking?"

Once he heard the phone's response, the eunuch voice's face immediately turned grave. "Superintendent Qi sir! What are your orders?mh!mh!Rest assured, I guarantee I will do this matter well! yesyesyes, goodbye Superintendent Qi!"

After hanging up the phone, the eunuch voice laughed vulgarly and whistled, saying to the others, “Brothers, Superintendent Qi has ordered: this punk is a tough crop – on the big highway he dared to steal a car. We must carefully investigate this matter.”

The several of them smiled inside – one of them understood the essence more than the others and his brows jumped. “Seems like several days ago that Chevy Cruze that was stolen at River Fork Garden was also this guy’s doing right?”

“Even more than that one at River Fork Garden, there was also a BMW at Blue Mountain Bay Villas.” The shrill eunuch voice smiled, waving to the several people, “Brothers, get to work!”

Five of them went into the interrogation room and of them, the tallest one directly turned off the surveillance system.

Xu Yun sat with his hands behind his back on the chair, and watched the several of them with a smile. It seemed like of them, besides the eunuch-voiced guy, they really weren’t proper cops. To put it plainly, they were temporary hired workers without any planning, the kind with wages of just seven or eight Yuan.

“Will you explain the account yourself, or how should we do it?” The shrill eunuch deliberately used his eyes to look at the surveillance camera and to Xu Yun he said, “Our station’s surveillance camera goes out from time to time. Hehe, so whatever you do or say, we will use paper to remember clearly.”

The skinniest of the five directly sat on the interrogation room’s table. Taking out a record book and a pen, he raised his head to look at Xu Yun. “Alright, you can say your account.”

“What about Jin Biao?” Xu Yun completely didn’t care about what these people wanted to discuss, directly speaking up and asking.

They paused – this punk was still a thorn! On his face there actually wasn’t a bit of timidity.

But the shrill eunuch very quickly understood. To dare to directly get

hostile with Jin Biao on the big highway, he definitely must not fear death – of course he wouldn't be so easily tamed.

But he still wasn't afraid. After all Xu Yun's hands were cuffed – people who could fight were just like a crippled one when they were handcuffed.

The tall cop pulled out a rubber rod from somewhere, and with a cold laugh he lifted it up.

“Wait, give him a chance.” The shrill eunuch waved his hand, and said to the tall guy.

The tall guy grunted – beside him that short-haired one pulled out a police baton with a whoosh, and to the tall guy he said, “I've told you many times, when you hit people with that thing it doesn't hurt.”

The tall one stubbornly insisted, “But when I hit with this thing you can't see wounds.”

The short-haired scoffed. “We'll just say he tried to run away from police. Anyways there's no surveillance to prove otherwise.”

“Right!” The tall guy had a look like he suddenly understood.

The shrill eunuch saw the two of them had already said everything they were supposed to, and waved his hand. “Officers!”

Xu Yun saw the several of them putting on a show and, in his mind, he couldn't help but to find it a bit ridiculous. If this was his first time coming across baby chicks at a police station, he estimated that people definitely would be scared stiff by their words. Intimidation and threats were the first move for a tough crop during interrogation.

The shrill eunuch saw that they had shut the interrogation door tight. Taking out a sound recorder, to Xu Yun he said, “I'm giving you a chance, and I'm hoping you'll cooperate a little. Say it, why did you steal a car on the road?”

Xu Yun didn't even look at the person, and disdainfully said, “You guys want to frame me with crimes?”

The shrill eunuch's voice suddenly exploded, with a pop he stopped the

sound recorder, glaring at Xu Yun. “Don’t think I don’t know you’re a gangster from WenHui District. I’m telling you, this is Steep mountain District, not your WenHui District. You want to come here and play the badass? Then I’ll tell you, no way!”

“Are you capable of that?” Xu Yun faintly smiled.

“You won’t talk, but I naturally have ways to get you to talk!” The eunuch voice glowered, to the other three he said, “If we don’t give him a reason, I’m afraid he doesn’t know what we cops do.”

The tall one thrust his foot outward, his gigantic leather shoes carried strong winds as it swept forward!

Xu Yun suddenly easily lifted up three legs of the chair, leaving only one leg on the floor and rotating calmly, he casually dodged the tall guy’s swift and violent kick! The other person saw the situation and how could he not be angry? Brandishing his fist, he wanted to punch right over at Xu Yun – Xu Yun just as before didn’t get up, and again with one chair leg supporting the chair, he easily swung it back to its original place.

The eunuch voice and recorder transcriber were both dumbfounded. They simply hadn’t seen clearly just how this guy did that!

The short-haired officer was mad – suddenly he raised the police baton in his hand, directly smashing to maim Xu Yun’s head! Anyways there was no surveillance camera, he wasn’t at all afraid of what might happen.

But before that pure steel baton fell on Xu Yun’s head, it stopped.

Xu Yun raised his left hand, and as though he very easily caught and held that police baton smashing down like lightning, he had a condescending smile on his face. This kind of feeling was exactly disdain. The short-haired guy used all of his strength to try to pull the baton back, but he couldn’t pull it back half an inch – enraged, he wanted to use both hands to pull back the weapon.

The eunuch voice was completely stupefied – Xu Yun’s two hands were personally handcuffed by him! How did he inexplicably get out of them?!

Xu Yun suddenly released the metal head of the baton in his hands.

With this, in a flash the short-haired male using all of his strength went backwards two steps and directly crashed into the wall behind him, suddenly turning to an aggravated rage, “F*ck!”

After the cursing, the short-haired again picked up the baton and smashed downwards with a vile temper. How could he take the expression of such disdain from this person in front of him?

Xu Yun directly threw the handcuffs in his hand in the face of the short-haired guy. After hearing the short-haired guy scream out in pain, he threw away the baton in his hands. Covering his wrist in pain, he squatted on the floor.

Pah-! The eunuch voice angrily slammed the table, and howled, “You dare to assault a police officer! Do you know what kind of crime that is!”

Xu Yun coldly laughed and pointed at the surveillance camera, “There’s no proof. Wanna bite me?”

Despicable! The eunuch voice clenched his fist. This bastard actually wants to play with me for a round, alright, then let him experience their methods, and see who is more vicious!

“Brothers, this punk attacked an officer. Today even if we pummel him half to death, it can’t be called lack of discipline!” The eunuch voice coldly laughed, “Do it! If anything happens I’ll take responsibility!”

Once they heard this real police officer speak, the several of them didn’t care about anything else – raising the weapons in their hands they went towards Xu Yun roaring! Xu Yun didn’t even move his feet half an inch – only dodging left and right several times, without the slightest harm.

Not waiting for the several of them to attack again, Xu Yun used a weak, powerless-looking fist to punch the several of them in the gut. The bunch of them had evil intentions for him, but the cops that tried to force a confession each covered their bellies one after another and fell to the floor – their expressions were like they were suffering 10,000 shares of pain.

Particularly the eunuch voice, he was in so much pain his forehead was

covered with sweat.

Suddenly the interrogation room door was pushed open, and that middle-aged police officer that Xu Yun had seen before appeared.

“Deputy Director Tian.....this man attacked an officer.....” The eunuch voice said painfully.

The middle-aged cop frowned, but still didn't open his mouth to speak. Qin Wan'er at his side boldly came out, seeing that it really was Xu Yun, inside she gloomily thought, why didn't this guy stay his hand!

“Right, this is my informant!” Qin Wan'er stiffly said to the middle-aged officer. “Deputy Director Tian, Xu Yun is my informant in the world of organized crime that Bureau Chief Chen knows all about. If you don't believe me you can give him a phone call.”

The middle-aged cop frowned. This girl was actually using the bureau chief card to pressure him – but after all, she was the slick fox of the police world. With a squinted smile he said, “I'm not the primary for this matter. Instructor Qin, I still think it's better to wait for Superintendent Qi to come and talk again.”

After the two of them spoke, they heard the sound of a car parking at the entrance. Qi YiShan heard Qin Wan'er came for someone – originally he wanted to go to the hospital to see his uncle Jin Biao, but he directly turned around and rushed to the station.

“Aiya, I was still wondering who it was, so it's the Great Beauty Qin. It's so late, for you to honor us with your presence it definitely must be some important matter right?” Even though it was nighttime, Qi YiShan still wore his uniform. His police rank was higher than Qin Wan'er by one level, and his officer level was also higher by one level.

After Qin Wan'er saw Qi YiShan, with a polite smile she said, “Superintendent Qi, the person you've captured is my informant. I think we've had some kind of misunderstanding, so I hope you can release him.”

Qi YiShan's slightly paused, “Informant?”

“If you don't believe me you can ask Chief Chen.” Qin Wan'er's

expression was calm and composed as she spoke, but in reality there was no such thing – Qin Wan'er was also thinking quickly, using a method when there were no methods.

Qi YiShan frowned obviously. He knew that recently Qin Wan'er had done great merits in WenHui District in succession, and right now Chief Chen doted on her – so to Qin Wan'er's words naturally he would prefer to believe that they couldn't be trusted.

“Hehe, since it's the Great Beauty Qin's informant there definitely must be some kind of misunderstanding.” Qi YiShan smiled into slits, “Of course I'll let him go.”

With that Qi YiShan then nodded to the middle-aged officer.

The middle-aged officer was apparently a bit surprised that Qi YiShan would be so forthright, but he had better do as he wanted. To Xu Yun in the interrogation room he said, “You can come out.”

The eunuch voice in thousands of pain shouted out, “Superintendent Qi! You can't let him go! He assaulted police officers, he attacked us!”

Qi YiShan heard these words, and his expression changed, with a faint smile to Qin Wan'er he said, “Qin the Great Beauty, this isn't good. Even if he's an informant, he still can't attack an officer eh? He attacked my people, since it's like that you should give me an explanation right?”

Chapter 68: Sleep Together?

Qin Wan'er was so angry her brains almost exploded. You bastard Xu Yun, you really don't save me any worries! So what if you had to endure? Assaulting a police officer wasn't a small crime, and if Qi YiShan bites onto this, then unless she really went to go get help from Chief Chen then she wouldn't be able get him out.

But if such a small matter really came to Chief Chen, and in his Steep Mountain District jurisdiction, then Xu Yun assaulting a police officer in itself is still quite wrong.....ai, Qin Wan'er's head was a jumbled mess, what was the best thing to do?

"Assaulting an officer?" Xu Yun stared blankly, his whole face without sin. "I didn't touch you guys okay? You're doing too much of an injustice to me eh? Then how about we look at the surveillance footage!"

Seeing that Xu Yun had a plan in advance and was packed with confidence, Qin Wan'er suddenly saw the light – so those guys were bullshitting. She whispered to Xu Yun saying, "You really didn't do anything?"

Xu Yun laughed slyly, and to her ear he whispered, "Just one punch per person."

Aiyaya! Qin Wan'er fainted on the spot, one punch is still assault!

Apparently Qi YiShan heard and looked at the surveillance camera without any kind of expression. On the contrary the eunuch voice clutching his belly walked out of the interrogation room was especially unhappy. "Superintendent Qi.....surveillance.....the surveillance camera is busted....."

Phew! Qin Wan'er again let out a breath – she was very clear in her heart that it definitely must be that these guys had some kind of strategy for Xu Yun so they shut off the camera. Haha, right now Qi YiShan definitely was like how the mute take things in silence – even while suffering he said nothing.

“Since the surveillance camera is broken, there’s no way.” Qin Wan’er shrugged her shoulders. “Superintendent Qi, did the surveillance camera really break? Do you need me to fix it for you? It just so happens that I’m a bit capable.”

“No need. Thank you Great Beauty Qin for your good intentions, my own people will fix it. How could I let a guest do these kinds of small tasks?” Qi YiShan expression was obviously hard to look at a good deal, and he viciously glared at his underling. “You said he attacked you. Do you have wounds?”

The several guys that had taken a beating were suddenly like they saw the light, acting first and thinking later they said, “Yes yes yes!”

Qin Wan’er’s heart again sank with a thud. This time they were screwed. Of course she was a bit familiar with the weight of Xu Yun’s fist – if they weren’t blue they were purple. Xu Yun actually admitted that he had hit each of these guys with one punch, then that would inevitably leave evidence.

The eunuch voice hastily rushed to take off his clothes first. He was entirely sure that the massive pain on his stomach would leave a big bruise on the surface. Then he let everyone around use wide eyes to see a white and clear belly – even the slightest red could not be seen, and much less any kind of bruising.

The several of them were dumbfounded. That punk was so ruthless when he attacked, so much so that they almost puked up their dinners, but he actually didn’t even leave a print.

Qi YiShan face turned even more hard to look at – these few bastards, they really made him lose all of his face!

Qin Wan’er finally completely let out a relaxed breath. Even though she was confused on the inside, but nevertheless to YiShan she dully said, “Superintendent Qi, it seems like your people are doing an injustice to my informant. This is not good. Didn’t Chief Chen say it before? Even though we aren’t from the same district, but we are still on the same side. Don’t trouble my informant okay?”

Qi YiShan squeezed out a bit of a smile with all his might, "Great Beauty Qin, even if you took him, how could I trouble your informant? Hehe, since the situation is now clear, then please go ahead. Our station will have a meeting tonight. Your reception wasn't attentively done, many apologies."

"Then I will thank Superintendent Qi." Qin Wan'er slightly smiled.

But Xu Yun still didn't buy it. Straight to the point he said, "Where's your uncle?"

"What?" Qi YiShan's face turned dark, "Friend, I didn't hear clearly. Can you say that again?"

"I said, where's your Uncle Jin Biao?" Xu Yun met harshness with harshness, without cowering at all.

Qi YiShan's face showed a bit of cold intent, "Friend, our Steep Mountain Police Station will naturally take care of our own affairs. You don't need to worry one bit about it right?"

Xu Yun had no intent to back down. "But he caused trouble in WenHui District. His people even burned a shop in HongNan District, does your station know about these things?"

Qi YiShan saw that Xu Yun was so ungrateful of favors, and a bit about to fly into a rage he said, "I have no control of those things, and I'm too unconcerned to mind them. But today Jin Biao had an accident in my jurisdiction – this affair only needs me to handle. It's not up to others to interfere!"

Seeing that Xu Yun still wanted to say something, Qin Wan'er stopped him. Xu Yun didn't understand, but she knew the rules of the police world. "Xu Yun, this is Superintendent Qi's place. Of course the affairs are handled by Superintendent Qi."

"I get it." Smiling squinted, Xu Yun didn't say anything else.

The two of them, one in front and one in back, left the police station. The South City Tiger Trio's three cars were all waiting at the entrance, and seeing Qin Wan'er bringing Xu Yun out, each of them finally let out a

relieved breath. This way they could be at ease as they returned home.

Waiting for after the two of them left, Qi YiShan flew into a rage, “Am I feeding you group of bastards for nothing? To actually not even be able interrogate one person, and to even make up the excuse that he attacked an officer! If you fake it then fake it better! Just wounding yourselves will work! Without even one bruise, how do you have the nerve to say he attacked an officer?!”

The eunuch voice had been yelled at like someone poured exorcising dog blood on his head. Still clutching his belly in pain he said, “Superintendent Qi, what we said was true, he really attacked us.”

“Then where are the wounds?!” Qi YiShan heard his stubborn mouth, and went forward and ripped off his clothes. “Show me.....!”

He had only spoke halfway, then Qi YiShan’s screeching stopped. On the eunuch voice’s belly an impressive bruise appeared! The others were all stupefied, and each of them lifted up their own clothes. This lifting was unimportant – just now each of them still had soft skin and white flesh, but now all of them had a bruise on their bellies!

With that each of them were completely shocked stupid – what kind of situation was this?! Demonic!

Qi YiShan was also like his head was full of fog. Wasn’t there no wound? Why were they here now.....simply incredible, was that guy a magician?

“Superintendent Qi, right now we have evidence that says that he attacked police!” The eunuch voice pointed with his finger at his belly hatefully.

Qi YiShan ruthlessly glared at him. “Now there’s evidence? Just a moment ago what were you doing? I personally let him go, then turn around and arrest him saying that he assaulted police?! Humph Couldn’t it be that we caused these injuries by ourselves? Don’t tell me he can’t readily bite us back! If we don’t have video, we don’t have evidence – then whatever we have is all dog sh*t!”

“Yesyesyes.” the eunuch voice said, hurrying to nod his head.

“In future interrogations, f*cking record everyone!” Qi YiShan was trembling all over. “I gave you the power, and you immediately misuse it?! It’s like moving a stone with your foot and stubbing your toe on it after, serves you right!”

.....

After Xu Yun’s several people returned to WenHui District, they all scattered. Shan HongNing drove his car and took Xu Yun and Qin Wan’er to send them back to the panacea restaurant. Kong Zhong followed taking QiangZi and XiaoFei, sending them back to the shanty town. Lu Feng said see you later and left first – he wanted to go grab that foot soldier, that son of a b*tch, and ask him about the matter of betraying his brothers. He absolutely was unwilling to forgive him.

When Xu Yun and Qin Wan’er arrived back at the panacea restaurant it was already 12 at night.

“You came back.” Qiu Yan was continuously waiting for them. “Those people were taken away?”

Qin Wan’er nodded her head. “Yes, I’ll give the station a call, no fish escaped the net?”

Xu Yun smiled until he squinted. “You look down on Qiu Yan too much. With her here, of course there’s no way that there could be fish that escaped the net.”

Qiu Yan nevertheless still had that cold and indifferent disposition, and she didn’t continue on the subject. She turned to go upstairs.

“QingShuang-jie and GuoGuo both went to sleep, you guys should also go to bed early.”

“Mmh, you should also go to bed early. Xu Yun nodded at Qiu Yan, afterwards pouring two cups of water, and passing a cup over to Qin Wan’er, “Are you satisfied with today’s business?”

Qin Wan’er rolled her eyes at Xu Yun, “Of course I’m not satisfied! You also heard what was said, Jin Biao and Qi YiShan have a relationship but

every profession has its own rules. Unless there's the situation where their station failed to catch those people, I can't go crossing districts to arrest people. Since Jin Biao had been arrested by the local police station within the Steep Mountain District's jurisdiction, if I still want the person that's like slapping them in the face. Even if this matter goes to the City Council, the one without the right is still me."

Although Xu Yun wasn't a bit happy, but on the contrary because of this issue what would happen? "Then today can be said that we played for nothing. As long as Jin Biao sends a package to the top, you cops who pay attention to evidence will have no other way. Also, he has his cousin nephew to give him support."

"I won't so simply let him off." Qin Wan'er clenched her pink fist tightly with a face of righteousness. Soon after she seemed like she thought of something and asked, "Since you acknowledge that you hit them, why aren't there any injuries on their bodies?"

Xu Yun started to lift his hand, looking at his own fist. His expression made Qin Wan'er wonder, and with a not entirely transparent smile, "I also don't know. Maybe they have rough skin and tough meat, and can take hits."

Qin Wan'er had a face of suspicion, "Did you think I would believe that?"

"Believe it or not, it's up to you." Xu Yun had a large yawn, "I'm sleepy, you're not sleepy?"

Qin Wan'er raised her head to look at her watch and saw it was so late, and couldn't help but to stretch weary arms a bit. Then she lifted her back to twist that willow waist, making the peaks on her chest even more prominent. "Nonsense. Who isn't sleepy? I'm tired to death. What kind of weekend is this? Eighteen hours and no rest."

"Go to sleep together? HeHe." Xu Yun squinted and his eyes stole a glance at Qin Wan'er's rolling waves, frivolously and slovenly.

"You want to die?" Qin Wan'er right eyebrow twitched a bit – her face revealed a murderous look, and her eyes shot out cold light.

Xu Yun quickly dodged her, “You’re thinking too much right? I was saying it was time to go up!”

“Xu Yun I’ll kill you!”

“Shh lower your voice, GuoGuo is asleep.”

“Bastard, don’t use GuoGuo as a shield!”

“.....”

After escaping from Qin Wan’er’s devil hands, Xu Yun took a simple shower, then he sat cross-legged on his bed. These days always felt a bit as if small changes were partly hidden and partly visible. It seems that according to past experience, this was the feeling of being about to break through. When that level’s bottleneck seemed like it was about to relax – it was the day he was about to break through.

Even though this was a good sign, but it was also a concealed ill omen, because his honored master had once said to Xu Yun that the situation of having the mental state to perceive it in advance is half great luck and half greatly bad luck. Knowing in advance of a breakthrough lets people know to prepare to breakthrough in advance, but this perception can also tell a person that he has approached the very end, that they will not have a way to breakthrough again.

Most importantly there is one more thing: for people who have inner demons suppressing them, it was very possible it signifies the very end of cultivation.

Huuu, Xu Yun let out a deep breath. If this meant that he wouldn’t be able to break through again, then wouldn’t that mean he would never be able to break through bottleneck of 1st-tier elites, and forever have no way to step among the ranks of the ultra elites?

“Damn, am I going to be hanging like this for the rest of my life?” Xu Yun couldn’t help but to curse aloud. These words would have made those guys who in their entire lives had no way to break through the 2nd-tier elite bottleneck experience unbearable emotions.

After all, these ultra elites above the world really peerlessly exceeded

the masses, only a few could be counted.

Chapter 69: S-Rank Wanted Criminal

After a round of meditation breathing exercises, Xu Yun calmed down. It seemed that he had to think of a way to break through the evil in his heart, or else in this lifetime he truly could only linger half-way like this.

Ai, thinking of this Xu Yun felt a bit of regret. He himself was a young man overflowing with talent. His honored master once said his prospects couldn't be measured, and the brothers at his side all envied his natural talents.

There weren't many that could ascend to the 1st-tier elite realm at the age of eighteen. For several years, everyone was expecting that Xu Yun could become the first person to proceed to become an ultra elite before age of twenty-five, but no one had thought that because of Yin Long's tragic death, he would be inhibited by his inner demons. For an entire year, his strength didn't progress half a bit.

With just a step away, even though on the surface Xu Yun had a manner like he was whimsical of the world, but in his heart more than anyone else, he wanted to purge the inner demon's inhibition. This was also the reason Xu Yun left that place – with the titanic pressure, he had no choice but to choose to come out.

Because his state of mind had faintly changed, the whole night Xu Yun didn't sleep well. At night he heard Qiu Yan come in and out of the restaurant three times. It seemed like she was truly worried and uneasy about Qin Wan'er's words about an S-rank criminal.

After getting up in the morning, the group of them followed their routines. Sunday for the two resting workers was a beautiful day, and to Xu Yun and the others it was even busier, because at 10 in the morning people came to eat. Getting up late, they directly ate breakfast and lunch together.

Besides Qin Wan'er who left early in the morning, the others weren't idle in at the shop. HongNan District's branch had been wrecked and closed, and QiangZi and Xiao Fei both came to this side's shop and

waited.

Qin Wan'er originally was supposed to rest, but because yesterday they arrested so many of Jin Biao's Eastside's people, she wasn't reassured and in the morning rushed to the station.

However, by the time she came it was already too late – Little Wu told her that last night someone directly bailed them out and greeted Superintendent Liu, so they didn't dare to ask.

Hearing this Qin Wan'er directly wanted to explode. "Liu GuangMing actually released all of them?!"

Little Wu was frightened by Qin Wan'er's outrage, and quickly made a gesture to quiet down, "Qin-jie can you please lower your voice? You are truly my Qin-jie. Early this morning Superintendent Liu came, he's upstairs – aren't you worried that he might hear?"

"So what if he hears! I still have to go find him and ask him to explain!" Qin Wan'er could tolerate yesterday in Steep Mountain District's station, but in her own place's jurisdiction, she absolutely couldn't tolerate it. Once she was done speaking she directly turned and went upstairs to look for Superintendent Liu.

Little Wu was stupefied, Qin-jie's anger was too much right? To actually have the idea to go and look for Superintendent Liu.....

After Qin Wan'er got upstairs, she didn't even bother knocking the door, directly pushing it open to Superintendent Liu's office.

Liu GuangMing was in the middle of a phone call. Seeing Qin Wan'er's angry face, he couldn't help but to hesitate. To the phone he said, "I have something to do, in a moment we'll talk again. First this thing."

With that Liu GuangMing hung up the phone, and Qin Wan'er then directly opened her mouth to ask, "Superintendent Liu, why did you release everyone we arrested last night!?"

"Little Qin ah, I just happened to want to talk to you about something." Liu GuangMing face had some obvious signs of difficulty. After all he was the number one at this police station. For Qin Wan'er to speak to him like

that, more or less was to not respect him.

But Qin Wan'er didn't soften her tone. "I only want to know why you let them go. Picking a fight and causing trouble isn't considered a crime? Yesterday we arrested them and yesterday they were released. Just how powerful of a background do they have to have you do that?"

Liu GuangMing put on a face. "Qin Wan'er, in this station I'm superintendent. I have the power to do anything! It's not up to you to point fingers and criticize."

"So what if you're superintendent? A superintendent can be partial?" Qin Wan'er was a bit severe with this statement.

Pah!

Liu GuangMing angrily smacked the table and stood up. "Qin Wan'er, do you think that just because you got some merits that you can run amok? I'm not afraid to tell you yesterday it was Superintendent Qi of Steep Mountain District that gave me a phone call and spoke of it. It was all just a small fight and a small argument – I was just doing an easy favor! It wasn't that I hadn't asked Little Wu and the others. These people fundamentally hadn't caused any other disturbance to that shop! We don't have evidence to arrest them! In fact it was the employees of that restaurant that attacked them, and that they didn't turn around and accuse them of attacking them is already taking a step back."

"Society nowadays is just like this?" Qin Wan'er laughed coldly. "Just with some connections they could turn around and take a bite?"

Liu GuangMing scoffed. "Qin Wan'er, I still haven't asked you. Yesterday why did you go to Steep Mountain District's police station? Also, why don't I know why you got an informant? Do you think you're acting in a Hong Kong gangster movie? This is China! Do you know that informant you wanted to get out attacked police officers! I already justified the situation for you, and you're still like this?!"

Qin Wan'er heard and disagreeably said, "My informant is my direct subordinate. The less people who know, the better. Also, they said my man hit them and you believe it? Where's the proof?"

Liu GuangMing pulled out his cellphone and flipped to picture texts and threw it on the table. “This is proof!”

Qin Wan’er cast a glance, instantly her shocked jaw nearly fell off – in the picture indeed several people were the guys from yesterday. All of them had a fist-sized bruise on their bellies, but yesterday they clearly didn’t....just how did Xu Yun do it?

“Nothing to say?” Liu GuangMing saw Qin Wan’er’s temper calming down a bit, then he spoke up, “Little Qin, you’re still young. Whatever you do, you have to study how to be slick about it. Let other people keep some face, and in the future other people will also let you keep some face.”

Qin Wan’er already understood Liu GuangMing’s intent. “Superintendent Liu, I understand. In other words, about Qi YiShan colluding with gang leaders in Steep Mountain District, everyone is keeping one eye open and one eye closed?”

Liu GuangMing didn’t deny it, but didn’t nod either. “Little Qin, I urge you to not meddle in other district’s matters. You would better concern yourself more with our own WenHui District’s matters. Lately there are rumors that there is another Big Sister of the dark way, have you heard?”

Qin Wan’er understood Liu GuangMing was hinting at who that big sister of the thug world was. “If I know who is gossiping badly about me, I definitely won’t let them go. But right now I first want to ask Bureau Chief Chen. Qi YiShan is feeding a tiger as an accomplice, and doesn’t deserve to be Steep Mountain District’s superintendent!”

“You...you want to tell Chief Chen?” Liu GuangMing really suspected that his ears had heard incorrectly.

Without turning back, Qin Wan’er headed out of Liu GuangMing’s office, but he didn’t stop Qin Wan’er’s actions. In fact in his opinion, this wasn’t a bad thing.

After all during election time, Qi YiShan was also his opponent to enter city council. If Qi YiShan had a reputation for working with the thug world, that and with his own reputation of shoveling away evil would contrast to make the discrepancy even bigger – by then who could

become vice-chief would be obvious.

.....

Because Qin Wan'er had several meritable deeds, in HeDong's Public Security Bureau she was considered a minor celebrity. Very many people saw her coming and smiled widely, greeted her, and expressed friendliness. After all, everyone was sure in the future she definitely would transfer in because of her outstanding work and become part of the leadership.

To these, Qin Wan'er would also respond with a wide smile.

"Little Qin, why have you come?" The legal division's section chief saw Qin Wan'er and squintily smiling said.

Apparently Qin Wan'er had no way to remember so many people's names, only knowing that he was a section chief. "Hello leader, I'm looking for Chief Chen to report something."

"Today? Today is Sunday though." The legal division's chief hesitated, "Today Chief Chen has the day off."

Qin Wan'er only now realized. She was just anxious, and forgot about it being the weekend – then she can only let it go, and she was only able to wait till tomorrow to try again. "Sorry, I forgot. Hehe, then I won't bother your business, I'll head back first."

"Won't you sit a while?" The legal division's section chief politely said.

"Thank you, but there's no need. Goodbye." Qin Wan'er turned and left quickly.

Just as she left the office building, a car parked right in front of her. The car door opened, and Chen Wei stepped out of the car. Seeing Qin Wan'er, he minutely paused. "Little Qin? Why have you come?"

Qin Wan'er heart felt joy, really it was too timely!

But without waiting for Qin Wan'er to open her mouth, Chen Wei spoke. "Just perfect, I have something to say to you. Follow me to my office for a bit, I'll let you see something."

“With me?” Qin Wan’er didn’t get it for half a day. For Chief Chen to look for her about something, did a chief doing things have to report to her? Hey, even Qin Wan’er felt that she was thinking about it too wonderfully.

Chen Wei was indeed a more low key person. Even though HeDong wasn’t considered big, but at the very least it was still a prefectural level city. As a police chief, his position wasn’t at all low, but the car he drove was an older model Passat, compared with those little town bureau chiefs that dared to match themselves with cars above several hundreds of thousands of dollars. Chen Wei absolutely was a fair, honest, clean, law-abiding good leader.

“What are you thinking about? Let’s go.” Chen Wei saw that Qin Wan’er was distracted, and called out to her.

Qin Wan’er hurried and nodded her head and followed after. To herself she said if everyone in the country was like Chief Chen, then she estimated law and order in all of Chinese society would rise by several levels.

Very quickly, Qin Wan’er followed Chen Wei to his office. Chen Wei made a phone call, and less than a minute later the fax machine printed out a fax. It was a photograph, and below there were a few small letters.

Chen Wei took the fax and then gave it to Qin Wan’er.

The picture had a man about 30 years old. His face could be said to be a bit ugly, but his gaze carried quite a bit wickedness.

Below was a line in clear characters:

Hao Kai, male, 30 years old, Han Ethnicity, household registration unknown, height 1.75m, body type medium, square face, beard wrapping his cheeks, high cheekbones, wide nose, sunken eyes, thick protruding lips, dark red hair. National S-rank wanted criminal. Citizens who provide accurate information to the Public Security Bureau will receive a 500,000 RMB reward. Citizens who discover clues to report, please call the 110 emergency hotline, or notify the local Public Security Bureau. Those that withhold information, cover for or harbor the suspected criminal will be

investigated according to law for criminal responsibility!

After Qin Wan'er finished looking at it she was stunned. A while ago that possible S-rank wanted criminal that entered HeDong City was this person?!

“Right now we have already basically verified that this man is already hiding in our HeDong City.” Chen Wei lightly said. “Little Qin, right now the top has already ordered to post an arrest warrant. This person was the mastermind of last year's 8.12 prison break case.”

Chapter 70: The Chen Administration's Assistance

Qin Wan'er took the warrant and looked at it for half a day, then lightly said, "Chief Chen, what you wanted to talk to me about was this thing?"

"Correct." Chen Wei nodded as he spoke, then smiled to Qin Wan'er and said, "Little Qin, do you know why I wanted to discuss this matter with you?"

Seeing Chen Wei with a somewhat serious expression, Qin Wan'er was truly a bit confused. "Since arrest warrants were all distributed out, the entire public has the right to report. Then it should be that all of our police officers should know about this matter, and that Chief Chen told me in advance is for me to go to the station to inform everybody right?"

Chen Wei squinted a smile. "Just now, when I was on my way here on the road, I had people do the informing. In a moment I'll let Little Li fax this criminal's picture over. Those things don't need you to worry about. I'm telling you because there's another reason."

Qin Wan'er frowned in puzzlement. "What reason?"

Chen Wei pointed at the sofa and to Qin Wan'er he said, "Sit down. Help yourself to drink water. In the water dispenser there are paper cups."

"No thanks Chief Chen." Qin Wan'er sat down.

Chen Wei then spoke up. "You still remember that A-class wanted criminal Gong You that was shot to death on the scene from before?"

Qin Wan'er nodded her head. "I remember."

"Perhaps there are some words that shouldn't be said, but right now I must say them. Little Qin, I've been a cop for so many years – whatever kind of armed police force, special police, Interpol departments, I have worked for them all." Chen Wei especially seriously said, "I have no way of believing that you have the ability to gun down a national A-class wanted criminal."

As Qin Wan'er heard these words, in her heart she felt a bit guilty. Her expression also had a subtle change. Indeed, that night if it wasn't for both Xu Yun and Qiu Yan, she definitely wouldn't have dared to shoot, and wouldn't have had the chance to open fire.

Chen Wei very sharply captured the changes in Qin Wan'er's expression. "Hehe, so I always wondered if there was some kind of external, very skilled person secretly helping you. This is a good thing. I truly hope that everyone could lend us a hand in a time of crisis. After all right now there are some suspected criminals that are not simple."

"Chief Chen, I understand your meaning." Qin Wan'er nodded, "You're hoping.....to have me go find those people that can help us, right?"

Chen Wei still kept up that plain smile. "Right. If you are willing to help me, then I would be very happy if you would do that. This Hao Kai really isn't an ordinary person. You should remember the 8.12 Prison Break case – this person is too terrifying."

Of course Qin Wan'er would remember such a big case. A suspected criminal went to Suzhou City Prison to look for a major criminal from a huge case and help him break out of prison. He killed two prison guards and took the guns, and a police officer who chased after him disappeared suddenly half-way. Half a year later he was determined dead, and afterwards Hao Kai was surrounded in a small hotel by an armed police battalion. When he broke through the siege he killed three special police officers with his bare hands.

Within a short, short time, one person killed six people, and every one of them were Public Security Police officers – a case with these kinds of vile characteristics was rarely seen. In the end, the suspect seized a hostage and fled, and afterwards it was very difficult to find a trace of his figure.

It took half a year of investigating before they found some information on this person, but they only knew he was called Hao Kai and was a member of a mysterious organization. Besides that, they didn't know anything. Originally Hao Kai vanished without a trace and now, suddenly he again entered the scope of the police because an anonymous tourist

passenger on a scheduled flight in HeDong reported it.

That time three died from the Special Police Forces in that major case, the informant just happened to be a relative. The report only said what he looked like, but didn't dare to be sure. Because they knew the criminal was exceptionally terrifying, they didn't dare to say anything inside the airplane.

After processing for a week, the police already had basically confirmed that the person who appeared on that plane was Hao Kai himself.

Seeing Qin Wan'er had for the whole while not spoken, Chen Wei again said, "I don't know if I'm thinking too much. I always felt that there was a noble person helping you at your side. Hehe, the Four Wolves Gang and the Blade Axe Crew were always the two gangs in WenHui District that created the most headaches. That you could eliminate them was also the work of that noble person right?"

"Chief Chen, rest assured, I will definitely do my utmost to fulfill the duty of an officer." Qin Wan'er didn't directly acknowledge Xu Yun's existence. "No matter what methods, as long as I can do something for public security, I definitely won't hold back whether I have a noble person's help or not."

Chen Wei was especially pleased, but a bit worriedly he said, "Little Qin, this way of thinking is good, but there is something I must remind you of."

"Please speak."

Chen Wei said with a serious expression, "If you come across this person yourself, please, please don't face him directly! He is a horror that you can't even imagine."

After all, Qin Wan'er was a person with quite some character. How could she so readily comply with this kind of request? "Chief Chen, if I come across him, I will definitely use my brain. I won't be so stupid as to directly confront him."

"No good!" With one phrase Chen Wei rejected it. "That year because

those police tracked him down, the nationally famous model officer Comrade Jiang Zhi was killed. Even he couldn't escape Hao Kai's sinister hands – you fundamentally couldn't even take up half a point of advantage.”

Jiang Zhi, consecutive two year champion of the National Police Contest....just like that suffered evil acts. From then up till now no one had found a corpse. Just on this point, it could illustrate how dangerous it was to try to arrest Hao Kai.

Qin Wan'er saw how serious Chen Wei was, and took it seriously to heart as she nodded. “I understand, Chief Chen, if there is nothing else then I'll head out.”

Chen Wei mmh'd. “Go ahead, remember what I said, please please don't risk yourself.”

Qin Wan'er smiled and then grabbed the arrest warrant and went out of the bureau chief's office. Her head was a bit confused. So it happens Chief Chen had long already known that those merits were from someone's help, just that he hadn't ever said anything.

And now he hoped to get help, so had no choice but to say it out.

Qin Wan'er drove her bike and then went to the panacea restaurant. Halfway on the road, she finally remembered that she had gone looking for Chen Wei because she wanted to accuse Qi YiShan of colluding with criminal gangs as an accomplice. Because Chief Chen spoke of this matter, she forgot about that other matter.

Now thinking it over, not mentioning it was also good. Right now with such an important criminal entering HeDong City, even if she wanted to force Bureau Chief Chen, he definitely must be exhausted, mind and body. At the moment, bringing up this matter with him would only give him a headache.

Since it was so, then she had to think of a way to capture this Hao Kai. This way Chief Chen could have the time to go straighten up the working methods of leadership members, especially this kind like Qi YiShan that was suspected to have ties with a criminal syndicate – he definitely must

thoroughly investigate.

Capture Hao Kai? Qin Wan'er was still a bit too inexperienced.

Once she returned to the panacea restaurant, she ran into the peak of customer flow. Just as she entered the door, GuoGuo arranged for her to go help Qiu Yan serve dishes and plate dishes. Because Xu Yun as one person was too busy to come over, Ruan QingShuang had always been in the back kitchen helping.

The matter of the criminal could only be put aside by Qin Wan'er. First they would have to send all the guests off then mention it – to live here and eat here for free every day, if she still didn't put in a bit of effort it simply couldn't be justified.

From 10 in the morning to 2 in the afternoon, Xu Yun was so distracted and busy that he didn't swallow his saliva. When the guests were about done to the last person, the several of them sat tired on chairs not wanting to even move.

Xu Yun took out some completed dishes. "Lunch."

It was GuoGuo with the appetite. One afternoon of business had very quickly broke 20,000, and she naturally ate with relish. Suddenly she recited a poem: "Dig the grains and to noon the sun crawls, sweat drips, and towards earth the grains fall; who knows that the dish for lunch, each grain is so toilsome."

"GuoGuo is amazing." Qin Wan'er clapped and said, "Really amazing, when I was little I wasn't so amazing."

GuoGuo's expression was proud, but then waved her little hand saying, "Troublesome. Even if you say that about me, I still won't be proud."

Xu Yun and Ruan QingShuang were completely speechless. "But you were obviously very proud...."

"Mommy....do you want me to say what you were sleep-talking about last night?" GuoGuo threatened.

Ruan QingShuang was surprised for a moment. "What did I say?"

“You really want me to say it? You said.....” GuoGuo put a hand at the side of her waist, then her eyes squinted in joy. “Ahhh, Xu Yun, no more! No more!”

“.....” Behind Xu Yun a burst of bone-freezing cold emerged.....oh damn, this is killing intent?!

Ruan QingShuang’s face quickly became rosy red. She didn’t remember the dream she had last night! Why would she call out Xu Yun’s name, and then say “no more”? Just what did that mean?

Qiu Yan was still quietly eating her lunch, just as though nothing had happened.

Qin Wan’er didn’t get it for half a day, and right there laughed till she sprayed out rice. GuoGuo’s expression just now needed so much ecstasy and had so much overwhelming joy that it simply sounded and looked vivid. It captured Ruan QingShuang’s kind of delicate and modest expression fully and thoroughly wishing to resist sensual desire.

“GuoGuo, what do you think mommy’s reason for saying no was?” Qin Wan’er, deliberately mischievous, raised the question.

Ruan QingShuang glared at her. “Wan’er, what nonsense are you talking about?”

“.....” Xu Yun continued on sealing his ears, not daring to make a sound.

GuoGuo stroked her chin, and with good reason said, “I think that, when women say that they don’t want it, it’s the opposite meaning, that she wants it.”

Xu Yun couldn’t help but to imagine the image of Ruan QingShuang without wearing any clothes towards him: Ah, Xu Yun, I want, I also want.....

“Pu-!”

This one phrase nearly choked Xu Yun to death, and Xu Yun swore that in this life that he couldn’t discuss thoughts with GuoGuo – it very easy for him to catch on fire and be possessed by demons!

Because there was GuoGuo, a meal could conclude so happily relaxed. To avoid embarrassment, Ruan QingShuang cleared the table and then ran to the kitchen to wash dishes, and wouldn't let any other people help out. GuoGuo had just simply embarrassed her too much.

Qiu Yan prepared to take GuoGuo upstairs to rest, and Xu Yun pondered about laying on top of the front desk and taking a nap.

At this moment Qin Wan'er took out that arrest warrant, and directly slapped it onto the table. "The arrest orders have come down. That S-rank national criminal has already been confirmed to be hiding in our HeDong City."

That one phrase made Xu Yun completely not sleepy. His first reaction was to look towards Qiu Yan that was taking GuoGuo upstairs.

Indeed, Qiu Yan trembled from head to foot and stopped her step. She tapped GuoGuo and said, "GuoGuo go up first, I'll go up in a bit."

GuoGuo had eaten her fill and drank till she was full – how would she care about some wanted criminal? Then she alone turned upstairs for an afternoon nap.

When Qiu Yan came over, her steps were very slow. She just glanced once at the one on the arrest warrant, and her gaze showed a hint of cold sharpness. She still didn't say anything, and turned to go upstairs and look for GuoGuo.

Chapter 71: Fight for a Sneakily Taken Photo

Xu Yun took the arrest warrant, and his eyelids lightly jumped. He couldn't help but to laugh bitterly – hehe, this truly was a thorny one.

“Xu Yun.” Qin Wan'er saw Qiu Yan turn and leave, and could only place her hopes on Xu Yun. “I don't know if you've heard about this Hao Kai, he even killed six police soldiers.”

“This is indeed a huge crime that could reach the heavens.” Xu Yun unconsciously knit his brow together.

“I hope that you can help me.” Qin Wan'er said, “I want to capture this person. He is an utmost dangerous criminal. His heart is cruel and his hands are ruthless. Against police he's even more merciless. I.....I have no way of tolerating this kind of person leisurely beyond the law!”

Xu Yun was so alarmed he sneezed, this woman was crazy right? “Did your brains get kicked by a donkey? Since you know this person is so dangerous, you're still going to provoke him?”

Qin Wan'er didn't mind Xu Yun, but looked at Qiu Yan's turned back going upstairs. After Qiu Yan heard Qin Wan'er's words she was startled, but continued her steps going upstairs.

After living in the panacea restaurant together for this short time, Qin Wan'er hadn't found Qiu Yan doing any excessive activities. Even though she still was a bit unable to trust this woman, but at a time like this she still very much wanted to get her help because she was sure Qiu Yan and Xu Yun were alike – both weren't ordinary people.

“I must capture him.” Qin Wan'er's face didn't have half a shred of intent to joke. “Since he came to HeDong City, as a police officer I can't indulge him to continue running amok. If you don't want to help me that is your right. I just want to fight that's all.”

Xu Yun shrugged his shoulders. “I don't dare to take such dangerous work. I'm not a cop.”

Qin Wan'er took the arrest warrant out of Xu Yun's hands, and her face showed quite a lot of loss. "Then just treat it as though I never said anything. It's better to not let QingShuang-jie know about it, save her the worry."

"You're afraid she would urge you not to be so reckless right?" Xu Yun exposed it with one line. "Qin Wan'er, I'll also remind you. You'd best not be so stupid as to confront an S-rank criminal directly, because before him, you're equal to an ant. In a fraction of a second he can decide whether he wants your life or not."

"So what?" Qin Wan'er sternly said, "Back when I gunned down Gong You, I also wasn't an opponent worthy of him!"

Xu Yun clapped his head. "You still have the nerve to say that? Didn't I block a bullet for you, and didn't Qiu Yan give that grandson a few slashes? You didn't even have a chance to shoot."

"If back then I had known earlier this person was a wanted criminal, I would've shot long ago!" Qin Wan'er said, "Then everything that happened after wouldn't have happened."

Xu Yun snorted. "Do you think that a bullet is the fastest thing in the world?"

Qin Wan'er was stunned by Xu Yun's words. Thinking of the scene of that night again, no mistake, Xu Yun exploded in that moment so much so that he was faster than that bullet. He could react within .03 seconds and was simply completely beyond human limits.

"In this world, the numbers of people that can rely on explosive strength to avoid bullets are absolutely like rays of light off a feather. The ones I know of are many." Xu Yun didn't at all deny that he was a bit abnormal on this point. "So that day even if you shot him the first moment, you wouldn't necessarily have shot him dead."

Not giving Qin Wan'er a chance to speak Xu Yun continued saying, "Also Gong You was just an A-class criminal. You're a cop. Don't you understand the concept of an S-class criminal and an A-class criminal? This difference between these two isn't just a little bit."

Qin Wan'er clenched tight in an instant. "That's why I need you guys to help!"

"He didn't bother me, so I won't bother him." Xu Yun still didn't agree with Qin Wan'er's intent. "I don't want to provoke this kind of person. To provoke this kind of person would incur big trouble."

"What are you guys talking about?" Ruan QingShuang finished washing dishes then walked out and saw Qin Wan'er's dispirited face and worriedly asked, "What's wrong Wan'er? Did you come across something troubling?"

Qin Wan'er reluctantly squeezed out smile. "QingShuang-jie, I'm fine. Just a bit tired."

"Then go upstairs and rest." Ruan QingShuang hurriedly said.

Qin Wan'er nodded her head without saying anything. Even though she couldn't convince Xu Yun, she couldn't force him. After all, each person has the right to choose, so she could only depend on herself.

Waiting for after Qin Wan'er went upstairs, Ruan QingShuang said to Xu Yun, "Watch the shop, I'll go buy some medical herbs."

"I'll go." Xu Yun got up.

"No need. On the way, I still have to buy a few other things." Ruan QingShuang declined Xu Yun, then with quick steps she left the panacea restaurant.

Huuu.

Xu Yun looked up at the ceiling. Crimson Scorpion, this difficult guy appearing in a little city like HeDong – perhaps it was truly because of GuoGuo right? Xu Yun thought carefully of Qiu Yan's eyes and her reaction, and he had no choice but to again affirm his inner thoughts.

No wonder Millennium Feng could be shuffled out in such a short time. The enemy was truly unseen – even Crimson Scorpion, this level of a 1st-tier elite attacked. They were truly large strokes of the brush.

Suddenly the sounds of light steps came from the staircase, and Qiu Yan

slowly walked down the stairs. Written all over her face was a helpless expression that didn't know what to do for best.

"You're worried that it really is this person?" Xu Yun couldn't help but to ask.

Qiu Yan nodded. With a grim expression she said, "When Qin Wan'er first mentioned there was an S-class criminal in HeDong City, I started to worry. I always had a thread of hope, hoping that it wasn't true.....but it seems that now it can already be confirmed."

Xu Yun squinted a smile. "Your wounds are all healed right?"

Qiu Yan's beautiful brow wrinkled. "At least 80 or 90% recovered."

"Hehe, then is it hard to say if you can stand before him?" Xu Yun was very clear – for a 1st-tier elite to lose their power, it was very hard to contend with an equal-leveled opponent.

Qiu Yan a bit self-mockingly said, "Even if my internal injuries were completely healed with no other problems, I would have great difficulty fighting Crimson Scorpion."

"Is that poisonous scorpion even mightier than the venerated Fox...." Xu Yun froze for a second – Qiu Yan's gaze made him stop saying the rest.

Qiu Yan bright eyes were like autumn waters. If it wasn't for that space between her brow that made people feel chilling dread, then it could definitely mesmerize people to death.

The two peoples' four eyes met, and for a while they didn't say a word.

Finally Qiu Yan spoke up, "You're very clear about my strength, but actually I'm not clear about your strength. Xu Yun, I know you don't want to say it, so I won't ask you who you are. I only want to ask you, was what you said to Qin Wan'er true?"

"What did I say to her?" Xu Yun was confused.

"You said you didn't want to provoke this kind of person." Qiu Yan lightly said, "If it's like that, then tonight I'll take GuoGuo to leave."

Xu Yun frowned, "What's the meaning of this?"

"I will think of a method myself to solve it." Qiu Yan said with extreme seriousness. "I'm also very clear of just how much of a big trouble it is to provoke them. I have nothing that I could repay you with, so I don't wish to trouble you again."

Xu Yun laughed bitterly. "Then I as a godfather, wouldn't I be too lacking in guts?"

"Crimson Scorpion isn't like Gong You and Qin Hu. Even though I don't even know if you're someone from the Underworld, but since you've heard of him, I think you should know just how powerful he is." Qiu Yan's expression was gloomy.

"Eh, I had said to Qin Wan'er before that I didn't want to provoke trouble." Xu Yun said with a squinted smile, "But I said that if he doesn't bother me, I won't bother him. If he wants to pay attention to my precious daughter, of course I won't sit idly by."

Qiu Yan whole body shivered, her eyes were bewildered as she looked at Xu Yun.

"Don't look at me like that, I'm not a bad person." Xu Yun felt uncomfortable with Qiu Yan's gaze. "Since the day I recognized GuoGuo as my daughter, I have the duty to be her protective umbrella, to shield her from arrows; her problems are my problems. Whoever dares to harm her, is just like treating me with harm. You'd best not have any kind of overreaction. If you take GuoGuo to leave at night, it won't just be me and Shuang-jie that won't forgive you. GuoGuo also will not forgive you."

Qiu Yan finally calmed down. Ruan QingShuang not forgiving her didn't matter. Xu Yun not forgiving her also didn't matter. But GuoGuo....if even GuoGuo didn't forgive her, then what should she do?

Even though Xu Yun also wasn't relaxed, he could only feign calmness. "No matter how big the trouble is, it will still pass."

Perhaps GuoGuo also had a sixth sense. Originally she was going to the room to have an afternoon nap, but hearing Qiu Yan going downstairs, she also followed. She didn't miss one word of Xu Yun and Qiu Yan's conversation and heard every word in her ears.

“If soldiers come then block them, if water comes then use earth as barriers. There’s godfather to resist Crimson Scorpion coming.” GuoGuo finally stopped holding back – while going downstairs she announced her inner thoughts. “Qiu Yan-jiejie, I don’t want to go.”

Qiu Yan, with a soft heart, completely got rid of her own plan. She also didn’t want to go, but she simply didn’t know how long she could hold out for. Crimson Scorpion was already an opponent she had no way to control. Even if with Xu Yun’s help they could luckily avoid one disaster, then what about the next time? What about the time after that?

Would the heavens know if one day Blue Ghost would personally appear before her again!

Regarding this notion, Qiu Yan both dreaded it and awaited it. She looked forward to the day that she could personally settle this person, but knew that she herself couldn’t win. If there really was such a day, then perhaps she would never again have the strength to protect GuoGuo.

“That’s a must.” Xu Yun craftily smiled at GuoGuo. “I absolutely won’t let my daughter suffer.”

GuoGuo with a look of joy charged into Xu Yun’s bosom. “Hey hey, I just know daddy treats GuoGuo the best. Promise, GuoGuo promises to help you get pictures of things you won’t forget.”

With that GuoGuo passed Ruan QingShuang’s cell phone to Xu Yun. Opening up her photo gallery, even though the picture was dark and especially unclear, Xu Yun could still vaguely see Ruan QingShuang only wearing underwear, with her graceful position lying in bed in a perfect S-shape.

Oh damn, he didn’t adopt this daughter in vain! Forget about Crimson Scorpion, even if Crimson Scorpion’s dad came, Xu Yun would definitely want to battle him. For pictures he would also fight, absolutely must fight!

Eh, but right now the most important thing should be to first give GuoGuo a digital camera that could take good pictures at night.....muhaha.....

“Dad.....nosebleed.” GuoGuo helplessly shook her head. “If you can’t take just this much stimulation, too sucky....eh, originally I wanted to take an even more explosive one.”

“No problem, I can handle it!” Xu Yun made it known, even if he sprayed noseblood until he died it was worth it.

Qiu Yan’s face blacklined, did she really have to believe this dude? Did she really have to entrust GuoGuo and her own safety to this guy? Scary!

Chapter 72: The Man on the Arrest Warrant

Ruan QingShuang very quickly returned to the panacea restaurant. GuoGuo pretended there was nothing wrong and quickly deleted the picture from the cell phone. With a brilliant face, a spring, and a hop she ran over to Ruan QingShuang. "Mommy, you forgot your phone on your way out."

"Thank you GuoGuo." Ruan QingShuang took the phone back and put it in her pocket, oblivious that this little one had already betrayed her.

Xu Yun felt a chill in his heart. He was wondering if GuoGuo had betrayed himself just like that. Such an imp with a belly full of evil, she was truly the type that could betray someone and then help her count the money.

.....

Qiu Yan mentioned she wanted to go out and then went out around the panacea restaurant. Right now Crimson Scorpion appeared. Qiu Yan had practically walked an entire loop around HeDong, and discovered the biggest change was that very many prominent places were stuck with Crimson Scorpion's wanted poster. No wonder Qin Wan'er would go looking for Xu Yun and request for help with that arrest warrant.

Since the police had acted with so much effort, Qiu Yan directly sought the South City Tiger Trio, having the South City Tiger Trio muster all of the brothers. So long as someone discovered Crimson Scorpion, they were to notify her at the first moment and to also use Qin Wan'er's name as a guarantee. If anyone's information was accurate, 500,000 in reward money would definitely be given.

Once they heard there was so much money, people's eyes became greedy. Shan HongNing meekly asked, "Yan-jie, what do you say if we personally catch this person, then how much award money would we get?"

Qiu Yan's gaze coldly glanced at Shan HongNing. "I'm afraid you won't have the life to spend the money. The police are only giving an award for information, not a bounty. If you want a bounty, I can also tell you this man's head is worth more than eight digits."

Eight digits? Holy f*ck, above 10,000,000?!

The award Qiu Yan spoke of, of course wasn't given by the police – police don't have that much money. The bounty Qiu Yan spoke of was the Terminate Evil List of the people in the Underworld. This was a bounty list, and one had to be able to become famous in an Underworld gang before they could have their name on the list.

Whoever set up the bounty list, as well as who decided what a person's bounty was worth, Qiu Yan didn't know these things. Qiu Yan only knew that her own bounty was 13,000,000 for her head that not just a few people wanted to get.

"If you don't want to die then don't beat the grass to startle the snake." Qiu Yan coldly said, "This person isn't someone you guys can defend against."

The South City Tiger Trio couldn't help but to swallow saliva. For Qiu Yan to say that person was so terrifying, it truly made people feel the horror. Even if they had Xu Yun and Qiu Yan's support, these three people couldn't help but to feel a bit scared with their galls trembling.

.....

Qin Wan'er just received a call from the bureau. Chief Chen Wei temporarily deployed her to the Special Investigations Team, and had her work with the Criminal Police. This was no different than giving Qin Wan'er pressure. Chen Wei in one aspect believed that behind Qin Wan'er there was a noble person helping her, but Qin Wan'er didn't tell him that noble person declined this matter.

From beginning to end Xu Yun had a reason that he didn't soften his words and mention helping her – because Xu Yun knew police had a lot of especially crappy matters. Each one was a damn issue. As long as you agreed, then Qin Wan'er's leadership would definitely propose various

requests, and by then the one whose balls hurt would be himself.

At the moment Xu Yun didn't agree, but of course if they came across that dangerous fellow he wouldn't just sit idly by – after all that bastard's objective coming to HeDong was his goddaughter GuoGuo. He should be even more nervous than the police.

Although GuoGuo understood that soon perhaps it wouldn't be too peaceful, but she didn't fully understand the world of adults. As for how dangerous that danger was, she had no concept of it. But GuoGuo after all had gone through the experience of the fall of the Feng Clan, so in her heart compared to an ordinary kid, her ability to endure was far stronger.

Ruan QingShuang, who had been completely kept in the dark, put all of her mind into the panacea restaurant. Today, HeDong's TV station would broadcast yesterday's recordings on a panacea cuisine program, and she excitedly turned on the TV.

With this time's publicity, she believed that panacea cuisine's business would become even better. Right now besides panacea cuisine in the main branch, they already opened six branches, as well as inside many hotels. The menus of the restaurants already had panacea cuisine appear. Some of it was the South City Tiger Trio pulling connections to promote, and some were seeing the money-making and counterfeited it. It could be said within a period of time panacea cuisine was completely popular in HeDong City like rushing windy cirrus clouds.

For those guys counterfeiting, Xu Yun was also preparing to send them packing. They could join, but had to give a franchising fee. But they couldn't hang a Ruan Panacea Cuisine sign without paying – that was a bit disrespectful to the ancestors right?

After watching all of the TV station's taped interview, Ruan QingShuang was especially happy. In the afternoon many customers also one after another discussed the thing about the TV station's broadcast, and they praised the panacea restaurant without stopping.

After Qiu Yan ordered the South City Tiger Trio she returned. Because of the S-rank wanted criminal thing, Qin Wan'er had to go to an

emergency meeting so the whole time she didn't come back.

Hearing Qin Wan'er was in the middle of participating in such a dangerous mission, Ruan QingShuang had quite a bit of worry, but that was Wan'er's work, and she couldn't not support it. She could only pray that she wouldn't come across danger.

.....

This time lightning hit the police, and very quickly they set up a Special Investigations Team. The big streets were filled with wanted posters, making the ordinary citizens feel a bit nervous.

However some people are born without knowing how to write the word 'nervous', for example this guy on the arrest warrant himself.

With a beard covering his entire face, Crimson Scorpion laughed as he looked at the arrest warrant Ma PingHai gave him, and a bit helplessly sighed. These cops were truly using some quack remedy like dogskin plaster – that had happened so long ago and they still pursued him without relenting. By sitting on an airplane once and he was being watched – truly was bad enough luck.

"Lord Kai, how about, for this short time....just hide for a bit?" Ma PingHai's entire forehead was covered in thin sweat... he was nervous!

The grand godfather of HeDong's Northside, Ma PingHai who was called Secretary Ma, when did he become so servile? But before Hao Kai he wasn't much different than a grandson.

Hao Kai, people gave him the nickname Crimson Scorpion as Blue Ghost's faction's number one elite. His name in the Underworld definitely wasn't for nothing – he was a 1st-tier elite in the Underworld where the strong were seen as treasures, and the weak were frightened till they pissed and crapped themselves.

To be able to be in a gang with a leader that could make a big name in the Underworld, wouldn't anyone want a 1st-tier elite to support them? Back then Suzhou's great owl Millennium Feng had a 1st-tier elite, the venerated Violent Fox Qiu Yan at his side to guard his front gates.

Just like the big shot Jiang Huai – people called him the MiLe Buddha under Wei YiShan’s command, who had a nickname: the 1st-tier elite ‘Mad Bear’ Xiong Feng.

The title of ‘Emperor’ was given to Long Huang who was the overlord of Lu Nan. He had at his disposal even less of a lack of this kind of 1st-tier executioners – elites like Miao Blade and the Black Tiger Luo Xing.

These were all fierce people no weaker than the venerated Violent Fox. Of course, those tremendous owls that could have them were even less simple – their personal charm definitely exceeded other people, or else it was impossible to have these arrogant, untame 1st-tier elites for their own uses.

“Secretary Ma, what I hate most is to hide.” Crimson Scorpion Hao Kai seemed to be a bit impatient. “It seems like you’re afraid of being affected eh? Or, you want to earn that 500,000 hmm?”

The wanted poster clearly wrote out, Those that withhold information, cover for or harbor the suspected criminal will be investigated according to law for criminal responsibility!

Once Ma PingHai heard, his face color changed, “I don’t dare, don’t dare to. Lord Kai, I wouldn’t dare to think like that. I’m just worried that if you were discovered by the police, I.....I really thought about your safety.”

“Cops that died by my hand are already not few.” Crimson Scorpion Hao Kai’s eyes showed a wisp of cold light. “I also don’t mind killing a few more. If the cops in HeDong City are looking to die, then I can only help them. Don’t you agree?”

Ma PingHai’s head was covered in cold sweat. He was also a person who had done every kind of evil. That year during the demolition of Countrytown District he volunteered for the demolition and relocation. How many he had beaten into miserable or crippled states, he couldn’t even clearly remember. He was the kind of master who swung blades and fired guns without blinking.

But exactly such a vicious guy didn’t dare to casually kill cops. To him the evil person who had done all evils could only be said to be one person:

Crimson Scorpion Hao Kai who sat in front of him was a true demon without deficiency.

“Yesyesyes.....” Ma PingHao drew in a breath of a cold air. No matter how he thought he couldn’t understand this ruthless person fixing a gaze at him.

A few days ago Crimson Scorpion Hao Kai found Ma PingHai’s villa, but at the time Ma PingHai wasn’t home. Hao Kai treated it just like it was his own home, and slept with two girls Ma PingHai was caring for. He used Ma PingHai’s personal massaging bathtub for a bath, and ate and drank even more as he pleased. Ma PingHai’s one highly valuable bottle of BaiJiu from his collection of wine was also unsealed by him....

Ma PingHai was truly shocked someone actually dared to do as he pleased in his home, and of course flew into a rage. At the time his first thought was to kill this person that dared to run wantonly through his own home.

The result was something that was reasonable. The most capable fighters of Ma PingHai’s were all heavily wounded and hospitalized, and the mighty godfather of the Northside was completely wiped out. Ma PingHai also completely acknowledged the power, directly supporting this ancestor in his own home.

Crimson Scorpion Hao Kai’s request was very simple. He gave Ma PingHai two photos and only wanted him to find the people in the pictures, then he would naturally leave.

With this Ma PingHai dared to get angry but didn’t dare to voice it. HeDong City certainly wasn’t large, but still had a population of millions! To search for two people in a vast sea of people was easier said than done. Moreover the majority of his underlings were all in the hospital. Was he always going to go searching by himself?

Afterwards Ma PingHai thought it through – anyways this ancestor wasn’t anxious and he slowly searched. Good, delicious women were supporting him, so till now he didn’t have any kind of big outburst.

But today once Ma PingHai went outside he went stupid. Everywhere

was this arrest warrant for the ancestor in his home. At this time Ma PingHai finally knew this man was actually a national S-rank wanted criminal called Hao Kai, and this made Ma PingHai scared silly.

Harboring this kind of criminal exceeded hiding 10,000 little thieves in weight! Just this one point was enough for him to be trembling with fear for three or five days. At the moment this ancestor was sent off but didn't leave. If there really were cops killed that came here to investigate, then even if Ma PingHai jumped into the Yellow River he wouldn't wash it clean.

Presently Ma PingHai could only smash his teeth into his belly, praying that no one would know that this dangerous person was in his own home. For this Ma PingHai even went so far as to spend a heavy amount of cash to find that taxi driver that drove Hao Kai to his own villa, directly using his family as a threat. Before leaving, he dropped another 200,000 in hush money.

But this was all temporary. Ma PingHai knew, if he wanted to be free of worry, this ancestor must leave his home as quickly as possible. And to have him leave his home there was only one way – to find those people in the pictures!

The whole while Ma PingHai didn't want to owe the godfather of the East Jin Biao and the godfather of the West Wu Lei. Finally decided to call them and ask for help.

Chapter 73: Three Godfathers Each with Sinister Plans

Ma PingHai called Wu Lei, and Wu Lei apparently was a bit surprised. “Secretary Ma, you’re such a busy person. How’d you suddenly think of me?”

“Brother, you understand me, I don’t like to owe people. Today your old brother is looking for you over an important matter.” Ma PingHai got straight to the point. This wasn’t like any other time – right now he was lowering his face to beg someone. “Your old brother has a problem he has to ask of you. Tonight at 6, the Golden Pavilion Grand Hotel, I’ll be the host!”

Wu Lei was the youngest of HeDong City’s three godfathers, but was in his forties. Still, he operated very elaborately with a clear mind, so he climbed up very quickly. “Secretary Ma why are you being so polite? Hehe, if you wanted to drink, then of course I as a younger brother must accompany you.”

“I know you brother have the most morals.” Ma PingHai let out a sigh of relief. “At night if I don’t see you I won’t leave.”

“See you there.”

After hanging up the phone with Wu Lei, Ma PingHai took a deep breath. He should still give Jin Biao a call. “Biao-ge, it’s me. Got time?”

“Secretary Ma, for you to call me you must be thinking of snapping my life right?” Jin Biao had just got out of the hospital, and at the moment still had some swelling. Speaking was a bit painful. “Hai-ge if you have something to say, say it. Don’t be polite with me.”

Ma PingHai knew Jin Biao – this guy wasn’t as even tempered as Wu Lei, so he didn’t have too much hope. “Biao-ge, don’t joke with me. I have something I need help with.”

Jin Biao slightly paused. Ma PingHai’s type he understood that he very rarely asked for help. How big was it that he needed to come to ask for

help from him?

“Tonight at 6. Golden Pavilion Grand Hotel. Wu Lei and I look forward to Biao-ge honoring us with your presence.” Ma PingHai saw that Jin Biao didn’t speak, and could only pull out Wu Lei to increase the stakes.

Hearing that Wu Lei was also going, Jin Biao’s internally surged – in the HeDong area’s thug world, only two people could stand on his level, and they actually called him by themselves to have dinner. This obligated going. “Hai-ge, this meal is on me! I’ll definitely go!”

After a few chills, he finally hung up the phone. Jin Biao internally started making his own plans. Him going to this dinner wasn’t to help Ma PingHai with his problems, but to seize the chance to talk about the matter of the new rising power in the Southside’s two districts.

If it wasn’t for Qi YiShan, Jin Biao estimated he would’ve been screwed long ago, and Qi YiShan had said to him to no longer mess with that person. They also had support from a police station, and also support from Qin Wan’er, who at the moment was in Chief Chen’s eyes his big star.

Jin Biao completely dropped the idea of swallowing the two Southside districts, but he absolutely had to find a chance to have an amicable settlement, or else he was worried the opposing side might want revenge and that would be trouble. If he could pull the other two godfathers to stand on his own position, and then open up dialogue to the opposing Southside’s godfather and have them sit, perhaps they could peacefully coexist.

If the opposing side didn’t agree, then he would think of a way to incite Ma PingHai and Wu Lei with himself together to get rid of the opposing side!

.....

Ma PingHai hung up the phone and it settled him inside a bit. He directly got moving to the Golden Pavilion Grand Hotel. He couldn’t delay this issue any longer – to prolong it then he really would have trouble.

At 6 pm, Wu Lei was the first to arrive. Ma PingHai prepared the most luxurious room with the highest level of dishes and alcohol.

Wu Lei saw it and to himself he whispered, such a high level of hospitality – this old thing wasn't about to ask them to kill someone right? "Secretary Ma, we don't need this much luxury eh? It's all our own people. What for?"

"It's just an ordinary thing. Brother what reason do you have to be so polite?" Ma PingHai spoke and then pulled out a small case of NanJing 95 Honors and he passed it over, instantly taking out a lighter and lighting it for Wu Lei.

Wu Lei quickly refused, then lit the cigarette himself. He still didn't know what Ma PingHai wanted him to do, so of course he wouldn't easily let him light the cigarette. To eat a meal and not help him do something wasn't considered bad etiquette; if he even smoked his cigarettes, then whatever he needed he had to help.

Just after the two of them lit the cigarettes, Jin Biao also stuck out his belly and came in. Even though he took the best anti-inflammatory and anti-swelling medicine shots, but the blue bruises on his face were still somewhat visible. "Old brother Ma, your level of treatment is a bit too high right? I was thinking you were going to entertain some leaders in government, hahaha!"

After Ma PingHai and Wu Lei saw Jin Biao they were a bit amazed.

"Ai, isn't this Wu Lei-ge? Long time no see!" Jin Biao spoke and then went forward to shake hands.

Wu Lei also got up and greeted him. "Biao-ge please, please sit here!"

Ma PingHai's whole face was puzzled. "Biao-ge, this bruise....."

Actually Wu Lei also wanted to ask, but because he was younger, it wasn't quite proper for him to ask. After all the event of taking a beating wasn't too good to talk about.

"Hai-ge, don't mention it. A fierce dragon has arrived in our HeDong City, and I'm worried that the Eastside can't be maintained. Today can

also be said to warn you guys.” Jin Biao with a face of anguish said, “See it? I took a beating. It was pretty vicious eh? This isn’t considered much. My nephew directly cuffed him, and he directly had cops come to take him out! His support is damn tough!”

Hearing this from Jin Biao, Wu Lei had forgotten for whom today’s event he came for was. “Biao-ge, who has so much ability? To even dare to touch you?”

“Touch me? Hmp hmp, you guys just wait.” Jin Biao coldly laughed, “Who knows when the three of us will return to the earth. All of HeDong’s gangster world will have to return to the earth.”

Ma PingHai and Wu Lei took a deep breath – who was so powerful!

Jin Biao waved his hand. “Well, forget about it. Hai-ge, what did you call us over for? Speak up, we’re all brothers, no need for formalities.”

Ma PingHai squinted a smile and had the waiter set the dishes, and pour the booze. To the two of them he said, “No rush, no rush. Let’s eat first.”

During dinner, Ma PingHai again and again got up to toast, and provided ample foreplay, while Jin Biao took the opportunity to speak of the situation with the two Southside districts. Obviously the other two were exceptionally curious about this new rising power. Those who dared to touch Jin Biao in themselves were not simple, and now Jin Biao spoke of them so incredibly – naturally it made the two of them a bit disturbed inside.

Very quickly they had enough food and liquor. The issue Jin Biao wanted to convey, he wanted to express clearly. To Ma PingHai he said, “Hai-ge, whatever you sought us out for you should say right? I didn’t drink just a little of this liquor. If you still don’t say, I’m afraid that in a bit I’ll be drunk.”

Ma PingHai pulled out an envelope and put it on the table in front of Jin Biao. “I want to have the two of you help me find two people in these pictures. I have a friend that wants to find them, and I simply don’t have enough hands on deck. This matter is quite urgent, so I can only ask the

two of you to help me think of a method.”

Wu Lei originally thought it was a huge issue with so much showy extravagance and foreplay, but it turned out to be searching for people. “Fine. Secretary Ma, don’t worry. I will have my men at hand help you keep a look out.”

Even though Jin Biao took the envelope, but had no heart to look at these photos. Did this sh*tty little issue of looking for people need them to help? It simply degraded them. “Hai-ge, you sure got it carefree... even helping a friend look for someone. Right now we might not even be able to protect our own territories.”

Ma PingHai frowned. Even though he felt Jin Biao was exaggerating the rising power in the southern districts a bit, but he felt that the bruise on Jin Biao’s face wasn’t just costume. “Then what should we do?”

“Right Biao-ge. They dared to attack you. I truly feel a bit nervous,” Wu Lei said. Of the three of them, his power was the smallest. If a fierce person was gobbling them up, he needed the two of them’s help the most.

Jin Biao knew he didn’t come to today’s dinner in vain. “Whether we can protect our own territories will depend on whether we can join forces together.”

“Say it, how do we join forces?” Ma PingHai scrunched up his brow. If they make him deploy even more people, he had no one else. Right now what he needed most was the two of them to help in this kind of situation.

Jin Biao had already planned ahead. “Tomorrow I’ll be the middle man. The three of us will set up a meeting, directly saying it clearly. We will support them controlling the two southern districts on the premise that they don’t interfere with our affairs. If the other side doesn’t agree, there’s also the intent to expand. No matter who it is, we will all unite to resist them!”

“Alright!”

These words definitely resonated well, but actually resonated to each

person selfishly.

Jin Biao had this kind of thinking because he knew if the opposing side attacked, they would definitely pull him out and use the machete. Ma PingHai agreed because there was already no one to resist someone else invading at his disposal. He didn't have the nerve to ask Crimson Scorpion Hao Kai to help. And Wu Lei was firmly in favor of this because he was the weakest of the three. As everyone knows of the three of them, he had the best ability in defense.

"Then it's settled!" Jin Biao finally showed a slitted smile to himself. "If there's nothing else, I'll go back first."

"Mmh, it's settled." Wu Lei nodded. "Then I'll also head out."

Ma PingHai saw Jin Biao still hadn't opened the envelope and looked at the pictures. Quickly reminding him, "Biao-ge, old brother Wu, don't forget to help me find the two people in the pictures....."

"Don't worry." Jin Biao waved the pictures in his hand and to Ma PingHai he said. "I'll go out and make a thousand copies – haha, have Wu Lei old brother also take it back to make a few hundred to hand out, hand 'em out!"

Ma PingHai's heart felt like a lump of stone hitting the floor. This could be considered a failed matter. Having so many eyes, looking for someone would be faster by a bit.

After Jin Biao and Wu Lei left the hotel, Jin Biao directly tore the envelope in Wu Lei's face, directly throwing it into the trash.

Wu Lei slightly hesitated, wanting to speak up and ask, but still held it in.

Jin biao saw through Wu Lei's expression of hesitation, and clapping Wu Lei's shoulder said, "Brother, these are what desperate times and Ma PingHai still wants us to help him look for people. He really f*cking thinks I'm a secretary. For this matter, let his own little brothers go and do it. Why should he make us do it? Look at my body full of wounds. I was in Steep Mountain District, on my own territory, and I was cut by their

people. You should be careful.”

Once he heard these words Wu Lei also felt it was reasonable. Presently, a ferocious dragon crossing the river wanted to expand its territory. He naturally didn't have the resources and manpower to give to Ma Pinghai to look for people. First, having the brothers raise their spirits and pay attention to the two Southern districts' activity was the most important thing for him to do.

“Biao-ge, thanks a lot for the warning.” Wu Lei said, “Don't worry, I'll absolutely stand at your side. If they dare, we'll be just as daring!”

Jin Biao solemnly vowed as he nodded his head, “Mmh, having brothers with these words, I feel assured!”

Wu Lei had an expression of loyalty and self-sacrifice, but his mind had already previously completed preparations. Keeping those two old veterans on top, he couldn't be dim-witted and allow his own brothers become the spearhead. When their power was weakened, then him doing his own thing still wouldn't be too late.

After the two people trembled for several sentences, they immediately left. Ma PingHai had been in the upstairs room watching the whole time, and he also saw Jin Biao tear the envelope. “F*ck, Jin Biao you son of a b*tch. You say one thing with yo' daddy, and another thing behind my back, then don't blame yo' daddy for also playing shady!”

Chapter 74: Just the Inner Thigh?

Another weekend was coming to an end – GuoGuo naturally happily went to school. Qiu Yan sent her off to school seemingly distressed. The whole main street was full of the wanted posters, making her feel incomparably huge pressure. She knew cops wanting to capture Crimson Scorpion was truly as difficult as climbing on top of heaven.

Yesterday Qin Wan'er didn't come back until very late, and today she left early this morning. It seemed like her whole body was dispirited, and her face was unhappy. It seemed that she couldn't pull Xu Yun and Qiu Yan's help, and so she was clearly especially frustrated.

"Wait." Xu Yun suddenly opened his mouth and called out to Qin Wan'er.

Qin Wan'er froze for a second and stopped her steps. Turning she asked, "What's the matter?"

Xu Yun simply didn't have the heart to see such a sunny, beautiful girl become so depressed. "Yesterday my intent wasn't that I wouldn't help you. I just don't want to be associated with you police officers. However..... on your matters I can't say that I wouldn't care about them."

Originally dispirited the whole time, the gloomy Qin Wan'er's face turned clear, and her eyes widened, "You're willing to help me?"

"I'm willing to help you." Xu Yun nodded. "But you must listen to me."

Qin Wan'er nodded her head like a little chicken eating grains. "Listen to you, listen to you, listen to you about everything!"

Xu Yun said with satisfaction. "Ok, go to work. If there's any news promptly report it to me. I rather quite believe in the police's ability to investigate."

Finding Crimson Scorpion's whereabouts as soon as possible was extremely advantageous to Qiu Yan and GuoGuo. Xu Yun had already thought about how yesterday Qiu Yan went to the South City Tiger Trio to help her look for information about Crimson Scorpion. It wasn't that

he didn't believe in those gangster's ability, only Xu Yun believed in the Criminal Police's ability more.

Cooperating with the police to Xu Yun was a winning situation for both, but Xu Yun didn't like the kind of feeling of acting at their beck and call, so he told Qin Wan'er he would only help her. This way Qin Wan'er wouldn't 'sell' him to the police.

That day Qin Wan'er spoke of it Xu Yun had already thought of this. He definitely wouldn't be used by the people of the police. If they were to cooperate, then he would only use the police.

"Xu Yun, did you mean what you said?" Qin Wan'er was a bit unsure.

"Of course." Xu Yun nodded. "The precondition is.....only you alone know my identity."

Qin Wan'er hesitated for a bit. She originally wanted to report this matter to Chief Chen. "But then you can't get any recognition."

"Am I the kind of person that cares about recognition?" Xu Yun helplessly smiled. "Also, if you cops obtain Crimson Scorpion's exact hiding place, I hope you can use all your effort to prevent a mobilization from being arranged. Tell me about the situation, and I'll help you."

Qin Wan'er squinted her eyes. "To handle that kind of person will definitely require the use of the Special Armed Police – you don't need to worry about that."

Xu Yun's face color sank. "Special Police? Hehe, if your leadership thinks the Special Police can settle it, they wouldn't have you come looking for me for help."

"You.....why are you saying that?" Qin Wan'er was shocked by Xu Yun's words. From start till now she hadn't mentioned Chief Chen's words with her. How would Xu Yun know?

Xu Yun squinted a smile. It seemed that he didn't miss his guess – because it would be impossible for a wise person leading the Public Security Bureau to not to see that Qin Wan'er's great service before necessitated someone's help.

From talking with the South City Tiger Trio Xu Yun had found out a few things about the Public Security Bureau Chief Chen Wei. Since he took office five years ago he handled quite a few big cases. He suppressed very many fierce bandit generals, so this person definitely wouldn't be so stupid to believe a little girl cop had the ability to overthrow the Four Wolves Gang – and would even more disbelieve a little girl cop could duel with A-rank criminal Gong You.

At the time Gong You had blade wounds from Qiu Yan on his body. Originally Xu Yun always worried that cops would come to investigate, but absolutely no one made inquiries on the matter. There were only two scenarios possible: one was the forensics autopsy guy was blind, and the second was that someone in power didn't let people pursue the matter.

Obviously the first scenario was completely improbable – a blind person couldn't become a coroner. It could only be that someone in a high position closed one eye and kept one eye open and let the matter pass. And afterwards, when Qin Wan'er took on the Blade Axe Crew case, nobody outside asked her how she had done it.

Only relying on the small details of these things, Xu Yun could conclude that Chen Wei was an intelligent, wise, and farsighted person. He understood what should be said and what shouldn't be – only if it was advantageous for the police, he wouldn't excessively investigate events.

“Go on, no worries.” Xu Yun's cracked a smile. “If you believe me, just do as I intended and we'll cooperate. If you believe in the Special Police, then you don't need my help.”

Qin Wan'er with a clear mood, glanced at Xu Yun and then turned and left.

After she left Ruan QingShuang came out of the kitchen. “Xu Yun, you want to help Wan'er catch that criminal that's posted everywhere at the moment?”

Xu Yun shook his head – he didn't want Ruan QingShuang to worry. “Of course not. I don't have that kind of energy. I'm not a cop, haha!”

“I don't mind whatever you guys want to do, but I still want to say that I

hope you guys will be safe and sound.” Ruan QingShuang said, “Just a small report can get 500,000 in award money... just how dangerous this person is can be imagined. Xu Yun, you.....forget it, I won’t say.”

Xu Yun cracked a smile, “I’m not the type of person that wants money and not life. Shuang-jie, let down your heavy heart. Even if I see that person, I wouldn’t report it.”

With that Ruan QingShuang relaxed her heart.

Of course Xu Yun wouldn’t report it. Who would he report it to? He definitely would go straight to it – who cares if he’s some 1st-tier elite? Without an exchange how would they know whose fist was harder? Even though there wasn’t certainty of winning, but Xu Yun was at least 50% sure.

Suddenly Ruan QingShuang’s face turned pale, clutching her lower belly, she frowned and said, “I’ll go upstairs for a bit....”

Xu Yun’s brow jumped – he knew this was a common ailment for many women.

Ruan QingShuang barely stepped up two stairs, and her legs went soft and her whole body almost fell, but a big hand suddenly and timely appeared, holding the nearly fallen Ruan QingShuang.

“Careful there. If you can’t do it don’t force it.” Xu Yun still had that bright sunny smile. His wrists used strength upwards with a flip, directly holding Ruan QingShuang like a princess in his arms, “I’ll take you up.”

Ruan QingShuang’s whole face was blushing from Xu Yun’s actions, “No need.....I myself can.....”

“Don’t talk tough. Your whole face is pale with cold sweat, and your body has no strength. An old sickness right? It’s already quite serious.” Xu Yun said plainly, “Yesterday you said you went to go buy some herbs, and when you came back I saw you also bought menstrual cramp patches.”

Being exposed on the spot by Xu Yun, Ruan QingShuang’s even more couldn’t face him. Blushing from her cheeks to her ears, her whole person was so ashamed she didn’t know where to go to hide. Originally Ruan

QingShuang was thin-skinned – she hoped that others wouldn't know about this, and now suddenly a man knows.....

“What this is, is an ailment that needs nursing.” Xu Yun held on with Ruan QingShuang that couldn't say another word. Directly returning to the room upstairs, he then poured her a glass of water. “Worrying too much and over-exertion very easily can bring out this kind of situation. Routinely care for your body – I'll give you a massage to fix it.”

Massage? Ruan QingShuang's two eyes stared, “You'll give me one?”

“Shuang-jie, doctors have hearts like parents. Don't think that I have some kind of deviant intention.” Xu Yun saw her reaction was so big, and followed saying, “First to be clear, if an ordinary person gave me money I still wouldn't do it.”

“You also know about massaging?” Of course Ruan QingShuang wouldn't be too believing, after all Xu Yun was so young. Ordinarily, only old doctors truly understood acupuncture. Age was equivalent to proof that they completed studies in Chinese medicine and it wasn't something done in a year.

Xu Yun patted his chest, “Shuang-jie, don't doubt me. I guarantee I'll relieve you from pain in ten minutes. Believe it or not, it'll be way better than the patches you bought from the pharmacy.”

Ruan QingShuang, who was still half-believing, half-disbelieving said, “Massaging requires knowledge of acupuncture, to randomly press them isn't good....”

Once Xu Yun heard this he was unhappy. Back then among his brothers, he was the only one with innate talent in medicine. His honored master transferred knowledge of medicine and aspects of healing more than others. After all he had the duty of two jobs as a doctor as well, so Xu Yun absolutely wasn't without study and skills as a bare-faced liar.

Just as Ruan QingShuang was still skeptical, Xu Yun already supported Ruan QingShuang's right leg. Using his left hand's thumb to knead the inside of her calf, just at three inches above the bony prominence of the ankle, on the edge of the side of the tibia was an acupuncture point. “This

is the Three Yin Intersection, connected to the kidneys. It can lower your heat. If you feel soreness then tell me.”

Seeing Xu Yun being so professional, Ruan QingShuang had truly been mesmerized. In just one minute later she felt some soreness, and rushed to tell Xu Yun. Xu Yun immediately stopped his hands, and changed to Ruan QingShuang’s left leg and massaged the meridian.

“It really is quite comfortable, Xu Yun, you really have two titles of skills.” Ruan QingShuang couldn’t help but to praise.

Then Xu Yun lifted Ruan QingShuang’s pair of jade feet. “Between the big toe and the 2nd toe is the Great Surge Meridian that has a distinct use of pain relief of the liver. Also, if you feel soreness tell me.”

“This..... How about I do this one myself?” Ruan QingShuang felt quite embarrassed. Did Xu Yun still want to give her a foot massage? All over she trembled, this was still the first time that her foot was touched by someone. Inside her brain unexpectedly and mysteriously recalled XiMen Qing and Pan JinLian’s story.

“This time I’ll give you a demonstration. Next time, you’ll be able to do it yourself.” Xu Yun didn’t stop his hands’ actions.

Waiting until after pressing the Great Charging Meridian, Xu Yun said towards Ruan QingShuang, “Bend your knee.”

Ruan QingShuang immediately, in the light of Xu Yun’s judgment, now she could be considered to believe Xu Yun’s considerable professionalism. Towards her own thinking just a moment ago, she also felt deeply bad about it.

Xu Yun’s two thumbs suddenly overlapped, pressing down on the inside of Ruan QingShuang’s thigh, on a place shortly above the kneecap on the inside. A woman’s thighs. This made Ruan QingShuang’s body tremble all over – a woman’s thighs are regarded as a very private area, this was truly a bit unbearable.

“Just the inner thigh right?” Ruan QingShuang weakly said.

But Xu Yun didn’t stop. “Does the left hip Blood Sea Meridian always

hurt at the same time? When you have time, stimulate this area a lot, at night bring a hot water bag and put it on your back, and massage the left hip again.”

Ruan QingShuang with great difficulty cleared the blushing once more – she again flushed red. With her head held low, she said in a small voice, “Em, “

She was really too embarrassed.

“Shuang-jie? Yun-ge!”

Suddenly downstairs Shan HongNing’s voice arrived. Ruan QingShuang was flustered, standing up.

Xu Yun looked at his watch, it was just 10:30 – it still wasn’t time to eat yet. He just signaled to offer Ruan QingShuang to sit down, “I’ll go deal with it, it’ll be okay. First go rest awhile, then drink some hot water.”

Ruan QingShuang nodded her head tenderly and shyly, it was the first time that she experienced a man’s gentle and soft side and she was completely unable to restrain her emotions.....

Chapter 75: Qin Wan'er Brings News

Shan HongNing was burning with urgency. Xu Yun's silhouette barely appeared at the stairs and he couldn't wait. "Yun-ge, hurry, there's an emergency!"

"Coming, coming!" Xu Yun half-called out and half-charged down the stairs. "What's so urgent? Something big?"

"Ge, today Jin Biao's little brother came over looking for me, wanting me to pass you a message." Shan HongNing couldn't wait. "He said tonight he'll play host. He wanted to entertain Shuang-jie and you in HeDong's Grand International Hotel, and the Northside godfather Ma PingHai and Westside godfather Wu Lei will be present!"

Xu Yun stroked his chin, that old fox had just been beaten by him, and now he wanted to invite him to dinner? His banquet of butchery was a bit too obvious right?

Could it be that Jin Biao was wanting to show off his own ability, telling him that even though he committed a crime, no one would dare to arrest him? If it was that shallow, Jin Biao would definitely not be able to conquer all of the Eastside as a godfather. This was of course impossible.

Also the two godfathers from the Northside and the Westside were also participating – this seemed a bit strange.

"Yun-ge, I think they want to make amends to our Southside." Shan HongNing said, "Jin Biao, Ma PingHai, Wu Lei, these three are each the Eastern, Northern, and Western godfathers of those regions. Right now they want to invite you and Shuang-jie, then of course they want to have the Southern godfather decided."

Xu Yun helplessly smiled. "You mean to say that they want Shuang-jie to become the boss of HeDong's Southside?"

"Mmmh!" Shan HongNing nodded.

But Xu Yun slowly shook his head. "I think otherwise. Hehe, right now in the Southside, who dares to show disrespect to Shuang-jie?"

“Whoever dares, I’ll be the first to cut him!” Shan HongNing’s anger showed his devotion.

“This kind of matter is a bit obvious. Since Shuang-jie is already our two southern districts’ leader, it isn’t up to those three to point fingers and tell us how it is.” Xu Yun coldly laughed – he figured it out. “Jin Biao is only afraid that we’ll expand into his territory, so he united the Western and Northern godfathers to give us some pressure that’s all.”

Shan HongNing suddenly had a realization – what Yun-ge said made sense. Jin Biao, that old fox, wasn’t trying to set up some kind of good relations.

This banquet was clearly a banquet of butchery. The three of them certainly were thinking of revealing their intent during the dinner, wanting to have HeDong’s criminal powers to continue balanced growth. Speaking plainly, this was for everyone to mind their own business. If Xu Yun had the idea to cross the borders, then the three of them must unite.

“Yun-ge, then will you go or not?” Shan HongNing didn’t dare to infer.

Xu Yun didn’t rush to a decision. Whether he went or not, to him didn’t matter. Anyways he didn’t put the three of them in his eyes. “We’ll talk again in the afternoon. To make a quick decision would make them think we’re too arbitrary.”

Shan HongNing nodded, he knew this Yun-ge was called unfathomable. “Then I’ll have that person tell Jin Biao to wait for Yun-ge’s word.”

“Right. The thing Qiu Yan had you guys do, did you finish it?” Xu Yun suddenly changed the subject.

Shan HongNing stared blankly. “Yun-ge, you’re talking about that matter of that person on the wanted posters?”

Xu Yun didn’t deny it, and nodded his head.

“Ge, I also don’t mind. We know that you and Yan-jie wanted to help Officer Qin gain some merits, but the brothers simply kinda don’t want to provoke this criminal.” Shan HongNing frowned. “Even though it’s said that with a big reward, there must be brave men, but everyone is afraid

that if they're alive and get that money, they won't be alive to spend it. The cops wouldn't give 500,000 for nothing. When that happens the media will definitely publicize this model person. Whoever wants to get that 500,000 definitely would be the bird that sticks its head out."

Xu Yun laughed inside, this guy really does say everything in his heart.

Shan HongNing continued, "Think about it, how could such a vicious killing god that killed six police soldiers be good provoke? That time he launched the prison escape he was also a nationally wanted criminal. The friends at his side definitely aren't good to mess with. Everyone is afraid of retaliation."

"I happen to want to mention something to you guys. You guys don't need to help search," Xu Yun said. "This matter is also not at the level that you guys can operate at. The police also aren't paying us, so we don't have need to sell our lives."

Once he heard Xu Yun say that, Shan HongNing internally let out a breath. Originally it was Qiu Yan's orders, and they didn't dare to not obey.

"Sure, then I'll go tell Kong Zhong and Lu Feng and the others."

After Shan HongNing left the panacea restaurant it was time for lunch. The afternoon only had him and Ruan QingShuang; it definitely would be busy till it was unbearable. This lifestyle truly seemed to need some hired help, or else sooner or later he would be exhausted to death.

After all, at the moment the panacea restaurant's business was like the wind blowing big waves. Even if Ruan QingShuang and the others didn't do anything, one month with the other sources of income wasn't a small sum – just at Shan HongNing's hotpot restaurants with a 50/50 split in one month was 50 to 60,000 Yuan.

Just when the afternoon was about to get busy Qin Wan'er suddenly returned. Without another word she pulled Xu Yun upstairs. Fortunately downstairs there weren't too many customers. Ruan QingShuang at most had to tidy up the tables.

“What big important news is so urgent?” Xu Yun was a bit surprised.

Qin Wan'er drank a glass of water and out of breath she said, “Many days ago a police squad got involved with the investigation. Following the evidence, right now we can basically confirm that after the suspect came out of HeDong airport, he stopped a taxi with the license plate H20156. The taxi went towards the northeast suburbs of HeDong near Nine Cliffs Mountain.”

Xu Yun was quite proud of his judging capabilities. He had truly not seen wrongly about the Criminal Police's ability to investigate – so quickly there was a clue. “Then how about summoning that taxi driver in for questioning?”

“That's exactly the problem.” Qin Wan'er frowned, “This taxi driver only said that he didn't remember anything. We used all our methods and couldn't get just exactly where the suspect wanted to go.”

“And then?” Xu Yun lightly asked.

Qin Wan'er again breathed a sigh. “Since there was an award of 500,000, we felt that driver perhaps really didn't remember, or perhaps after the suspect got in the vehicle, he didn't show his face. In short.....this clue only goes to here. We only know that there is a high possibility that the suspect at the moment is hiding in Nine Cliffs Mountain.”

“Ok, I got it.” Xu Yun smiled. “Do you know the address of that taxi driver?”

Qin Wan'er took out a piece of paper and gave it to Xu Yun. “I knew you'd ask. Here. However, I think that it shouldn't be that he lied, who wouldn't want to earn 500,000?”

Xu Yun only memorized that address on that paper, and didn't answer Qin Wan'er. Shan HongNing's words sounded out in Xu Yun's ears: “Even though with a heavy reward there must be brave men, but anyone would be afraid to be alive to get the money and not being alive to spend it. The cops wouldn't give 500,000 for nothing. By then the media definitely would publicize this model person, whoever takes that 500,000 is

absolutely the bird that sticks his head out.”

Because of these words, Xu Yun instead didn't think that the taxi driver didn't recognize Crimson Scorpion – on the contrary the driver was very clear. It was exactly because he was afraid he would have money but not be alive to spend it that he bit down hard on not remembering anything.

Xu Yun lifted his head and said, “Did you eat yet?”

“Mmh....I ate instant noodles with the rest of the Criminal Police team.” Qin Wan'er said unenthusiastically.

“Go, go downstairs and let's eat together.” Xu Yun shrugged his shoulders, “Shuang-jie and I just happened to not have eaten yet.”

After the three of them randomly ate some stuff, Qin Wan'er left. Since she became a member of this case she was truly busy all day, focused on her direction without thinking of the outcomes.

Xu Yun gave a call to QiangZi who was at home recuperating to come and watch the shop, surprisingly QiangZi again drove a brand new car – an Audi A6.

“Where'd you get that from?” Xu Yun really suspected where this kid got the money from.

QiangZi cracked a smile happily. “Lu Feng taught that little footsoldier punk a lesson. This is that punk compensating for my new car. Haha, how is it Yun-ge? Let's go for four laps!”

Xu Yun was silent. “How is a shady car without any kind of identification good to show off? Gimme the keys, I have to use it to go handle some business.”

QiangZi gave the car keys to Xu Yun. “Ge, what business? I'll go with you.”

“I had you come to watch the shop. Don't bother Shuang-jie resting upstairs, got it?” Xu Yun rolled his eyes at QiangZi, “You follow me? What would I have you come for?”

“Hey hey, I got it, I get it!” QiangZi laughed stupidly twice.

Xu Yun drove the brand new Audi A6 and with one step on the gas he went towards the address on Qin Wan'er's paper in the North Shoulder District. Whether he would be able to find Crimson Scorpion, he must first find that taxi driver that knew his first objective coming here.

WenHui District to North Shoulder District could be considered directly going from HeDong City's south to north. 130+ km of a journey to a fast driver like Xu Yun took nothing more than a little over an hour, but after all Xu Yun wasn't too familiar with the city of HeDong. When he reached the North Shoulder District he was even less clear, asking around for half an hour before he found the place of the address.

This was North Shoulder District's rural resettlement housing. The area was a bit remote – that Xu Yun could actually find it wasn't considered easy.

Originally Xu Yun still thought he still had to wait several hours for the person he was looking for, but he didn't think that just as he succeeded in finding this place, a taxi with a license plate with the number H20156 drove inside.

Without the slightest hesitation, Xu Yun immediately caught up.

The taxi was parked in front of three rows of cars, and within the car was a thirty year-old male.

"Dude." Xu Yun parked the car and called out.

That taxi driver stared blankly. First he was a little nervous when he saw Xu Yun's Audi's fake license plate, afterwards his view shifted to Xu Yun's person.

By now Xu Yun already got out of the car. With his expression completely like he didn't care he said, "License plate is fake. You memorizing it is useless."

The taxi driver's facial expression distinctly changed, "Who are you?"

"I'm looking for you to ask about something, no need to be so nervous right?" Xu Yun spoke as he opened a package of HongTa Mountain that QiangZi left in the car, and very casually threw one to the taxi driver. "I'm

Xu Yun. You?”

“Feng Wei.” The taxi driver took the cigarette. He wasn’t overly polite with Xu Yun and lit the cigarette himself, but he still had a nervous expression. “It seems like we don’t know each other? What did you look for me for?”

Xu Yun put the cigarettes in his pants pocket, and with a squinted smile he said, “Just a small thing, hehe. The thing that cops couldn’t get you to say.”

Feng Wei’s expression suddenly discolored, and he pressed the cigarette from both sides with a very obvious tremble. The just ignited cigarette immediately fell down to the ground, and everything was seen by Xu Yun’s eyes. If this taxi driver didn’t know anything, then why was he so nervous?

Chapter 76: Xu Yun's Method

Xu Yun again took out that box of HongTa Mountain that he had just put in his pocket, and again took out half of a cigarette butt and handed it before the taxi driver Feng Wei.

This time Feng Wei didn't take the smoke, and the corner of his left eye clearly twitched. "I don't understand what you're talking about. Did you find the wrong person?"

Xu Yun put away the cigarettes. "Dude, I'm a straightforward person. I'm also hoping you're a straightforward person. You should understand that I'm not a cop, so when I do things, I don't have so many rules and principles."

Threat?

Feng Wei stared fiercely at this little young guy in front of him wearing beach shorts and flipflops, driving an Audi. "I said you got the wrong person! Don't bother me again. Everyone in this building is our village's people. If you don't want to provoke trouble, then you had best leave early."

"You definitely wouldn't have the guts to say that to the cops." Xu Yun squinted a smile. "I'll ask you one question, after that wanted man at the airport hailed your taxi, just where did he go? Tell me and I'll leave immediately, and rest assured as well that I guarantee that I won't say it was you that told me."

Feng Wei suddenly flew into a rage. "I f*cking told you I didn't know any wanted criminal! I also haven't gone to the airport to pick up customers! Get the f*ck out!"

Xu Yun completely didn't have half a shred of intent to leave. "I know that you're afraid that if you say it, you won't be alive. Also, as long as you bite down on not acknowledging, then you wouldn't have the charges of harboring a criminal, so no matter what you won't speak."

Feng Wei with surging rage looked at Xu Yun. "You're sent by the police

aren't you? I said it many times that I don't know! So stop bothering me over and over!"

"I already said I'm not a cop, so when I do things I don't have so many rules and principles." Xu Yun's voice dropped, and directly with one leg like a whip carrying strong winds, thrust it over!

Feng Wei's belly fiercely endured the kick, and his whole body nearly buckled kneeling on the ground!

Xu Yun with a look like a ruffian said, "If you don't talk, then I'll beat you till you talk."

"I'll fight you!" Feng Wei with a belly full of evil fire suddenly exploded, and his whole body directly shot up from the ground with a fist like a hammer directly headed towards Xu Yun.

Xu Yun only slightly slanted his body and flashed a fist over, followed with seizing the advantage with his knee, fiercely delivering it to Feng Wei's belly! Feng Wei with a wah then dropped on the floor; the huge intestinal pain made it hard to bear. This unremarkable young guy with a seemingly weak physique actually contained such enormous explosive strength.

Feng Wei breathed with big gasps of air. Because that wanted criminal had hailed his taxi, he had already passed the days without any peace. If it wasn't the Northside godfather Ma PingHai coming to threaten him, it was the cops coming to investigate.....his ability to endure already was nearing its limit.

Xu Yun still stood where he was. "You still set on not talking?"

"....." Feng Wei bit down tight with his back teeth. He believed that as long as he held on, this affair would definitely pass over. As long as it boiled over, this affair could become like calm winds and still waters!

Xu Yun suddenly again attacked. His toe ruthlessly hooked Feng Wei's chin and 150+ lbs of man in the prime of his life simply flew two meters into the air! Closely following that, a fist containing immense explosive strength boomed onto Feng Wei's body, directly smashing him five meters

away.

Always thinking his own body's qualities weren't too bad, Feng Wei already complete laid down without getting up.

Some idle neighbors with nothing to do saw this scene and were shocked one after another. After all this was a rural resettlement area – inside the rural homes were mainly women. Seeing this situation, not many dared to come out and speak. A few ardent people could only go to the village leadership to call someone.

Even though, in his heart, Xu Yun felt rather sorry for this taxi driver, but he also had no choice. He truly couldn't think of another method. In order to make Feng Wei speak up, he could only use this one ruthless way.

When a person's life has become endangered, if you want to draw out this thing from his mouth that could endanger his life, there is only one method. Let him know that if he doesn't say it, he can only die even faster!

Even though this method was a bit brutal, but Xu Yun still persisted doing it like this because if he was to catch Crimson Scorpion a day earlier, everyone would be free of the threat one day earlier. These people also included this taxi driver who had his life endangered.

After all, Xu Yun suspected because Crimson Scorpion was worried that this taxi driver would tell others about his whereabouts, he would kill him to silence him. Him doing this was also for this taxi driver's good.

He's a man, he should be a bit resolute – since he made a decision then he should use all his might carry it out.

"If you thought it over then tell me." Xu Yun neither quickly nor slowly walked to Feng Wei's side, unhurriedly squatting his body down. "I already said it twice, I'm not a cop. When I do things there aren't any regulations or rules. If you don't tell me, I'll kill you."

His voice was calm and indifferent – without a bit of tone, but carried tremendous menace.

“I’ll kill you.” The words dug into Feng Wei’s ears, and his whole body’s trembling muscles had no way of hiding the fear in his heart.

Xu Yun continued, saying, “I have to find that person, because I have sh*t with him. If you tell me where he is, that’s helping me. I won’t treat people who help me badly. But if you don’t tell me, then that’s helping him. Whoever helps him, is my enemy. My enemies only have the path towards death.”

After he finished, Xu Yun used one finger and put it on the ground in front of Feng Wei. Suddenly using strength, with a pu he directly used his hand of flesh to penetrate the limestone ground, not one bit of didn’t penetrate it!

Simply horrifying – if it weren’t for the massive pain in his entire body like he had been broken apart that let him know he wasn’t dreaming, he had no way of daring to believe that this world would have this kind of person’s existence!

Feng Wei’s voice spazzed twice, and his whole body’s psyche was already on the verge of collapse. Finally, in the end, he couldn’t resist the death threat that Xu Yun gave him.

“He.....hailed a taxi, look.....lookingfor Ma PingHai!”

Ma PingHai? Such a familiar name.

Xu Yun suddenly understood why Shan HongNing was looking for him today. He said Jin Biao wanted to set up a banquet and invite them for a meal, also mentioning both the godfather of the Westside Wu Lei and the godfather of the Northside Ma PingHai.

So it was like that.....

“It was him! The one who beat him up was him!” Suddenly woman’s voice cried out sharply.

A whole crowd of men carrying all sorts of farm tools seething with killing aura ran from some far away place. Xu Yun was stunned. Oh sh*t! After all this was their land, it looked like if they didn’t beat him to death they wouldn’t give up.

Without much time to think, Xu Yun said a completely apologetic thank you to Feng Wei, then speedily jumped into that Audi A6 and quickly fled.

But the townsfolk definitely weren't good to provoke, already someone took a hoe and smashed down. Xu Yun only heard a banging sound, and didn't dare to stop the car. Speedily fleeing, he moved away from this dangerous community.

Going back on the road, Xu Yun called Shan HongNing.

"Yun-ge, what should we do about that matter? That messenger grandson is still waiting at my place for a response. Or should I refuse him?" Shan HongNing said, "Anyways we already broke into hostilities with Jin Biao, and have no need to give him face."

Xu Yun lightly smiled, "No, agree with him. Just say that tonight Shuang-jie and I will definitely go."

Xu Yun was making Shan HongNing confused till he couldn't make heads or tails of it. "Mmh, I'll tell them that. Only, Yun-ge....why do we have to give Jin Biao face?"

"It's not for going to see him." Xu Yun finished talking with those ambiguous words and hung up the phone.

Shan HongNing could only tell himself Yun-ge was unfathomable – of course he didn't understand his meaning. Anyways Yun-ge saying that was exactly how he was going to do it. Yun-ge even dared to charge solo into Steep Mountain District and violently beat up Jin Biao; presumably that Jin Biao wouldn't dare to have some kind of stupid idea!

A person that was just a few miles away from heaven would have such reasoning. Right now the Southside gangsters already weren't the type like a soft persimmon in someone else's mouth from years past. Right now Shan HongNing absolutely had the guts to challenge any gang, anytime, anywhere!

With Shuang-jie holding the fort, and with Yun-ge and Yan-jie, both great generals, even if the police station captured them, they still had Officer Qin to fish them out. This was a combination no foe could match.

.....

After Xu Yun drove the car to the panacea restaurant, GuoGuo just got out of school. Seeing Xu Yun suavely get out of the car, GuoGuo had a face of scorn. "Daddy, were you driving to go pick up girls? QiangZi-gege said you've been gone for 2-3 hours."

Xu Yun smiled mischievously, and threw the car keys to QiangZi. Squeezing GuoGuo's little cheeks, "Without my good daughter's order, of course I wouldn't go to do that kind of exhausting and wasteful thing. Whoever you let me pick up, I'll pick up."

"I have you hooking up with mommy, and you still haven't made any progress? I will also tolerate you hooking up with Wan'er-jiejie, also with no progress right? I even helped you hook up with Teacher Su. You haven't made any movements." GuoGuo had a face of disappointment. "Ai, truly disgracing your daughter. Then are you getting ready to hook up with Qiu Yan-jiejie?"

Bang!

Qiu Yan shot a pellet on GuoGuo's forehead.

"*Hiss!" GuoGuo hurt till her lip curled, looking at Qiu Yan's stern expression, she didn't dare again say whatever she wanted.

"Go do your homework." Other than Ruan QingShuang, Qiu Yan was the second person here that could control GuoGuo.

GuoGuo stuck out her tongue, then honestly went upstairs to do homework.

QiangZi suddenly called out loudly, "Yun-ge! Where did you drive the car to?! This.....this! How did this happen! Who smashed this back door?! Such a big dent! I.....aiyo, my.....my new car!"

Xu Yun only now thought of that dull banging noise when he was fleeing that little neighborhood. So it turns out someone grabbed something and smashed the car.

"Eh, about this....." Xu Yun looked at the wronged QiangZi, and then

laughed mischievously. "Don't be so short tempered. Isn't it just a small dent? If you aren't looking for it you won't see it, hahaha. Anyways while driving there wasn't anything unusual, it's a pretty good car. You profited big time."

QiangZi's mouth twitched and he pointed at that fist-sized dent. "This is called unnoticeable? Yan-jie, you judge it!"

Qiu Yan turned and glanced. With a cold grunt she said, "Unnoticeable." With that she directly turned and went upstairs.

Xu Yun carefreely patted QiangZi's shoulder. "Look look, the two of us couldn't even notice it. This shows your eyes have a problem."

"You guys bully people too much....." QiangZi's face blacklined.

Ruan QingShuang just then went downstairs. Xu Yun no longer concerned himself with QiangZi. "Tonight let's close the business. Come with me to a dinner party."

"Dinner party? Ruan QingShuang froze. "With who?"

"Uh, you don't know them." Xu Yun shrugged his shoulders, and then with a squinted smile, "Once you go you'll know."

Chapter 77: The Fate of Dog Eyes Looking Down on a Person

Originally going upstairs to do homework, GuoGuo charged down the stairs like a gale. “What about me!? Daddy, you can’t just bring mommy and not bring GuoGuo, that’s called favoritism! That day you saw the picture don’t you still want to see it again?”

Damn, this counter was too alluring right!

“Mmh, mmh, of course I want to see!” What Xu Yun liked the most was that little secret between him and GuoGuo.

Left in the dark, Ruan QingShuang asked confused, “What picture?”

“I know.” Qiu Yan also came down. With one line, she scared Xu Yun and GuoGuo into being covered in cold sweat. Qiu Yan didn’t usually like to gossip about love – why would she suddenly change her nature?

But Qiu Yan’s voice changed. “If you don’t want me to say it, then take me along as well.”

The magnificent Violent Fox Senior wasn’t doing it for a meal. She was only concerned about GuoGuo and that was all. After all, she already confirmed that Crimson Scorpion had entered HeDong City – she didn’t want to be separated from GuoGuo for a minute.

“Of course that’s no problem!” GuoGuo on one hand wiped off the cold sweat on her forehead, and on the other hand quickly agreed, while still sending a message to Xu Yun with her eyes.

What else could Xu Yun do? He could only agree! If they blew the cover on this matter, Ruan QingShuang definitely would kick him and GuoGuo both out. Thinking that he and GuoGuo would have to sleep out in the streets, he had cold sweat.

Sleeping in the streets wasn’t horrible – what was horrible was that he had to be with GuoGuo together....

“What are you guys talking about?” Ruan QingShuang with a wave,

didn't have the heart to mind them. "If you guys are so willing to go, then you guys go. I won't go. I'll busy myself in the store, and have QiangZi help me."

QiangZi pointed at his still wrapped hands. "Shuang-jie, I..... they're still injured."

Xu Yun smiled, grabbing QiangZi's hands for Ruan QingShuang to see. "This is still heavily injured. Even carrying plates is hard for him. Perhaps his hands still won't be healed after waiting for the HongNan District branch's heavy fix."

Right now the panacea restaurant's remodeling work was all done by Xiao Fei's uncle Pang Gang, so that each branch had the same style, with a heavily linked development trend.

"Then, I'll wait for Wan'er to come back and help me." Ruan QingShuang didn't much like going to someone's dinner party that she didn't recognize, always feeling that it was especially awkward.

Xu Yun laughed bitterly. "Lately she's been so busy that she's scatterbrained. If she can even come back is a problem."

With this Xu Yun was done talking. At the panacea restaurant entrance, Qin Wan'er especially impolitely got off work and returned.

"Haha, Wan'er you came back at the right time. They want to go out for dinner. Today help me in the shop." Ruan QingShuang showed a proud smile.

Qin Wan'er shook her head, looking at Xu Yun. "Go where to eat? Take me..... I simply don't want to move....."

"Mommy, today just promise to rest a day. Come with GuoGuo together to go have a big feast. We're all going together." GuoGuo settled the matter in the family. "Decide it just like that."

Xu Yun had a bit of a headache. Originally he was just taking Ruan QingShuang to go negotiate, and incidentally he could test if he could get some news from Ma PingHai. Now was great, it directly became a family's big party, dragging the family together.....

Forget it. Xu Yun would cede everything – even dragging along the family like this, he guessed that Jin Biao and the others wouldn't dare to say anything.

“GuoGuo, when you open a restaurant you can't close it whenever you want to. It will affect business.” Ruan QingShuang said, “If the customers come and discover there isn't the slightest sign of not being open, a few more times and they would have no faith in our panacea restaurant, understand?”

“That's easy to handle.” GuoGuo directly gave QiangZi work. “QiangZi-gege, give Shan HongNing and them a call. Have them bring a chef over. Don't be idle yourself, come here and do odd jobs. Since your hands are injured then handle receiving money. Record the bills clearly. When I come back I'll check it.”

QiangZi had a sullen face. Having been injured, is it easy for me? Even like this I still have to work.

Xu Yun was especially satisfied with this arrangement, directly beating the auctioneer's hammer. “Then it's settled. Go, let's depart! Eh..... right QiangZi, give me the car keys, I still have to use it for a bit.”

“Ge..... drive slow on the road.....” QiangZi saw his own brand new Audi with a dent and felt pained. Even though he didn't even pay a cent for this car, and it was without documents or a license plate, it was still his treasure.

Xu Yun waved his hand impatiently. “I got it, I got it. Short tempered geez. Give Shan HongNing and them a call to borrow a chef. Tonight you guys will handle the shop.”

QiangZi drooped his head downwards.

Xu Yun with a party of five was just perfect for a car. They directly rushed for HeDong's International Grand Hotel in Central City District. He wanted to see what tricks Jin Biao could play, and also wanted to see if Ma PingHai really was the Crimson Scorpion's feeler after he arrived in HeDong City.

Just arriving at the International Grand Hotel, GuoGuo was filled with a myriad of emotions. “It’s been a long time since I went to such a big place to eat. Mmhmm, not a bad feeling.”

“You’ve come to this kind of place before?” Ruan QingShuang looked surprised at GuoGuo. She had never gone to this kind of scale of a large hotel. Just looking at the LED screen at the entrance advertisement showing rows of calligraphy she knew that this place had a lot of shadiness: Our hotel is launching a special economical family party meal for 10 in a standard single room: 3988 Yuan.

A cheap economic family meeting banquet would have that kind of price! Insane perhaps?!

Maybe it should say the people who came to eat were stupid?

“Just who invited you that is so generous?” Qin Wan’er couldn’t help but to speak up and ask.

“Jin Biao.” Xu Yun had a squinty smile, as he lightly said.

Qin Wan’er’s eyes instantly widened. “What? Just what is he planning! I still haven’t gone to cause him trouble, and now he dares.....”

“Wan’er, today we came to eat dinner. Whatever debts you have, settle it later. Also right now you don’t have the time to care about the matter with Jin Biao.” Xu Yun calmed Qin Wan’er who was on the verge of exploding. “Whatever he is planning over this meal, we’ll only know after we arrive.”

Qin Wan’er’s rage still hadn’t subsided. If it wasn’t because of the issue of that wanted criminal, she would have already had a good chat with Qi YiShan and Jin Biao, the two colluding villains.

“Since we’ve come then focus on safety.” GuoGuo got upset. “A banquet of butchery is nothing. Even if he wants to perform a sword dance in front of us like Xiang Zhuang, then don’t we still have daddy at our side as Uncle Xiang and Fan Kuai?”

Ah, this little girl truly thinks clearly; Qin Wan’er had truly been humbled a bit. “Alright, since GuoGuo thinks so, then I’ll accompany you

guys and watch if he actually thinks like that.”

Qiu Yan didn't say anything. She hadn't sniffed out any dangerous existence here. She didn't come because she liked this kind of dinner party, but only because she knew GuoGuo wanted to go. She honestly didn't have the ability to convince her to stay at home, and could only follow her. Only this way could she be assured.

Ruan QingShuang only now knew that the one who invited them was the big gangster that came looking for trouble. “We..... why are we eating with the godfather of a gang?”

Xu Yun smiled and didn't speak, Qin Wan'er had a look of helplessness and Qiu Yan still didn't speak a word.

“Ai, mommy, you still don't get it?” GuoGuo shrugged her shoulders. “You're also a gang leader.”

Ruan QingShuang's eyes both stared, suddenly she realized her own change in identity.

Qin Wan'er didn't support this, but because of various reasons, she didn't say anything.

After learning that Xu Yun agreed to attend the banquet, Jin Biao directly came to the International Grand Hotel. Because of the reason he entered the Southside's influence and got back up again, Ma PingHai and Wu Lei also didn't delay, and all came a step earlier to the room Jin Biao arranged for.

Seeing that it was just about time, Jin Biao personally sat lordly inside the resting area of the great hall of the lobby. Sitting on that mahogany sofa and smoking two cigs, he waved to the lobby manager saying, “I'm going to nap for a bit. Today I invited guests, a man and a woman. Once they come immediately tell me.”

“Yesyesyes, Biao-ge, what kind of distinguished guest is it for you to personally wait below?” The lobby manager submissively said. Him doing this kind of work, of course he would understand the concept of observing words and watching expressions. He knew what kind of position and

status Jin Biao had, when he spoke he naturally was cautious.

“Is this something that you’re capable of asking about?” Jin Biao looked disdainfully at him, and then closed his eyes to rest.

That lobby manager was still squintily smiling and bowed. He left, going directly to the entrance of the big hall to welcome the people. To himself he wondered just what kind of titanic person Jin Biao would personally greet.

Jin Biao directly shut his eyes and slept, until he heard a tender voice calling out his own name, would he abruptly wake up.

.....

Xu Yun brought four beauties – three adults and one child carefreely into the International Grand Hotel’s lobby. The revolving door opened, and Xu Yun strode in with big strides directly inside.

“Wait a moment.” A male lobby manager directly blocked in front of Xu Yun. The lobby manager with a face of doubt, sized up Xu Yun’s off-the-mark outfit, and then saw behind Xu Yun that each were peerless beauties that could destroy a nation. Frowning, he said to himself: What in the f’cking world is this? Could it be that such good crops have been ‘cupped’ by this guy in front, that no matter who looks would say is unreliable?

Xu Yun stared blankly, “What?”

“I’m sorry, what did you come in for?” The lobby manager asked with a frown.

“There’re people that invited ge to eat.” Xu Yun had nothing to say, I don’t always come to play majong right?

The lobby manager completely didn’t believe him. “You? Friend, this is a high-class place. You with this kind of outfit is simply rude. I have no way of letting you come in.”

GuoGuo speechlessly put her hand over her face. Ai, pops, this is simply too shameful to yourself right?

Xu Yun glanced at this guy using dog eyes to look down on people, and the corners of his mouth hung up into a wide smile. "If I'm dressed like this then I can't come to eat? Whose rules?"

"My rules." The lobby manager saw the person before him's attire and could be sure that this person was no one of ability. Also this person's face was unfamiliar and obviously wasn't some high official or noble person. He wasn't at all afraid of offending this kind of little guy.

Xu Yun shrugged his shoulders. Turning his head with an expression of having no way out, towards the many beautiful women he said, "It seems like we won't be able to eat this food today, let's go back."

To this kind of guy who looked down on people with dog eyes, Xu Yun had nothing good to talk about. He only needed to walk outside and then give Shan HongNing a call. Shan HongNing would immediately pass the message onto Jin Biao's ears, and this lobby manager's good days would definitely be over.

Ruan QingShuang anxiously walked, finally she heaved a sigh of relief, but Qin Wan'er was somewhat in a bad mood, losing face! Qiu Yan stirred and turned around, she completely didn't care.

"Do you know who invited my daddy to come?" GuoGuo couldn't swallow this set. With a small hand on her waist she said, "Don't judge people from a crack of the door. Although my daddy's clothes are a little poor, but you can't afford to offend him."

Lobby Manager saw that this little girl was so arrogant, coldly sneering he said, "Okay, you tell me, who invited you guys to eat?"

"Jin Biao!" GuoGuo however was a child prodigy, she knew that saying this type of old thug tyrant's name out would certainly resonate and certainly be useful.

That lobby manager actually looked distracted; afterward he felt it was funny, then after his brows pursed and he again became alarmed and trembled with fear.....

"Your mom's vagina!" Suddenly a sound of a slap carrying rage directly

stumbled the lobby manager a few steps before he fell!

Chapter 78: A Man Who Doesn't Watch Out for Himself is Destroyed by Heaven

Jin Biao with a face of rage stood in front of that fallen lobby manager. “Daddy had you serve my honored guests well, and here you are f’cking being a pretentious bastard kicking people out? Tired of living?”

Being slapped by Jin Biao, the bewildered lobby manager was struck dumb – how would he know the person Jin Biao wanted to invite was actually an unremarkable, insignificant guy? And at the time Jin Biao had said it was one man and one woman. He didn’t say it was 5 people! From beginning to end he hadn’t thought that Jin Biao’s honored guests would be these people.

But he didn’t dare to say these words, and could only do his utmost to resist the massive pain on his face and crawled up from the ground. With a face of regret and ten thousand times apologetically he said, “I’m sorry, I’m sorry. I deserve death, My dog eyes looked down on a person. I didn’t know the several of you were Biao-ge’s honored guests. I deserve death!”

Jin Biao glanced at Xu Yun out of the corner of his eyes, and saw his expression still hadn’t dissolved his anger – he closely followed with one kick across! It simply sent this lobby manager flying several meters, scaring several female servers until their legs went soft.

Even with this, no one dared to come up and tell him to stop. The employees of the International Grand Hotel all knew Jin Biao – even their boss didn’t dare to provoke this person.

“Alright.” Xu Yun knew Jin Biao was waiting for him to speak. This one lesson should be enough.

Jin Biao spat. To that lobby manager that had been explosively kicked away he said, “Go back and tell your boss to f’cking fire you! You can’t even do such a simple fart job well, and you’re still a manager? Get the f’ck out!”

The kicked lobby manager immediately begged for mercy. “Biao-ge,

Biao-ge, please no. I recognize I'm at fault, I apologize, I deserve death! Please Biao-ge give me a chance, let me have a way to get something to eat..... don't..... don't have the boss fire me!"

Jin Biao was too lazy to care about other people not having something to eat or not having a job. "Too late. Get the f'ck out right now!"

"That's about enough!" Ruan QingShuang finally couldn't help but to speak up. She was kindhearted, and couldn't watch someone else forced until they didn't even have a road out.

Jin Biao was shocked. Seeing this naturally weak woman that suddenly exploded, he actually unconsciously admired her a bit more.

Originally Xu Yun didn't intend to bother with this lobby manager's life or death, but Ruan QingShuang had spoken, so naturally he wouldn't just sit around and do nothing. "Jin Biao, since Shuang-jie has spoken, don't be excessive."

Jin Biao was shocked. Even though he didn't know why Xu Yun would wrongly place himself below this woman called Ruan QingShuang, but he still did as was said. "Today look at Shuang-jie's not caring about you. Lucky you!"

"Thank you! Thank you Biao-ge! Thank you Shuang-jie! Thank you! Thank you!" This lobby manager was nearly kowtow-ing. He wasn't just afraid of being fired, he was afraid that his boss would know he offended Jin Biao. Perhaps from now on he wouldn't be able to drift along in HeDong anymore.

After the several of them passed by this person, Xu Yun lightly said one thing. "The customer is king. As a person in the service industry, understand those words. From now on do less of the dog eyes looking down on people. Since they dared to come to your shop, even if it's an old garbage collector buying a single bun, you will have to greet him smiling. This is the basic essence of the job."

After Jin Biao brought the several of them and disappeared from this lobby manager's view, only then did he completely let out a breath.

“Jin Biao, I beat you into this state, you’re not trying to have a banquet of butchery for revenge right?” Xu Yun finally spoke to Jin Biao.

Jin Biao quickly said, “Brother don’t say that, I am a broad-minded person. We aren’t fighting – as a gege that day I burned your shop, today I definitely will make amends and apologize!”

“Jin Biao, don’t think that using your nephew you can run amok.” Qin Wan’er coldly said.

Speaking truthfully, Jin Biao hadn’t thought that Xu Yun would bring a police officer here, but his face was still calm. “Officer Qin, everyone from now on is one family. Why are you so like a needle tip to the other side? Hehe, from now on if you use anything that I, Jin Biao own, directly give orders!”

Qin Wan’er turned her head, and to herself she said: Who’s in your family!

“Jin Biao, since I dared to come, then clearly say your intent so I understand.” Xu Yun smiled till his eyes squinted. “However, if you play any tricks, I don’t have the patience to play with you.”

“Brother, look at you. Today I’m hosting to apologize, conveniently pulling the strings to make a bridge. Ma PingHai of the Northside and Wu Lei of the Westside all want to recognize the Southside’s Shuang-jie, who is a match for men.” Jin Biao spoke like heavenly flowers were falling. “The guests I could invite are truly proud men.”

Xu Yun softly scoffed, and with a bit of a disdainful breath he said, “In a moment whatever you want to say directly say it. Don’t take a roundabout route. Shuang-jie doesn’t like that.”

The corner of Jin Biao’s mouth twitched slightly – in his heart of course he wasn’t happy, but he still held it in. If Han Xin could endure the insult of climbing between the legs, then today Jin Biao would study the art of endurance.

HeDong’s International Grand Hotel definitely wasn’t that kind of famous but lacking kind of hotel. Here, from the decorum that was like

shining gold and jade, the most luxurious rooms were even more luxurious that it made people sigh in amazement.

The crystal chandeliers shone like the stars, and solid wood floors were lavish and gorgeous. There was a huge mahogany dinner table with mahogany chairs that were even more expensive.....

Ma PingHai and Wu Lei were in the middle of smoking in the room. Seeing Jin Biao appearing and bringing people, each got up to greet them, making their gazes fall wide-eyed that the other side actually dragged the whole family to come and brought 5 people.....

Xu Yun let Ruan QingShuang go into the room first. After Ruan QingShuang saw the strangers she only had a wide smile, and said nothing.

Xu Yun was the second to walk into the room. He quickly sized up the two people inside the room. Two gang leaders that could conquer a whole area in the thug world were fundamentally not simple. Unlike Jin Biao who was showy and domineering, the two of them appeared like subtle and profoundly deep schemers. One appeared low-key and modest, and quite cautious.

Closely following behind Xu Yun, Qiu Yan and GuoGuo came in.

Xu Yun instantly noticed that deep scheming guy's face change color. His pupils momentarily became bigger by a whole size.

It seems this was Ma PingHai.

Also, Xu Yun could basically conclude why when he saw Qiu Yan and GuoGuo he would have such a big change. Clearly he should know a bit of something. Perhaps the probe Crimson Scorpion came to HeDong to look for was exactly this person.

Because Xu Yun believed that what the taxi driver Feng Wei said when his life was threatened definitely wouldn't trick him. He dared to conclude that Crimson Scorpion definitely had some relationship with Ma PingHai.

Ma PingHai's brow apparently already leaked out a thin sweat. His nervousness and excitement was completely hidden in his heart, but the

subtle changes in details betrayed this somewhat shrewd old fox.

“Hmph, I was still wondering what it was. Turns out to be a big meeting of the HeDong’s godfathers.” Qin Wan’er was the last to come in. After seeing Jin Biao and the other two, she couldn’t help but to coldly laugh. “It seems that today I really shouldn’t have come.”

Qin Wan’er’s reputation had long ago spread from WenHui District to the entirety of HeDong City. Ma PingHai and Wu Lei both had seen her picture in the newspaper, and had also heard the rumor that she had uprooted the powers in the Southside. Who would have thought today they would meet her at this occasion?

This undid the doubts that Ma PingHai and Wu Lei had about one woman being able to leap to heaven in the thug world. So it turns out behind her not only did she have a skilled person’s help, she also had the police’s support.

“Come, everyone come, let’s all eat.” GuoGuo didn’t mind so much, pulling Qin Wan’er she strutted inside.

Ma PingHai’s gaze constantly hadn’t left GuoGuo. The expression on his face turned from feeble to rich. Anyways in Xu Yun’s eyes he felt he was especially excited.

“Not going to introduce yourselves?” Xu Yun spoke up.

Jin Biao was not clumsy, and his palm spread out towards Ruan QingShuang. To Ma PingHai and Wu Lei he said, “You guys are looking at the real thing right now. This is the one everyone is talking about in the Southside, Shuang-jie! Hehe, she’s actually more capable than us by a lot – in just a few short days she unified the Southside’s WenHui District and HongNan District!”

Ma PingHai and Wu Lei each said, “Shuang-jie, a pleasure to meet you!”

Actually the two of them in their hearts didn’t accept it; thinking that if they had police protection, they definitely wouldn’t lose to a woman. Back when they were on the path to become godfathers of one of the corners, it was exceptionally difficult. Not one bit was easy.

“This is Ma PingHai, the one from HeDong City’s Northside.” Jin Biao on one hand introduced and one on hand stuck out his thumb, and then pointed at Wu Lei. “Don’t think that Wu Lei is young, in the Westside he is the resounding number 1.”

Jin Biao introduced these two people just to let Ruan QingShuang and Xu Yun and the others know: In this HeDong City’s thug world it wasn’t like if you wanted to do someone in, you would just do it. The structure that warlords have set up wasn’t something that could be changed in a day or two – calm down a little in the Southside.

How would Ruan QingShuang see these circumstances? Her exposure to thugs was just the South City Tiger Trio’s level. Right now seeing nothing but godfathers of regions, after a minute and a half she didn’t know what to say in reaction.

“My youth can’t compare to Shuang-jie, hehe.....” Wu Lei dryly laughed twice. This woman in front of him was just 26 or 27, and he really couldn’t see just what kind of charm she had that she could suppress HeDong’s Southside.

No matter what, Wu Lei decided to temporarily adapt – whoever’s momentum was more fierce by a bit, he would directly stand at that person’s side. To him sitting on the fence wasn’t disgraceful – not being swallowed up was the way of the king. Also Wu Lei was sure Jin Biao and Ma PingHai both definitely also had their own sinister plans; this youngun, a man who doesn’t watch out for himself is destroyed by heaven!

But Ma PingHai was a bit distracted. His attention was fundamentally completely not on Ruan QingShuang. His gaze showed that his thoughts were wandering – time and time again he looked at GuoGuo and Qiu Yan, and each time his eyes would flash with excitement.

How could this not make Ma PingHai extremely happy? Originally he gave Jin Biao and Wu Lei a picture to look at, but Jin Biao didn’t even look at it and threw it away. Right now directly delivered the people to the door. As long as he informed that grandfather living at his home, then at

that time Jin Biao definitely would also follow in misfortune.....

Originally because Jin Biao didn't look at the photos and threw it away, halfway Ma Pinghai wanted to launch an attack with Ruan QingShuang's side – combining North and South and directly pulling in Wu Lei, then they would destroy Jin Biao from three directions. It seems this method couldn't be used. As long as that fierce person acted, the Southside and the Eastside would be like a pack of dragons with no head. At that time he would split all under heaven with Wu Lei. Perhaps that fierce person would show thanks and help him a bit. Wu Lei definitely wasn't a worthy opponent – this way he could unify HeDong!

In history no one had been able to conquer all of HeDong's thug world. Thinking that maybe he could complete this amazing feat, Ma PingHai couldn't help but snicker in his heart.

Only all of Ma PingHai subtle changes in expression didn't escape Xu Yun's eyes. Xu Yun put all of Ma PingHai's reactions in his eyes. Of course, it wasn't just Xu Yun that discovered this person wasn't right, Qiu Yan did as well. Each time Ma PingHai's gaze fell on her and GuoGuo, she felt uncomfortable.

At the moment in Qiu Yan's head she only had one terrifying thought – regardless of whether she felt this was right or not, she didn't intend for Ma PingHai to live past tonight. Qiu Yan's sixth sense told her, letting this person live was dangerous, he must be killed.

After Jin Biao introduced everyone, he also told the identity of Ma PingHai and Wu Lei both to everyone.

Chapter 79: Deepness That Cannot Be Measured

“Me being here wouldn’t affect you discussing some big things right?” Qin Wan’er coldly laughed. Three of the most prominent figures in HeDong City’s thug world had actually gathered into one room – just what kind of feast for Ruan QingShuang was this? Just what were they hiding?

Jin Biao quickly said, “Of course not, of course not! Officer Qin, I heard my nephew say, say you’re a woman comparable to men. In Chief Chen’s eyes his big star, haha, you’ve gotta help my disappointing nephew by speaking a few good words.”

“We have also heard of your deeds – Officer Qin’s ability is simply so admirable we could kneel on the floor!” Wu Lei understood the principle that if thousands, or tens of thousands of things fail, kissing ass wouldn’t fail. Today he wanted to be amply low key, minding if they truly had ability. He had already decided to put away that usual above-the-world attitude, bending over to serve. After all now no one would dare to guarantee what the surname of the person who seized HeDong City was.

Qin Wan’er scoffed, she wouldn’t accept this kind of big gangster of the dark path’s praise. She coldly said to Jin Biao, “Jin Biao, don’t think that because you have Qi YiShan’s support you can do whatever the hell you want!”

Even though Jin Biao had hatred in his heart till the root of his teeth itched, but he still kept up a face of smiles. “I don’t dare, don’t dare. Officer Qin, from now on we’re all friends on the road, let’s all let go of things in the past.”

Qin Wan’er nearly viciously cursed his great aunt – as if she would be on a journey with you guys! But thinking that Ruan QingShuang and Xu Yun still came here, she decided to endure, but in her heart this was especially not her taste.

Damnably Xu Yun, to actually bring QingShuang-jie on such a path. In the beginning Qin Wan'er had thought that they were just being fresh – for the purpose that in the future there wouldn't be people coming to the panacea restaurant to cause trouble like little fights or disturbances. But now QingShuang-jie actually directly rushed into the position of godfather of the Southside in the thug world.

If it was like that, what should she as a police officer do? How could this not be caught in the situation where if she stepped into any decision, there would be difficulties?

“Wan'er-jiejie isn't on a path with you guys.” GuoGuo suddenly spoke up. With one phrase she destroyed the others' potential relationship with Qin Wan'er. “Hey, we came to eat. Fatty, why don't you go ask when they're going to serve dishes?”

Qin Wan'er's heart was originally tangled in a knot; with GuoGuo's one complaint, her heart had eased a lot.

Jin Biao's mouth twitched – this little girl really spoke like there was nothing too large or too small, to actually call him fatty?!

“Jin Fatty, I didn't come here for idle chat, we're hungry, pay more attention.” Xu Yun as a godfather would naturally support his daughter.

Ma PingHai and Wu Lei were covered in cold sweat – people in the thug life in HeDong City didn't dare to not give Jin Biao face. Even if in their hearts they didn't want to, but face to face they would call out ‘Biao-ge’ and give him a bit of respect.

The ‘Jin Fatty’ way of addressing him was the first time in his life hearing it, and the most important thing was that Jin Biao with his type of explosive temper actually could hold it in. Hanging a smiling face he said, “Alright, alright, alright, let's start eating immediately!”

“Serve the dishes!” Jin Biao turned and resumed his normal imposing expression calling to the waiters outside the door.

HeDong's foremost three hotels were as expected more efficient than the rest. After Jin Biao called out, in less than 3 minutes a team of waiters

directly served dishes. With many flowery tricks, after each dish was placed the waiters would call out the dish's name.

“Mushroom fig pot, sponge gourd liver and lean meat, Huai Mountain lotus seed pig tail soup, pepper silky chicken, shrimp and yellow flower fungus soup, cilantro stir-fried beef, lily and smooth-sliced chicken, rock candy and pig trotters, rose wolfberry jujube jelly, rocky candy and lotus seed stewed with bird's nest, Qi chrysanthemum ribs.....”

Each and every dish of delicacy was served, such familiar names!

Panacea cuisine, and all were exactly alike panacea style!

Xu Yun frowned; he remembered very clearly, at the time when Shan HongNing mentioned that he wanted to do business with HeDong's International Grand Hotel. But afterwards he said that HeDong's International Grand Hotel's boss didn't think it was good enough, so the Ruan name's panacea cuisine didn't get into HeDong's International Grand Hotel.

Why did the talks of business fail, and right now it would appear here?

GuoGuo couldn't help but to hold a piece of cilantro stir-fried beef, half-eating and half-surprised she said, “Mmh? Why does it almost taste like ours?”

Xu Yun didn't need to taste and could see it, the ingredients were the same – this panacea cuisine was completely done according to Ruan QingShuang's heirloom panacea cuisine recipes.

F'cking sh't! Knock offs!

“Hehe, I know Shuang-jie is in the panacea cuisine business, so I ordered this place's newly launched panacea cuisine banquet.” Jin Biao hadn't seen misgivings on Ruan QingShuang's and Xu Yun's faces. Continuing, “Please, see how the flavor is.”

Qin Wan'er hadn't intended to be polite with the three big gangsters. Directly turning the Qi chrysanthemum ribs to herself, first she gave GuoGuo two pieces. After seeing GuoGuo pass the two pieces to Qiu Yan, she again gave GuoGuo two pieces, then put two pieces in her plate. One

dish only had 10 pieces of Qi chrysanthemum ribs leaving only two pieces – Qin Wan'er directly passed it in front of Xu Yun.

This one dish, when they themselves eat meals Xu Yun often makes, also receives great reviews.

Xu Yun also didn't hold back, directly putting the last two in his plate, completely without intent of leaving any for the three of them.

The five people started just like they were at a gourmet tasting. It seemed like all of them were finding out the difference between this flavor and Xu Yun's cooking. After tasting a little bit, Ruan QingShuang discovered that besides the heat control second only to Xu Yun, these dishes were done perfectly. The ingredients were absolutely not lacking even by a hair, completely with her own ancestors' panacea cuisine's flavor.

They hadn't ended up cooperating with HeDong's International Grand Hotel, and yet they actually figured out her own ancestor's recipes. Definitely someone leaked the recipes.

But Xu Yun hadn't changed his voice or expression. Right now wasn't the time to discuss with the hotel about this matter. Waiting to settle the issue they should settle, he naturally would send someone to investigate this matter after.

Finally, Jin Biao got up and poured wine, and no one refused, but no one drank. After he was full of wine, Jin Biao spoke up.

"Shuang-jie, today we invited you, is that there is one thing we want to ask you." When Jin Biao spoke he was especially careful.

Wu Lei of course didn't know what kind of power Ruan QingShuang had, but seeing Jin Biao so nervous, he couldn't not pay attention – with a serious expression he looked at Ruan QingShuang.

"Ask me?" Ruan QingShuang froze.

Ma PingHai at the moment appeared a bit as though he didn't care. He suddenly got up and apologetically said, "I'm going to the restroom, hehe, you guys slowly discuss it, slowly discuss it!"

To this one move of Ma PingHai, Jin Biao and Wu Lei were both quite noticeably surprised. Just when they were talking about the subject he left – just what did that mean? Jin Biao and Wu Lei were both clear that Ma PingHai behaved and did things like a slippery old fox – leaving right now was an absolute taboo.

But Ma PingHai didn't care about Jin Biao's light cough and Wu Lei's gaze; still definitively with large strides, he walked out of the room.

Jin Biao's expression was a bit embarrassed. He unnaturally looked at Ruan QingShuang, but he hadn't seen half a bit of happiness or anger on Ruan QingShuang's face. She had an expression completely as though no one else was around, fundamentally not caring one bit about Ma PingHai leaving.

In this instant Jin Biao seemed to have thought of something – he feared, because he completely couldn't understand Ruan QingShuang's inner world. Right now he finally understood why Ruan QingShuang's side could have Xu Yun and Qiu Yan, these kinds of super powerful elites – it was because she herself was a deeply immeasurable person!

Actually Ruan QingShuang completely didn't care what Ma PingHai did. The reason was very simple, she hadn't thought of any plans. It wasn't that Jin Biao couldn't see through her, but that she wasn't thinking about anything that Jin Biao was trying to figure out.

“My stomach is also a bit uncomfortable.” Xu Yun frowned, and shook his head in objection. “Knock off things can't be eaten, without being allowed, I'm not used to eating it.”

Qiu Yan understood Xu Yun's meaning, but Qin Wan'er and GuoGuo had baffled faces, completely not understanding what Xu Yun was saying.

Suddenly two people left; Jin Biao's face of course was without shine, but still with his face's thick skin, he persisted on. “Hehe, Shuang-jie, we want to ask you, do you have an intent to expand your power?”

Ruan QingShuang's expression was confused; this HeDong Southside Big Sister really didn't understand matters in the thug world, she was completely baffled by what Jin Biao said.

Jin Biao and Wu Lei saw Ruan QingShuang's uncertain expression, suddenly feeling like something was squeezing their hearts – they even held their breaths. The two of them instantly understood without need of words and formed an agreement. If Ruan QingShuang said there was a plan, then they definitely, without the slightest hesitation, would point the finger at Ma PingHai's sudden departure.

Qin Wan'er was extremely speechless – of course she was clear Ruan QingShuang completely didn't have the makings of becoming a Big Sister in the thug world. But she as a police officer was of course clear of just what these big gangsters were thinking in their heads.

Seeing Ruan QingShuang truly wasn't able to say anything, Qin Wan'er without choice spoke up. “Just put your hearts in your stomachs. QingShuang-jie won't expand. But you guys listen to me clearly, don't let me catch your little tails..... QingShuang-jie won't touch you, but that doesn't mean we police officers won't touch you.”

Once they heard Qin Wan'er's words, Jin Biao and Wu Lei suddenly dropped their hearts like a boulder – handling the police they have been familiar with, what they feared weren't police officers, but rather Ruan QingShuang's sudden rise was much more terrifying.

After all these old guy gangsters getting picked up by the police still had ways, but the same principle of someone in the thugworld would end a person, that was absolutely a route to death. The bigger the gangster, when they fall it's exceedingly ruthless.

“Officer Qin, we are all law-abiding citizens, hehe, what we do is all principled buying and selling.” Wu Lei laughed and got up, then picked up the teapot and poured for everyone, because the waiters had all been dismissed by Ruan QingShuang, because she wasn't used to the feeling of having servants behind her.

Qin Wan'er disdained to accept Wu Lei's ass kissing. She looked towards the doorway, and to herself she said, “Xu Yun didn't go missing right? Still hasn't come.”

“Uh.....” GuoGuo was speechless, “Wan'er-jiejie, when eating, can you

not talk about such nauseating things?"

Originally there still weren't any people that felt that Qin Wan'er's words had any significance, but because of GuoGuo's words, they didn't feel like eating. However GuoGuo didn't feel like there was anything wrong, and as before ate a lot. Here's panacea food was equivalent to 20-30 times more expensive compared to their own family's restaurant, of course she couldn't waste it.

Xu Yun didn't go out to the bathroom, he simply wanted to know ultimately what Ma PingHai's objective was for going out.

Ma PingHai also certainly didn't let Xu Yun down. After going to the bathroom to hide, he pulled out his phone and called a number right away, "Lord Kai, I found the people that you told me to find....."

Credits

Translator: [Mecha Mushroom Translations](#)

Novel Updates: [Link](#)

Epub: [Shyboy](#) / [dotNOVEL](#)